MEEKEN

THE WORK BOOK

"Here's Tae Us. Wha's Like Us?
Damn Few. An' They're A' Deid!"

MEEKEN
THE WORK BOOK

2010

Being an illustrated account of several of the ancestors of Richard, Kenneth, and Constance Meeken, uniquely arranged in family groupings in graphical format of 377 surnames of ancestors at Nova Scotia, New England, and New York together with their experiences in the New World; of whom at least 270 were among the families who sailed from England in the Great Emigration of 1620-1650; of whom two families were among the passengers on the ship Mayflower to Plymouth and eleven families were with the Winthrop Fleet of 1630 to found the City of Boston and what would become the Commonwealth of Massachusetts; together with hundreds of previously-owned names suitable for reuse, complete with the deeds of their past owners to be told and retold by their descendants in sagas in the mead-halls; wherein all details have been carefully proof-read and fact-checked with (most) errors corrected; (some) updated through August in the year of our Lord the 2,010th and in the year of the 1,515th anniversary of the landing in England of the late King of the West Saxons,

Cerdic of Wessex.

Revision 3 – June 2010. Incorporates Supplement 1 issued August 2009.
Revision 2 - December 1996.
Revision 1- March 1993
Revision 0- August 1992

This revision incorporates Supplement 1 (August 2009) into the text of Revision 2.
Revision 2 can still be used when read with Supplement 1.

Pat and Stan Meeken
Oakland, CA
August 2010

NOTES FOR THIRD EDITION

This Revision 3 is not a complete rewrite. Three major changes and additions from further research have justified printing this new revision, and a few other corrections have been incorporated.

- Our line from [B60] William[2] Miller is corrected to show his wife Hannah Baker Brightman was the daughter of George Brightman and his second wife Hannah Bailey, not his first wife Hannah Baker.
- Origin of [B40] Samuel[1] Wilson is added; he is probably the Samuel Wilson born at Rotherham, Yorkshire, wounded at Waterloo.
- Three newly accepted royal lines are added, all from Edward I (1215-1317).

Note the Public Archives of Nova Scotia (PANS) is now Nova Scotia Archives and Record Management (NSARM). The NS census and vital records read on LDS microfilms are now available online

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Mrs Grace (Meeken) Hutchins, at Pittsfield, MA, first identified our great-grandfather Samuel of Boston as Samuel Meekins from Nova Scotia, his father Charles at Westchester NS, and his father Jeremiah Meekins at Five Islands, NS; and our Rushton line at Westchester, Nova Scotia. Her research provided the key to allow this study to begin.

Mrs Pearl Saunders, at Berwick, NS, provided detailed information about Meekins in the Berwick area, where Meekins married Ogilvie and Armstrong of her line.

Mrs Ruth Pigeon, at Malden, MA, provided her line from Margery, daughter of Charles Meekins. Steven Meeken of the Miller line reported the error in the Miller line, above. Richard Meeken provided the identity of Samuel Wilson.

Special mention is due The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (LDS). The Church for theological reasons places great emphasis on family genealogy. To support that objective the Church has filmed records from throughout the world, and the microfilms can be ordered for viewing at local Family History Centers by anyone, not just church members. We are fortunate in having a major Center nearby, where we were able to research the Nova Scotia records (before the computer age) without the time and expense of on-site visits.

COPYRIGHT CAUTION

"Fair Use" is claimed for this draft research paper, on the basis of coordination of scholarship and research, and personal use. Before this draft research paper is recopied for further distribution or for any commercial use, copyright status must be resolved. We claim no copyright for this draft paper. However, many of the source documents for this paper are or were copyrighted. Although the Meekins line in NS presented here represents original work, any extracts from or copies of the source documents may be subject to previous copyright. Other family lines taken from published material are directly subject to previous copyright. Any use of the microfilms of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints for commercial use, and images of records from NSARM, is subject to their approval. There are also trademark laws. The International Genealogical Index™ and The Ancestral File™ are trademarks of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints.

TYPOGRAPHY

The original text was composed and printed on a Smith Corona Word Processor, and there is no computer file. Pages revised for this revision have been scanned, and printed in Microsoft Word XP *.doc, Times New Roman font 10.

Samuel R. Meekins (1843-1933)
Rachel (Rushton) (1852-1908)
married 7 Mar 1867 Westchester, NS,
later at Attleboro Falls, MA
(Photograph undated)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Title Sheet	1
Edition Note, Acknowledgements	2
Frontispiece	3
Summary	5
Foreword	7
Introduction	8
Chapter 1 - The Present	18
Chapter 2 – Meekins/Meekin/Meeken	21
Chapter 3 – Miller, Rushton	51
Chapter 4 – Johnson/Hogg	75
Chapter 5 – Johnson/Hogg (Continued)	135
Chapter 6 – Wells	143
Chapter 7 - Gee Whiz – The Royal Line	205
End Note	217
(added pages 216-217 inserted in Revision 3)	
Appendix	216
A Source Documents	216
A1 Source Documents – Wells	216
A2 Source Documents – Hogg	221
A3 Weaver Computer Print	226
A4 Source Documents – Johnson	235
B Bibliography	254
B1 Principal Bibliography	255
B2 Meeken	263
B3 Miller, Rushton	266
C Surname Index to Charts	269

SUMMARY

A non-standard format of presentation is used. Here charts with typically four generations of a family shown together are used to emphasize a family unit. Our ancestors are identified by chart number, as in [D1] John Church.

After an introduction to genealogy, the present generation is listed in Chapter 1. The surname family Meekins/Meekin/Meeken is presented in Chapter 2. Their wives' families are presented in subsequent chapters. Only the direct line of ancestors is given, other children being omitted for brevity. Except for connections to the royal line, families are not continued beyond the first immigrant back to UK and Europe because we lack ability to evaluate what is in the family history books. Again for brevity, occupation of farmer is omitted as is the colonial designation of freeman (voter). The line given is as follows:

Jeremiah Meekins (c1770-1831), at Horton, Nova Scotia, in 1791 poll tax and in 1799 with wife Sarah (Eagles?).
Charles Meekins (1799-1871), farmer at Westchester, NS; wife Harriet Rushton (Chapter 3).
Samuel R. Meekin(s) (1843-1933), farmer at Westchester, NS, and Cumberland, RI, later a carpenter at Attleboro Falls, MA; wife Rachel Rushton (Chapter 3).
Raymond True Meeken (1868-1948), carpenter at Dorchester, MA; wife Mary Miller (Chapter 3).
Stanley Raymond Meeken (1896-1980), salesman at Milton, MA; wife Rita Johnson (Chapter 4, 5).
Stanley Raymond Meeken Jr (1930-) retired engineer in California; wife Patricia Meeken whose maternal Wells line is given in Chapter 6.

AT BERMUDA AND JAMESTOWN, VA, 1609-1610

Stephen Hopkins [E85]

FISHERMEN IN MAINE WHO LATER SETTLED

Thomas Webber 1616 [E41]
John Winter 1616 [E90]

MAYFLOWER AT PLYMOUTH 1620

William Brewster and wife Mary [E26]
Stephen Hopkins and daughter Constance [E85]

GOVERNOR WINTHROP'S FLEET AT BOSTON 1630

William Colbron (Colburn), wife Margery [E67]
Anthony Colby, wife Susanna [C36]
Thomas Dudley, wife Dorothy, son Samuel [C66]
Garrett Haddon, wife Margaret [C70]
James Penniman, wife Lydia [E55]
Robert Pond, wife Mary [E66]
John Winthrop, dau Mary [C66]

MARY & JOHN AT DORCHESTER 1630

George Dyer, wife Elizabeth, dau Mary [E66]
John Greenway, daughter Ann [CS6]
Thomas Lombard [CS8]

(Banks, "Winthrop Fleet". GM; NEHGR 147:148 for "Mary & John". Other references are shown on charts).

THE VILLAGE OF BALMAQUHAPPLE

D'ye ken the big village of Balmaquhapple,
The great muckle village of Balmaquhapple?
'Tis steep'd in inquity up to the thrapple,
An' what's to become o' poor Balmaquhapple?
Fling a' aff your bannets, an' kneel for your life, fo'ks,
And pray to St Andrew, the god o' Fife fo'ks,
Gar a' the hills yout wi' sheer vociferation,
And thus you may cry on sic needfu' occasion:

'O blessed St Andrew, if e'er ye could pity fo'k,
Men fo'k or women fo'k, country or city fo'k,
Come for this aince wi' the auld thief to grapple,
An' save the great village of Balmaquhapple
Frae drinking and leeing, an' flyting an' swearing,
An' sins that ye wad be affrontit at hearing,
An' cheating an' stealing; O, grant them redemption,
All save an' except that few after to mention:

'There's Johnny the elder, wha' hopes ne'er to need ye,
Sae pawkie, sae holy, sae gruff, an' sae greedy;
Wha prays every hour as the wayfarer passes,
But aye at a hole where he watches the lasses;
He's cheated a thousand, an' e'en to this day yet,
Can cheat a young lass, or they're leears that say it
Then gie him his gate; he's sae slee an' sae civil,
Perhaps in the end he may wheedle the devil.

'There's Cappie the cobbler, an' Tammie the tinman,
An' Dickie the brewer, an' Peter the skinman,
An' Geordie our deacon, for want of a better,
An' Bess, wha delights in the sins that beset her.
O, worthy St Andrew, we canna compel ye,
But ye ken as weel as a body can tell ye,
If these gang to heaven, we'll a' be sae shockit,
Your garret o' blue will but thunly be stockit.

'But for a' the rest, for the women's sake, save them,
Their bodies at least, an' their sauls, if they have them;
But it puzzles Jock Lesly, an' sma' it avails,
If they dwell in their stamocks, their heads, or their tails.
An' save, without word of confession auricular,
The clerk's bonny daughters, an' Bell in particular;
For ye ken that their beauty's the pride an' the staple
Of that great wicked village of Balmaquhapple!'

James Hogg
1770 - 1835
The Ettrick Shepherd of Scotland

(Lindsay, M., "Scotland, An Anthology,"
New York, St Martin's Press, 1974)

FOREWORD

"What our fathers with so much difficulty attained, do not basely relinquish."

-Inscription on William Bradford monument
at Burial Hill, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

We are by surname probably Scots for we descend from one of two Meekins at a small village in Nova Scotia in 1800, the other of whom was called born in Scotland and so we assume was ours. Our Scots married ladies from old New England families and so we are also largely of English origin. But we find also several Huguenots (French Protestants) and one Irish Catholic.

The poem "The Village of Balmaquhapple" sets the theme for this paper. James Hogg wrote in the Border dialect of southwest Scotland where McMeekin originated. (Prefix "Mc" and suffix "s" both mean "son of".) Rita Meeken was a Hogg, although her family changed to Johnson in 1830. And so the poem is also in memory of Rita Johnson, especially at the line "The clerk's bonny daughters an' Bell in particular".

And do we have a village to present to you! Come with us to family night, where you get to meet your ancestors. Let us introduce farmers, carpenters, salesmen, all kinds of preachers (you'll love the one with a trail of five wives here and in England through age 95), a bluenose sea captain from Nova Scotia, both a railroad conductor and a brakeman, a soldier captured in the French and Indian War who later was in the Revolutionary War with two of his sons and then had four grandsons in the War of 1812, at least 20 Revolutionary War soldiers on both sides, and not only the obligatory brothers-on-opposite-sides-of-the-Civil-War but also a father-and-son-on- opposite-sides. The guy with the limp was wounded at Waterloo. The two ladies in the Halloween costumes are real witches, or at least the Salem court said they were. The group arguing over adult vs. infant baptism while eating clam chowder made with tomatoes are of course from Rhode Island. The man with the big smile died at 93, leaving 154 great-grand-kids. These are the settlers of New England, both the English gentry at Boston, and the Pilgrims at Plymouth Rock proud to have hardly a drop of blue blood among them. We have been fair: we have two governors of the Massachusetts Bay Colony and two governors of the Plymouth Colony. There is also a group from New York; the contractor built the wall on Wall Street.

You can recognize Connie Hopkins from the Mayflower -- she's the one with the twelve kids. The gentleman with them is Elder William Brewster, the leader of the Pilgrim movement, and his wife Mary, who were also passengers.

There's also a larger group standing in the rear of the room. The four chaps over there are four of the barons elected as Sureties for the Magna Charta. The Frenchmen are over there, with William the Conqueror and Charlemagne. The chap seated by the fireplace is, of course, Alfred The Great; the guy behind him landed in England in 495 and now could make a fortune with tourists if, like Constance, he could find the rock he stepped on when landing. The crowd in the rear are the Scottish kings. We missed a little here-- we only have the brother of the wife of Robert Bruce, he the great-grandfather of the king. However, we got Kenneth II MacAlpin, the first king of all Scotland. And of course the name "Stuart" runs in our family, all the way back to grandmother Mary at Salem in 1670.

If these all go to Heaven, we'll be as surprised as James Hogg.

But we also want you to meet some very gracious ladies, who gave freely of themselves for others: a little girl that died saving her brother from the house fire, and more recently Elsie Wells and Mary Miller, and scores of others you can read about in the pages that follow.

Can you find all these? We did!

INTRODUCTION
(or, Genealogy-101)

"Neither my father or mother, grandfather or grandmother, greatgrandfather or greatgrandmother, nor any other relation that I know of or care a farthing for, has been in England these hundred and fifty years; so that you see I have not one drop of blood in my veins but what is American."

- John Adams, 1785, when the French ambassador congratulated John on appointment as US ambassador to Great Britain noting John would enjoy it with his English heritage.

"Where did I come from?" is a natural question, particularly with today's emphasis on breaking the country into ethnic tribes. This paper is our attempt to provide one half of the answer for our grandchildren. They are encouraged to bug their other parent for the other half -- and to do so quickly. You are on your own to get back to an adult around 1900, for most published reference materials stop then, and probably will not be extended due to today's concern with "privacy", and the overwhelming increase in numbers of descendants. A family history published in 1890 with 8,000 descendants would make a large-sized book; that family today would have over a million names.

This paper started with two brief lineages in hand that we wanted to share with our children and grandchildren. (Great)grandmother Rita Meeken died at 93 in 1991, leaving notes in her papers showing her line to John Winthrop who in 1630 was the first governor of Massachusetts. We had been aware of the Mayflower descent of Elsie Wells, for Patricia had a letter sent on her birth by her aunt in 1928 to welcome her to the family; and we knew cousin Grace (Meeken) Hutchins had worked on the Meeken family. Rather than simply duplicating raw sheets, we have been able to add some additional information from library references, and to update the lines to the current generation. In doing so we found that in living in San Francisco we were at one of five major centers for genealogical research in the county (the others: Boston, New York, Chicago, Salt Lake City), and we would be negligent not to pursue this opportunity.

We have tried to present a story and not a genealogy paper. As in any profession, there are strict conventions in genealogy for the format of books. For a book running backwards to all the ancestors of a person, the accepted style is to present the several hundred families in alphabetical order. Easy to type but very uninteresting to read, for the families follow in no logical sequence. We have chosen instead to emphasize the family lines and the stories contained within each, by diagramming families on a series of "bubble charts". We hope in this format to avoid numbing lists of men and women getting born, marrying and having more children. To save space, we have limited discussion to our direct line of ancestors. Other children are mentioned only where there is some story of interest.

This paper is called a "workbook" for we recognize that each family link should be proved by a "primary source", the original, hand-written birth certificate, marriage certificate, will, or other legal documentation. The key is to prove the link between the individual family units: we must demonstrate that the John Doe who marries and has children is the same John Doe who was born 30 years earlier. Names are only clues: prior to the Revolution it was the custom to name the children for their grandparents, parents, and then for parents' brothers and sisters. (After the Revolution, use of full names of heroes was common: Benjamin Franklin Wells.) The real proof would be to find that the father in his will or deed named his son and grandchildren, or called his daughter by her married surname -- and to examine the original to preclude copyist errors.

This workbook thus represents only the first step, to identify the family line which then can be verified in detail. Admittedly, here we have used published books as acceptable sources, cross-checking where possible, and in several cases, clearly labeled, we have made a reasoned presumption about which was our ancestor of several identical names. This paper provides the roadmap to do the further verification. However, our lines, especially Meeken, are fully proved back to 1800, and to specific ancestors such as John Winthrop and the Mayflower passengers. (We could argue that we are concerned only with Meeken and our connection to the wives' families, and the research on the other families is the responsibility of that family.)

A word of caution about these genealogies is appropriate. Around the time of the Centennial in 1876, the people in New England realized that the old folks had gone and their history was about to be lost. There was a great interest in publishing town histories and family genealogies. Family histories became a hobby, with the game being to trace back to all of the immigrant ancestors -- and for the purist, no further, for we no longer had interest in England. The Saltonstalls, a prominent family of Boston, were said to have their genealogy on display in the entryway to the mansion, in a looseleaf notebook for ease of updating.You need to be aware, however, that others have prepared their genealogies in order to prove that they were from the gentry, or that they were "better" than the later immigrants. Others have hired professionals to search out prominent ancestors, and there are societies one can join for descendants of narrowly defined ancestors, as, for example, the crusaders, the English kings, the line of eldest sons from an officer of the Continental Army, or passengers of the Mayflower. Such is not our intent here, and cannot be yours. With that understanding, and upon your solemn promise not to become an obnoxious snob, in the last chapter you will find a lineage going back to the first kings of England, Scotland, Ireland, and France -- actually common among those of English descent.

Who are you? You are probably Scottish for we now believe our Meeken is from Scotland. You are also a surprising mix of aristocratic and common blood of the first settlers of colonial New England, from England and Scotland. Your heritage from (great) grandmother Rita Johnson goes back through one line to the settlement of Boston, Massachusetts, in 1630. Here, the English gentry had organized a stock company, the Massachusetts Bay Company, to invest in settlements near what would become Boston, and in 1629 the Board of Directors decided to move the home office from London to the field. Your ancestor John Winthrop led the fleet of 14 ships and 800 settlers to found Boston, funded with the equivalent of a $50-million budget. They planned their arrival for June in time to plant crops, and they were met by their earlier settlers at Salem, MA. In contrast, your heritage from your other (great) grandmother, Elsie Wells, is from four of the 102 Pilgrims who landed alone on Plymouth Rock just ten years earlier but in the winter, on December 21, 1620. Half died that winter, from starvation and exposure, from lack of funding and planning, and from more religious fervor than good sense. We have soldiers on both sides of the Revolution and the Civil War. From these, you have in you the colonial history of New England.

The early history of New England can be summarized briefly for our purposes as four phases:

(1) The Pilgrims at Plymouth 1620 and Winthrop at Boston 1630 were followed by a flood from England 1634-1640 called The Great Migration, caused by a collapse of English society in religious strife. The settlers at Plymouth and Boston lived in peace with the local Indians for the first 50 years, largely due to the great respect accorded Chief Massasoit. (In our family, for example, see especially Eliot [Chart E70]; and Gorton [B70] who was deported on complaint by Indian leaders.)

(2) In 1675-1676, after Massasoit died, his son opposed the English and using not his local tribe but rather the militant Narragansetts in RI, he undertook in "King Philip's War" to drive the English out. He was defeated, but after a terrible cost of 12 towns destroyed and over 600 settlers killed, equal to an average of 1 in 11 of all houses and 1 in 11 of all military-age men. You will read where many of your family were among them.

(3) From 1700-1763, the French in Canada sent Indian raiding parties south into the English colonies, to burn settlements and to capture settlers to be returned to Canada, to be bought by the French to become indentured servants. After Canada was taken by the English, Nova Scotia was re-settled from the over-crowded coastal towns of New England.

(4) From 1775-1783, the Revolutionary War created deep divisions between the Patriots and the Loyalists, the latter fleeing to Canada including our families who moved to Nova Scotia. Afterwards, settlers moved into western NY, virtually depopulating the old frontier areas such as VT.

The history of England is also important. Our "first settlers" are usually considered to be those arriving in New England before 1650, as emigration fell off sharply with the improving climate in England after 1640. Between the Pilgrims at Plymouth in 1620 and the assembly of the English Long Parliament in 1640, 298 ships crossed the Atlantic carrying 21,200 English men, women, and children in 4000 families (Coffin) in the "Great Emigration" that would end only with the Civil War and execution of Charles I. The English kings during this period are listed to give you a guide to their appearance in the text:

James I 1603-1625, earlier James VI of Scotland 1567-1625
Charles I 1625-1649; executed
Civil War; Oliver Cromwell
Charles II 1660-1685: The Restoration
James II 1685-1688
William III and Mary II 1689-1702

Before beginning, we need to address today's insistence on political correctness. We'll have none of that here. There is no computer used here for a $5000 typewriter makes no sense. They were called Indians by those who were there and so they are in our story here. And in return, we'll continue the genealogical custom of calling our forefathers the "immigrant" ancestor, although "immigrant" is a pejorative term today and arguably they were not immigrants for they were British citizens traveling within British territory. The Protestants in northern Ireland were the Presbyterian Scotch-Irish of Ulster, and so they are here: born in Ireland but not called Irish. Even the New England Historic Genealogical Society has fallen victim. It is publishing a series of books on the wave of settlers, always known as The Great Emigration for they left England. But their title is The Great Migration, a neutral word usually reserved for birds. And family history authors are busy sanitizing their ancestors. Poor Samuel Gorton [B70] was an innocent victim of political enemies who forged the famous letter from Roger Williams to John Winthrop we quote, and some how dreamed up all the other nasty things. Balderdash!

Similarly, we shall not hide our history regarding religion. While it is not politically correct today to say so, Protestants and Catholics have not only hated each other, they had been enthusiastically killing each other ever since Martin Luther in Germany and Henry VIII in England. The Protestants extended this activity to the different sects within Protestantism. Be not misled: the Pilgrims did not come to Plymouth for religious freedom, but rather for the freedom to practice their religion to the exclusion of all others. In presenting our story, we cannot hide the hatred beween the English settlers in New England and the French priests in Canada; between the Protestant Scotch-Irish and the Catholic Irish in Ulster; or between the Congregationalists and the Presbyterians, and the Church of England in Boston. The good news is that these feelings are softening with time ... except in Ulster.

You will find the Congregational Church to be prominent in our story, a denomination that has now been submerged in consolidations with others. The Congregational Church was the church of the Pilgrims. The purity in "Puritan" referred to the return to the Bible itself, stripping away all of the bells and whistles of the Church of England. The Puritans at Boston felt they could reform

best by staying with the Church of England (Episcopal after the Revolution). Pilgrims at Plymouth felt the Church of England was beyond saving and they left to form the Congregational Church. But later they were split by an even more extreme movement to return to a strict interpretation of one god, eliminating the concept of the Trinity and the divinity of Christ. The first overt act was in 1785 when King's Church in Boston revised the Book of Common Prayer to eliminate the Trinity. "Unitarianism" swept the Congregational Churches in New England after a Unitarian was appointed to the Harvard University professorship of divinity in 1805; and in 1820 the Massachusetts Supreme Court had to decide a case of who got the church property as congregations split between Unitarians and Congregationalists. And that's our point: by 1820, they had agreed to sue each other whereas a hundred years earlier they would have killed each other. (The Unitarians were awarded the churches; the Congregationalists in most towns built anew.)

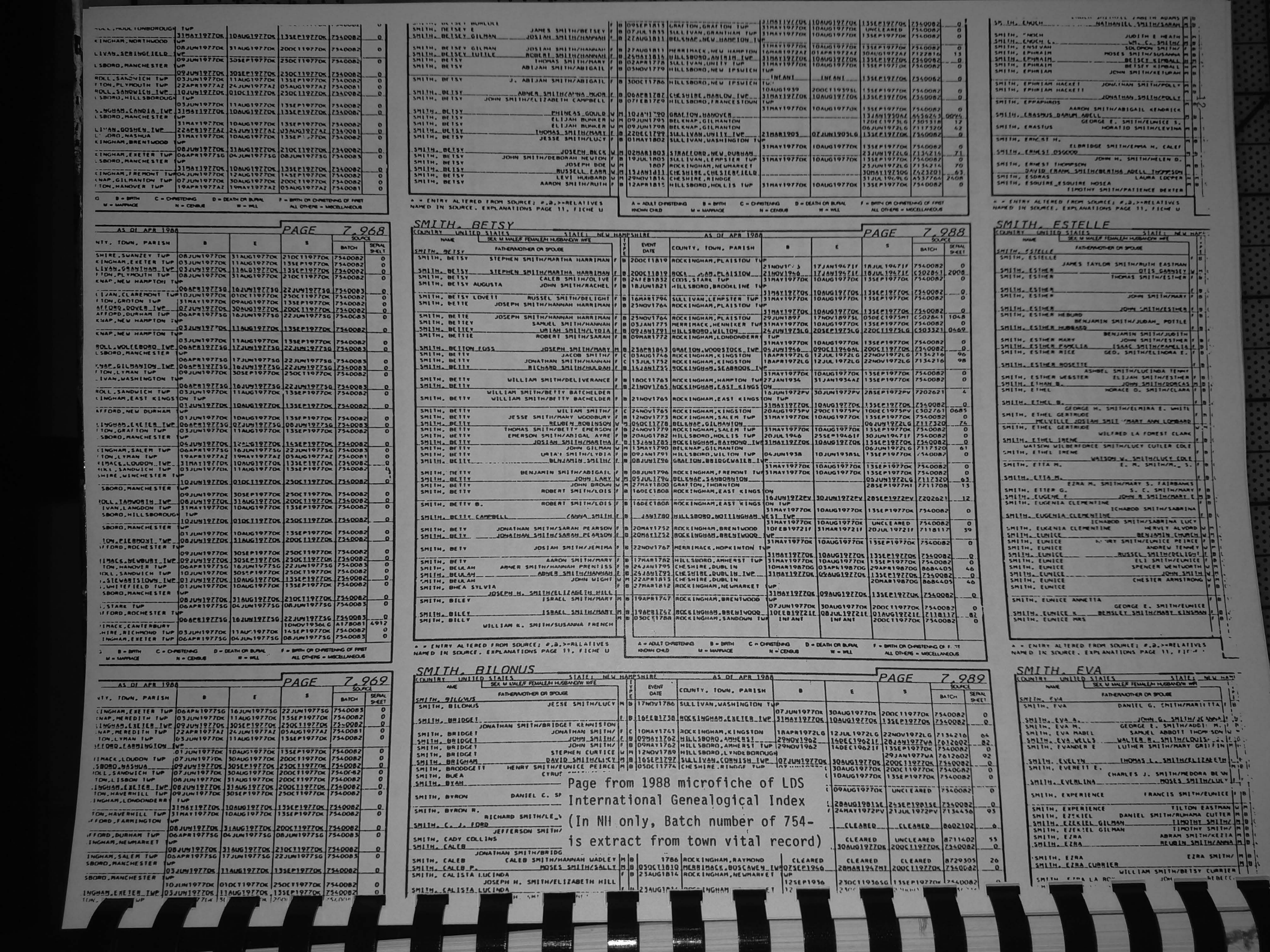
The second characteristic of the Pilgrim church is described by its name "Congregational", referring to the fact that the local congregation ran each church and hired their own ministers without the hierachy of Papal or Anglican priests and bishops. There were necessarily central agencies. Yale University, for example, was established to train Congregational ministers. However, these support groups were regarded by the individual church congregations not as their headquarters but rather as separate organizations dependent upon contributions to be given or withheld by the local congregations based upon the merits of the cause. For example, to support foreign missionaries of the church, the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions was established in Boston in 1810. This group supported the original Protestant missionaries to the Sandwich Islands (Hawaii), funded initially by gifts prompted by the book, "Memoirs of Henry Obookiah." Opukahaia, or Henry Obookiah as his English name, came on his own from Hawaii as a ship's cabinboy to New Haven, CT, to become a teacher to his people. There he was befriended by the president of Yale University and directed to the Board's Foreign Mission School in Canaan, CT. He died at the school in 1818 at age 26, before completing his studies. His life was the inspiration for the volunteers of the Sandwich Island Mission which sailed from Boston in October 1819, and ultimately the Board supported 84 men and 100 women in Hawaii.

Finally, the technical notes. You need to appreciate that ancestors get out of control very quickly. You have two parents, and each of them has two parents, so that the normal number in each generation back is: 2, 4, 8, 16, ... The total number of ancestors counting back to a generation is the sum: 2, 6, 14, 30, ... For example, the Pilgrims are 12 generations back from our children Richard, Kenneth, and Connie, and the possible total number of ancestors at various steps is as follows:

	Nr of Generations Back		Possible Total Ancestors	
Rich/Ken/Connie	0	(self)	0	
Stan and Patricia	1	(2 parents)	2	(Number of generations can
Elsie Wells	2	(4 grandparents)	6	vary in lines. There are
Revolutionary War	7		254	13 in our line to John
1620 (Pilgrims)	12	(Stephen Hopkins)	8,190	Winthrop, for example.)

The implications of these numbers are staggering. First of all, we will run out of people unless we institute an aggressive ancestor control program. Forgetting to record maiden names of wives certainly helps in eliminating lines. A marriage between first cousins will eliminate 25% of the ancestors from the second generation back. And you will see in the charts where there are loops where cousins of various degrees have married. Next, you will find your thinking biased by forgetting that there are more people in the earlier generations. That there are 20 Revolutionary soldiers and but one WW I soldier does not mean a decrease in patriotism. There are far more Jonathans and Hannahs than Dick and Jane. Finally, no way am I going to type 8,190 biographies.

We will use a variety of standard systems in this paper to track this horde. Identical names in a family line can be numbered starting with the earliest, as in John (1) and John (2). Superscipts can be used for the generations, starting with the immigrant ancestor, as in John^{3} Chandler; he



Page from 1988 microfiche of LDS International Genealogical Index

(In NH only, Batch number of 754- is extract from town vital record)

can also be shown as John^{3}(John^{2}, William^{1}), meaning the first John is the son of John and grandson of the immigrant William. Genealogies going forward in time to show descendants of an immigrant ancestor are typically numbered in sequence from the immigrant and the children, best described by example of Meekins in Chapter 2. Genealogies going back in time to show ancestors of an individual (pedigree) use a system of numbering where the subject is Nr 1, father 2, mother 3, paternal grandfather 4, etc., so that all males are even, all females odd, wives are one more than their husbands, fathers are double the number and the child is half the parent's number; the double numbers resulting from marriage of cousins of any degree are cross-referenced and the lowest number is used to go backwards.

Regarding calendar dates, you will remember that our calendar comes from Julius Caesar in 46 B.C.: twelve months of either 30 or 31 days, except for February with 28 or 29 days, the latter if the year is divisible by four. Because this scheme is not precisely a year, by 1582 the seasons were noticeably delayed, and Pope Gregory made a minor adjustment. The Gregorian Calendar skipped 10 days, and speeded the calendar by requiring a century year be a leap year if divisible not by 4 but by 400. Now you know that Henry VIII was not about to accept the Pope changing the calendar. It was not until 1752 that England and the English colonies adopted the Gregorian Calendar, by which time an 11-day drop was required. Sep 2, 1752, was followed on the next day by Sep 14, 1752. More importantly, the English celebrated New Years on March 25 and did not change until the Gregorian Calendar was adopted. All of March was Month 1 and February was Month 12, so old-style dates were written "12(11)1710", or with a double year, as "January 12, 1710/11". Unfortunately, when you see a date written in today's format that is 1752 or before and between January 1 and March 24, you must be prepared for variations both of one year and of 11 days. The date "January 12, 1710" could mean (1) the author has used the oldest portion of an old-style date January 12, 1710/11; or (2) that the author has converted January 1, 1709/10 to new style by changing both the year and adding 11 days; or (3) that the original date was January 12, 1709/10, and the author simply dropped the double year to obtain the new style month and year, but without adjusting for 11 days, thus creating a mixed old style-new style date. However, this problem is no worse than that created by confusion over birth dates and baptismal dates, or death, burial, and probate dates. We know errors exist in this paper, but can be caught only by proof-reading against original references.

The third note concerns the US census. The 1790 census was the first. The records for DE, GA, KY, NJ, TN, and VA were lost when the British burned the Capitol during the War of 1812. The set includes CT, ME, MD, MA, NH, NY, PA, RI, SC, VA, and VT, with the VA record reconstructed from state records of 1780-1785. This first census lists only names of heads of households with just the number of males 16 and over, males under 16, and total number of females in each household. In 1800-1840, the census gives the head of household and the number of both males and females in several age groups. The 1850 census is the first to list the names of everyone. Almost all of the 1890 census was lost in another fire. Because a census is held 72 years to protect privacy, the 1920 census is the latest one available for use in this paper.

You will see frequent reference to "IGI", or International Genealogical Index. The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints has an ambitious program to build a world-wide computer data base of ancestors. Their reasoning lies with their theology; however, they have included everyone, not just Mormons. Vital records from all over the world and data submitted by individuals have been dumped into the computer, creating an invaluable resource of some 200 million names. In this country, the records are organized by state and last name, and contain birth records with some marriage records. A sample sheet from the IGI on microfiche is shown. (The B, E, S fields are LDS church actions, but serve to date the entry; the Batch field identifies a microfilm that gives the source reference.) A version of the 1993 IGI is on computer CD-ROM, allowing for computer search for names. The LDS Ancestral File is also on CD-ROM, a listing of lines of descendants from ancestors as submitted by individuals, but without sources and without professional review. The Ancestral File has not been used except for comparison to other sources.

Abbreviations have been avoided, and those used are picked to be obvious to the reader:

b	birth, born	bro	brother	ON	Ontario
m	marriage, married	sis	sister	NB	New Brunswick
d	death, died	dau	daughter	NS	Nova Scotia
bp	baptism, baptized	wdw	widow	PANS	Public Archives of NS, at Halifax.
		wdwr	widower	L.s.d(or p)	- pound, shilling, pence.
				c	approx date, as in c1779.
				prob	"probable", considered true but not yet documented.

The two-letter postal abbreviations for US states and Canadian provinces are used to indicate a geographic area on today's maps, to avoid the confusion of changing the name to the one in use on a specific date. On charts, long names of people and towns immediately repeated may be shown for brevity by first letter and dash , as "Jonathan" followed by "J-". The colonial abbreviation Jn^{o} is John; and Jon^{a} is Jonathan. "NEHGR" refers to The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, a continuing professional journal begun in 1847. "BT" refers to the Boston Transcript, a now defunct Boston newspaper that ran an exchange for readers' questions and answers that turned into a genealogical Q & A series that ran for 40 years, now an invaluable resource for the New England area available on microfiche.

The last note regards literature references. They are generally shown by author in the format "(Smith)", with date added if duplicated, "(Smith-1992)". Microfilm from LDS Family History Center is cited as (Title -LDS [microfilm number]). There are separate bibliographies for Chapt 2 (Meekins in NS) and for Chapt 3 (Rushton and Miller). This paper is not intended as a scholarly work, and no effort is made to footnote every fact; however, you must be able to recover the source for all family lines. The work was done 1992-1995, at the Sutro Branch of the California State Library and the library of the California Genealogical Society, both in San Francisco; Federal Records Center at San Bruno; and the library of the Society of Mayflower Descendants In California, and the Oakland Temple of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, both in Oakland, CA. Key texts were reviewed through the circulating library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and by a visit to LDS Family History Center at Salt Lake City.

And so we are ready to begin. In the following chapters you will find first the "present" situation (so you can leave it open on your coffee table for ease of update). Chapters follow for Meeken (an extract of our separate report on Meekins in NS), and their wives' lines: Rushton, Miller, Johnson (Hogg), and Wells. The five generations back to c1800 are discussed in the chapter text and shown in the first line chart. The families prior to that point are shown in a second set of line charts, and discussed in a companion series of textual charts. The only numbering system is that of the charts, indexed by surname at Appendix C. The last chapter contains our trip to the misty past where you will meet Cerdic and his friends.

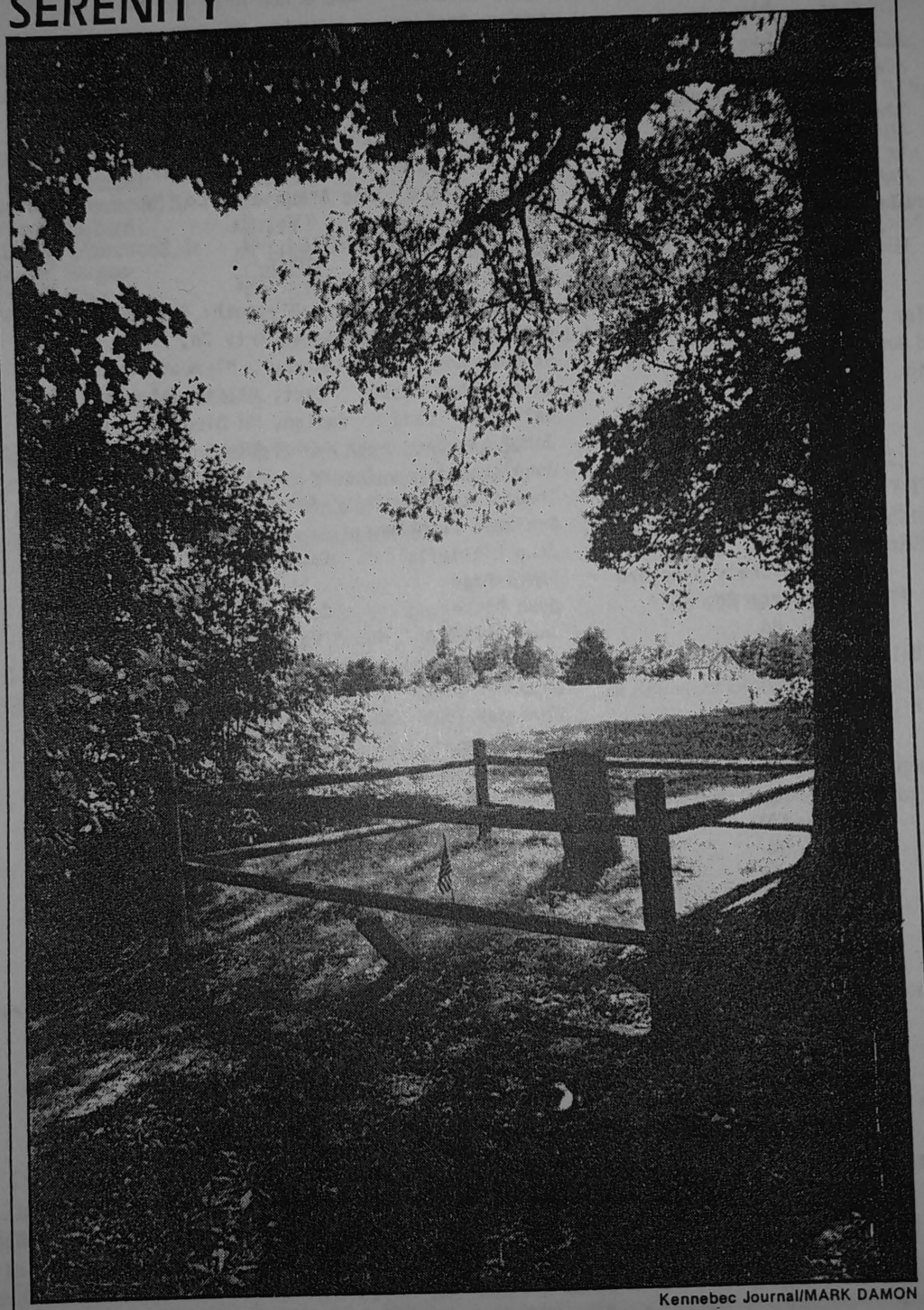
* * *

"Nothing seems, at first sight, less interesting or less instructive than a genealogical table, a mere repetition of names and dates. But...each of the names is the memorial -- perhaps the only memorial -- of a human heart that once lived and loved. Each had its joys and sorrows; its cares and burdens; its afflictions and hopes; its conflicts and achievements; its opportunities wasted or improved; and its hour of death. Each of those dates of birth, marriage, death! O how significant!! What a day was each of those dates to some human family."

- Portion of a reader's comment in NEHGR 1(1847):290, reflecting upon a genealogy published in the second issue that quoted from the last will of a girl of 21 dying of illness, asking that her betrothed "be all over mourning and follow next after me" in her funeral procession, ahead of her brothers.

6 FRIDAY, SEPTEMBER 4 , 1992 AUGUSTA, MAINE KENNEBEC JOURNAL

SERENITY



Kennebec Journal/MARK DAMON

The modest resting place of Revolutionary War veteran Joshua Wells in Mount Vernon is neatly kept and decorated with a small flag.

(In Direct Line Only)

OUR LADS IN THE SERVICE

COLONIAL WARS

Pequot War	1636	1st Indian War-Maine	1675-1676	Queen Anne's War	1702-1713
Narragansett War	1645	2nd Indian War-Maine	1688-1698	King George's War	1744-1748
King Phillip's War	1675-1676	King William's War	1689-1697	French and Indian War	1754-1763

(Meeken)

Thomas Baxter (Ship)	Capt, NY
Ralph[1] Earle	Capt, RI
Ralph[3] Earle	Ensign, RI
Robert Fish	Lt, RI
William Smiton	RI

(Johnson)

Samuel Allen	MA
Christopher Bartlett	MA
Joseph Boynton	Capt, MA: Front Royal
Abraham Brown	Pvt, MA
John[3] Chandler	Col, CT
William[4] Chandler	Col, CT
George Clifford	Anc & Hon Arty Co, MA
Tristram[2] Coffin	Lt, MA
John Colby	Sgt, MA: Falls Fight
Thomas Colby	MA
Robert Cross	MA
Richard Currier	MA
Henry Dow	Ensign, NH
Thomas Dudley	Sgt Maj Gen, MA
John[2] Emery	Sgt, Martha's Vineyard
Daniel Fisher	Anc & Hon Arty Co, MA
Reginald Foster	MA
Nathaniel French	NH
Samuel French	NH
Edmund Greenleaf	Capt, MA
David[5] Hammond	MA
Thomas[3] Hammond	CT
Jonathan[2] Hatch	Pvt, MA
Joseph[3] Hatch	Capt, MA
Joseph[4] Hatch	Capt, MA
John[5] Hibbard	Pvt, VT
John Jameson	MA
Richard Jones	Pvt, MA: Falls Fight
John Manter	Ensign, NH
James[3] Philbrick	Lt, NH
Richard Raymond	Cornet, CT
John[1] Samborne	Lt, MA
John[2] Samborne	Ensign, MA
Jonathan[3] Sanborn	Capt, NH
Tristram Sanborn	Ensign, MA
Samuel[2] Sherburne	Capt, NH Killed in action
John Stevens	Lt, MA
Samuel Tenney	Lt, MA
Francis Whitmore	MA
Thomas Whitmore	MA
Peter Whitney	CT
John Worth	Sgt, MA

(Wells)

John Barrell	Anc & Hon Arty Co, MA
James Browne	Anc & Hon Arty Co, MA
Arthur Bragdon	Lt, ME
Joseph Chamberlain	MA: Swamp Fight
John Emerson	Lt, MA
Philip Cromwell	Capt, NH
Anthony Fisher	Anc & Hon Arty Co, MA
Eleazer[5] Fisher	Capt, MA: Louisburg
Joshua Fisher	Anc & Hon Arty Co, MA
Edmund Freeman	Lt, MA
John Freeman	Maj, MA
Thomas Haines	ME
Thomas Hinckley	Pvt, Plymouth: Swamp Fight
Robert Hinsdale	Anc & Hon Arty Co, MA
Stephen Hopkins	"Voluntary", Plymouth Colony
Christopher Hussey	Capt, MA: Louisbourg
Nathaniel[2] Ladd	Ensign, NH Died of wounds
John[3] Layton	NH
John[4] Layton	NH
Thomas[3] Layton	Sgt, NH
Benjamin Leighton	NH, ME
John Littlefield	Capt, ME
James Page	Lt, ME
John Pickering	Capt, NH
John Plimpton	Anc & Hon Arty Co, Sgt MA
Thomas Pope	Pvt, MA
James Prescott	Sgt, NH; Front Royal
Jeremiah Prescott	NH
Edward Riggs	MA
Daniel Robbins	MA: Fort Dusquesne
Stephen Sanborn	NH
William Sanborn	NH
George Talbot	Capt, MA
Peter Talbot	MA: Swamp Fight
Daniel Turell	Anc & Hon Arty Co, Capt, MA
William Veazie	Ensign, MA
George Wadsworth	Ensign, MA
Samuel Wadsworth	Capt MA: Killed in Action: Sudbury
Robert Ware	ME
Samuel[2] Webber	ME
Samuel[3] Webber	ME
Gershom Webber	ME
Joshua Wells	ME
Luke Wells	Ser[t] MA

Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company formed 1637 at Boston based on similar one at London; a club but also fought in all wars as MA militia. Early militia was called "train(ed) band". Note is made where soldier was at a major battle. Prepared from biographies: no search has been made to find or to confirm military service.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR

Captain Timothy Foster and all eight of his sons served in the Revolution. Four sons did not return.

(Meeken)

John McCollum Sgt,	South Carolina Loyalist Militia
Jonathan Palmer	Westchester Loyalists, NY

(Johnson)

William[6] Chandler	Pvt, NH
Stephen Eastman	Pvt, NH
David[5] Hammond, Sr	Pvt, NH
John S Hibbard	Pvt, VT
*David[6] Hammond, Jr	Pvt, NH: Bunker Hill
Enoch[6] Sargent	Cpl, NH
John Tenney	Pvt, NH
*Peter Whitney	Sgt, Midshipman, MA

(Wells)

*Isaac Case	Pvt, MA
Stuart Foster	Pvt, MA
Timothy Foster	Capt, MA
Simeon Pearl	2Lt, ME
*John Rogers	Sgt, NH: Yorktown
*Asa Robbins	Capt, MA
Daniel Robbins	Cpl, MA
Elisha Snow	Pvt, MA
John Wadsworth	MA: Died of disease
*Joshua Wells	Pvt, NH

* -Pensioned. A pension record has biographical information.

CANADA

Samuel[1] Wilson, "services in British Army 20 yrs 5 mos" prior to 1820. Prob the one born Yorkshire, retired 1819 a private with 2 years credit for battle of Waterloo 18 Jun 1815 where he was wounded in left foot.

CANADA

Samuel R. Meekins, Sgt, Westchester County, Nova Scotia, Militia 1864-1866.

WAR OF 1812

Lovell Hibbard, Lieut Col
Volunteer Corps Vermont 1812,
Maj Gen Vermont Militia 1817-1818

Benjamin Robbins Pvt, Maine militia

Emerson[2] Stain Capt, Maine militia

CIVIL WAR

Benjamin F. Wells, Pvt, Maine, 1st Battery,
lst Regiment Mounted Artillery, Maine Volunteers.
(son)

Stephen G. Wells, Pvt, GA, Company A,
Floyd (County) Legion, and Home Guard, Rome, GA
(father)

WORLD WAR I

Stanley R. Meeken, Cpl, MA
311th Supply Company. Quartermaster Corps, American Expeditionary Force

Notes

The Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company was formed 1637 at Boston modeled on similar unit at London: a club but also a unit that fought in wars as militia. Today's organization accepts membership "by right of descent" of males in direct descent from members of the Company before 1738.

The Nova Scotia Militia of 1864-1866 was formed to defend against threat from Irish who joined US Army to learn skills and to obtain weapons, and then deserted to form irregular units intent on attacking Canada as part of the UK.

CHAPTER 1

THE PRESENT

"Think of your forefathers! Think of your posterity!"
- John Quincy Adams.

"I don't know who my grandfather was. I am much more concerned to know what his grandson will be."
- Abraham Lincoln.

This story will focus on the generation born in 1890-1900. First, they are now all dead and are properly the subject of a history. Most appropriately, it is now their centennial.

In order to provide continuity, in Chart A are shown the present descendants of these four (great) grandparents. Those readers who are morbid will recognize that this chapter is the working draft for the next two generations of ancestors. It is -- and some day you'll thank us for recording the dates in one place.

Stanley R. Meeken, Jr. graduated from Milton (MA) High School in 1946, and from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1950 (SB) and 1951 (SM) in chemical engineering. A registered professional engineer (Massachusetts), he served 30 years with the Corps of Engineers, retiring in 1981 as a colonel. He worked with the Standard Oil Company of Ohio (SOHIO), the original core Standard Oil company founded by John D. Rockfeller, as a construction manager for the Prudhoe Bay, AK, oilfields. After retiring from British Petroleum (which had swallowed SOHIO) in 1987, he worked as project manager with the Port of Oakland and construction manager for a state prison in Delano, CA, before becoming interested in genealogy in 1992.

Patricia Meeken graduated from Dorchester (MA) High School in 1945, and from Boston University (BA) in 1949. Assisted by a cat named Misty, she raised the following:

Richard B. Meeken graduated from Fairfax (VA) High School in 1971 and worked his way through the University of Colorado, graduating with BS in chemical engineering in 1979. He has worked since for oil field service companies, in the US, Africa, Scotland, England, Mid-East, and is presently in Aberdeen.

Kenneth S. Meeken graduated from Fairfax (VA) High School in 1972, and from the University of Virginia (BA) in 1976. After operating a restaurant in Rockland, MD, for a number of years, he presently resides in Hawaii, where he is operating restaurants.

Constance Meeken, named for Constance Hopkins, graduated from Radford High School in Honolulu in 1974, and from the University of Virginia (BA) in 1978. She worked with the American Red Cross at the field office at Fort Leonard Wood, MO, until her marriage.

GO TO CHART B
Stanley R. Meeken

GO TO CHART C
Rita A. Johnson

married: Apr 18, 1925 at Dorchester, MA

GO TO CHART B
Harvey L. Meeken

GO TO CHART E
Elsie F. Wells

marrried: Jun 17, 1913 at Medford, MA

Stanley R. Meeken, Jr.
b Jan 4, 1930
at Jamaica Plain, MA

Patricia Meeken
b Mar 1, 1928
at Arlington, MA

married: May 25, 1951 at Dorchester, MA

Richard Bruce Meeken
b Mar 7, 1952
at Ft McClellan, AL

(1) Aemilie Svec
b Nov 21, 1949
of Solon, OH

married: July 10, 1976 at Solon, OH
divorced: May 20, 1992

Benjamin True Meeken — b Mar 9, 1979, Boulder, CO; d Feb 4, 1983, Ivory Coast

Luke Arthur Meeken — b Oct 17, 1983, Solon, OH

Thomas Edward Meeken — b May 26, 1986, Aberdeen, Scot.

(2) Susan Elizabeth Capps
b Nov 27, 1956
Norwich, Eng.

married: Jun 4, 1992, at Lowestoft, England.

Zoë Abigail Meeken — b Nov 24, 1991, Gorleston, Eng.

Alexander James Meeken — b May 16, 1995, Gorleston, Eng.

Kenneth Stuart Meeken
b Aug 29, 1953
at Ft McClellan, AL

Marie Kahanaoi
b May 16, 1957
of Kaneohe, HI

married: Feb 19, 1977 at Waialae, HI

Kuipo Marie Pomaikai Meeken — b Aug 26, 1977, Bethesda, MD

Kapua iki o'akua Patricia Leilani Pomaikai Meeken — b Oct 23, 1978, Bethesda, MD

Minoaka mi'i o'aloha Anne Madaline Cabral Pomaikai Meeken — b May 21, 1980, Rockville, MD

Kinikalela ui o'lani Ashly Pomaikai Meeken — b Dec 16, 1983, Honolulu, HI

Joseph Kevin Conway
b Aug 1, 1953
of Tennesee

Constance Meeken
b Oct 7, 1956
at Ft Belvoir, VA

married: Jun 8, 1980 at Ft Leonard Wood, MO

Brianne Patricia Conway — b Oct 15, 1981, Ft Ord, CA

Erin Colleen Conway — b Jun 22, 1988, Annapolis, MD

Kyle McCullough Conway — b Jul 27, 1990, Annapolis, MD

Devin Franklin Conway — b Feb 2, 1993, Annapolis, MD

Hannah Elizabeth Conway — b Jun 26, 1996, Annapolis, MD

CHART A1: PRESENT GENERATIONS

CHILDHOOD HOME OF RICHARD, KENNETH, CONNIE

Dates	Residence	Father's Duty Station
Jul 75 - Jun 78	12619 So 29th St, Offutt Air Force Base, NE 68123	Joint Strategic Target Planning Staff
Jul 73 - Jul 75	Quarters 305, Fort Shafter, HI 96558	Post Commander, Ft Shafter
May 72 - Jul 73	Quarters 1340, Fort Shafter, HI 96558	HQ, U. S. Army Pacific
Jul 69 - May 72	3820 Heritage Lane, Fairfax, VA 22030	Office, Chief Res & Dev
Feb 68 - Jul 69	Quarters 27, Fort Carson, CO 80913	Commander, 31st Engr Group
Jul 64 - Jan 68	531 Tasker Ave, Folsom, PA 19033	ROTC Drexel; Vietnam
Nov 61 - Jul 64	529B Forney Loop, Fort Belvoir, VA 22060	Polar R&D Center, Greenland
May 60 - Nov 61	704 East Stonestreet Avenue, Rockville, MD 69250	Atomic Energy Commission
Aug 59 - May 60	Quarters 3542A Baker Road, Fort McClellan, Ala	School
Jun 56 - Aug 59	Quarters 1110-C-3 Kimbro Loop, Fort Belvoir, Va	Army Nuclear Power Program
May 55 - Jun 56	Quarters, Camp Tokorozawa (near Tokyo), Japan)	43rd Engr Bn (Construction)
Feb 55 - Mar 55	Quarters 2167A Camp Eta Jima (Nijimura), Japan)	
Apr 54 - Jan 55	21 Mulberry Road, Milton, Massachusetts	3rd Engr Bn (Combat), Korea
Jan 54 - Apr 54	Mount Vernon Lodge, Alexandria, Virginia	School, Fort Belvoir
Aug 53 - Dec 53	1011 Vanderbilt Drive, Huntsville, Alabama)	Redstone Arsenal
Mar 52 - Aug 53	1001 Vanderbilt Drive, Huntsville, Alabama)	
Aug 51 - Mar 52	105½ East 8th Street, Huntsville, Alabama)	

CHART A-2 CHILDHOOD RESIDENCE

"Often I think of the beautiful town
That is seated by the sea;
Often in thought go up and down
The pleasant streets of that dear old town,
And my youth comes back to me."

Henry Wadsworth Longfellow
1802-1882, "My Lost Youth"

CHAPTER 2

MEEKINS/MEEKIN/MEEKEN

"My family is from Rhode Island -- with Roger Williams."
- Raymond True Meeken, c1941

Our Meeken story comes from original research in records, in contrast to the other family lines that could be copied from library books. The Meeken study has been printed as a separate report. Only our direct line is given here, in order to complete the lines in this "Work Book".

When we began this study we thought we would be an old New England family, for we knew Great-grandfather Samuel Meekins had a farm at Attleboro Falls, MA, an old town on the border with RI; and in response to a question for an eighth-grade homework assignment to write a paper on family history, Grandfather True had said his family was early in RI. There is an old Meekins family, descendants of Thomas Meakins who arrived at Boston in 1633. But we forgot a major clue: True's wife was from Nova Scotia.

We now know Samuel and family were in RI but as immigrants from NS. True's comment on Roger Williams was perhaps (1) an add-on joke, for among Protestant Bostonians Roger Williams and his Rhode Island crowd were regarded as abnormal much as we regard Californians as weird -- colonial religious differences aside, Rhode Islanders still put tomatoes in clam chowder; (2) a dig at his wife who talked continually of being from Newport, NS, a town first settled by people from RI yet her male line did not even come from RI whereas his did; or -- (3) did True know his family really had been early in RI before going to NS, in RI before the Revolution if not actually as early as Roger Williams in 1635?

It is quite possible True knew his origin for he, his father Samuel and his grandfather Charles were all eldest sons. Samuel in reporting the death of his father Charles said that his father's parents were Jeremiah and Sarah Meekins although they had died before he was born. Meekins were at Newport, RI, before 1700, associated with a Coffiel, a family who appears later with our Meekins in NS, but we have been unable to establish a connection. Nor can we find any relatives in RI in 1880 to suggest Samuel had first settled in RI to rejoin an earlier family.

Instead, our factual knowledge of our Meekins lines begins (ends?) in Nova Scotia with our great-great-great grandfather Jeremiah Meekins, whose son Charles was born at Horton in 1799. It is unlikely that we will be able to go back further because of uncertainty in the surname. Jeremiah Meekins may have been an immigrant from Scotland; our surname may come from the MacMeikin of the Galloway district in the southwest corner of Scotland. Or not.

We begin with a NS history lesson and then some speculation as to the origin of Meekins prior to NS before presenting our Meekins line. In the next chapter, the NS wives' family lines are given.

The Historical Setting

Nova Scotia was always closely associated with the Massachusetts colony, and indeed was made part of Massachusetts in the 1692 charter. Nova Scotia probably would have joined the American side in the Revolution but for its separation from the rest of the colonies by the unsettled area of northern ME and NB, by deep-seated hatred for the French that could not accept the American-French alliance, and but for the animosity created by an amateur

LOCATION MAP FOR

NOVA SCOTIA

COUNTIES			
1. Halifax	1749	10. Guysborough (from 9)	1836
2. Annapolis	1759	11. Cape Breton	1820
3. Cumberland	1759	12. Colchester (from 1)	1835
4. Kings	1759	13. Pictou (from 1)	1835
5. Lunenburg	1759	14. Inverness (from 11)	1835
6. Queens (from 5)	1762	15. Richmond (from 11)	1835
7. Hants (from 4)	1781	16. Yarmouth (from 8)	1836
8. Shelburne (from 6)	1784	17. Digby (from 2)	1837
9. Sydney 1784/Antigonish	1784	18. Victoria (from 14)	1851

Prior to 1784, New Brunswick was part of Nova Scotia.

(adapted from NEHGR 138-251)

raid on Fort Lawrence conducted by self-appointed heroes from Maine. Our wives' families include both "New England Planters" from RI and "Loyalists" from NY. To provide the setting for our family, the history of Nova Scotia can be condensed into five phases:

(1) First settled in 1605 by France as "Acadia", Nova Scotia was taken repeatedly by England -- with Massachusetts militia regiments -- during European wars only to be returned to France in each peace treaty, until 1749 when it was kept by England. English settlement began with the arrival of settlers from Yorkshire at Halifax that year followed by groups of Protestant farmers recruited from Europe. Many soldiers from Massachusetts regiments remained as settlers.

(2) In 1755 the French Acadian inhabitants were exiled during the French And Indian War. To resettle the area with loyal subjects, the "New England Planters", farmers and fishermen from MA, RI, and CT, were recruited for land grants to form new townships. The first ship with Scottish settlers arrived in 1773.

(3) After 1775 those who remained loyal to the king, the "Loyalists", began to arrive from the American Colonies, and in 1783 after the Revolution a flood of 30,000 Loyalist refugees and disbanded soldiers arrived. Land grants were awarded to Loyalists, and were available to their sons. New land grants were temporarily halted 1790-1807.

(4) After the Revolution the economy grew rapidly as world trade moved on Nova Scotia sailing ships. Immigration resumed from Great Britain and Europe. Many moved to better farmland in Ontario.

(5) After 1870, the economy slumped as confederation to form Canada exposed the local industry to competition, and as the iron steamship replaced the locally-built sailing ship. Many went to the "Boston States" for temporary jobs or to emigrate permanently.

Before Nova Scotia: Speculation

We find associated with our Jeremiah Meekins a Joseph Meekins and we suspect Jeremiah and Joseph were brothers for they both marry and have children c1800. Joseph was born in Scotland. The two may have come with the many Scots who immigrated to Nova Scotia when travel resumed after our Revolutionary War for we find no parents in Nova Scotia. Or, Jeremiah and Joseph may have come to the American Colonies first as children with their parents from Scotland and later moved to Nova Scotia. Or, noting Jeremiah and Joseph are not found called brothers, Jeremiah may have a different origin from that of Joseph.

Meekins is not an uncommon name in England, Scotland, and North Ireland. Meekins are found before 1800 in each of the 13 American Colonies except GA; but, we find no likely Jeremiah, reinforcing the idea that Jeremiah did come from Scotland.

Thus, it appears most probable that with further work we would find Jeremiah and Joseph to be brothers, and thus we are Scottish.

But there is a wee problem. Grace Hutchins after a visit to NS reported the descendants of Joseph pronounce Meekins as "Minkins", and later we found in early records descendants of both Jeremiah and Joseph are frequently called "Minkins". For 200 years these two (one?) families have written their name "Meekins" yet both have kept the pronounciation "Minkins". Minkins is not an alias or alternate surname, for it is not found written by the Meekins but only by others. The "-n-" sound is not a local Nova Scotia accent, for it is those in Nova Scotia who hear and write "Minkins"; for example, in the 1913 probate file of John Meekins there is a bill from a nurse calling him John Minkins. The

descendants of both Jeremiah and Joseph are generally called of English origin in the NS censuses, even when the wives are given of another origin, suggesting neither family had knowledge of a Scottish origin. For example, our Samuel demonstrated in his report of the death of his father Charles that he knew his grandfather was Jeremiah, yet in the 1871 NS census he said he was "English", but in 1881 he said "Scottish".

The risk to our further study is that our earlier name may have been some variant of Meekins. Joseph is clearly a Meekins, for he is literate, signing his own name "Meekins". Before he is found with Jeremiah, in the 1795 poll tax list at Newport Joseph is called both "Mecins" and "Meekins", the former obviously a phonetic spelling but the clerk did ~ use "-n-". In contrast, Jeremiah did not sign his name, and although he signed his deeds "Meekins" by mark, the learned doctor serving as administrator for his estate consistently called him and his sons "Meenkins" (indexed as Munkins). Rather than being related, the illiterate Jeremiah might have been initially of some similar surname and became "Meekins" only by association with the literate Joseph; and similarly, Joseph's family might have picked up the "n"-sounding "Minkins" from Jeremiah. Certainly great weight must be given to this noted doctor consistently calling his client "Meenkins" when his job was simply to probate two land deeds already recorded as "Meekins". "Meenken" is German; "Minkins" has been found only as a family starting in VA 1840 census. Tantalizingly, a Jeremiah Meekins, a Revolutionary War soldier from VA, was also called Minkim (was -ns read as m?) and is not found after the war (Complied Service Record for Jeremiah Meekins: National Archives Microcopy 881 Roll 965: VA, 3+4 Regt, Mc-Mu -LDS 1486245; comparing names to roster of same company in "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography" 1(1884):94-95).

"Meekins" as a surname arises separately in Scotland and England, and in Ireland from Scotland. From observation of examples, it appears to us that the Scottish surname has variants with "-i-": Meikins, Mickins, Mickings; whereas the English surname has variants with "-a-": Meakins, Makins, Meakings. While this is a generalization, nevertheless there is nowhere here the "-n-" of Minkins.

In Scotland, Meekins is infrequent and only a few early examples are found, near Glasgow. Meekins may be a derivative of MacMeekin, a Galloway family. The Scottish prefix Mac- and suffix -s both denote son of, suggesting that Mac- might be dropped and -s added. Galloway is the lowland, border area south of Glasgow in the southwest corner of Scotland.

The central family (the landed gentry) is M'Micking of Miltonise, parish of New Luce just NE of port of Stranraer. They may be from the MacMeiken in 1100's ("Celtic owners of lands, all of whom has disappeared as proprietors, excepting perhaps that MacMiking of Miltonise is from Macmeiken" -M'Kirlie, p 322), from the Gaelic name MacMiadhachain (Black). The family has arms, crest and motto ("We hae dune") but as lowland Scots, no tartan. (You may use the classic retort that when a tourist inquires of our tartan the lowland Scot responds, "My family could always afford trousers".)

Members of this family went to the American colonies. Cornelius MacMaiken arrived 2 Nov 1674 at St Marys Co, MD (Dobson). Hugh McMicken was a prominent merchant at Portsmouth, VA (but died 1774 without a son). Names below are from an 1774 shipping list departing port of Stranraer for New York from Parishes of Glenluce, New Luce, Dailly, Galloway, and Inch (Cameron):

McMicken: Alexr, James, Will	McMiken: Alexr, Gilbt	Mikine: John
McMicking: John, Thomas	McMiking: James	McMikine: (females)

In Ireland, Meekin (no -s) is said to come from the same Gaelic name, found mostly in Belfast. The more common Irish names Meehan and Meegan come from a different Gaelic name (Matheson). An 1890 survey of Scottish names in Ireland lists seven McMeekin, of whom six are in Ulster (Hanna).

In England, the surname Meekins and variants such as Makins also are found early but are wide-spread, suggesting the name arose independently in many areas. Makens are said to be frequent in Suffolk, Makins in Norfolk, and Meakin in Derbyshire, Shropshire, and Nottinghamshire (Guppy); at Lancashire in land records we find a typical line: Thomas Meekin 1622, Henry Makyn 1570, Thomas and John Makyn and Maken 1507, Hen Maikyn 1473, Thomas and John Maykyn 1444, and Ric Maykyn 1379. One origin suggested in texts is from "May-kin", a diminutive of Mayheu, French for Matthew (Reaney), but this would require a wide distribution of early Matthews. More satisfying origins are those proposed from women's names, from "Maide-kin" (Reaney); and from "Matilda" and its diminutive "Maude", a common name in 12-13th century England because of the story of Robin Hood, Maid Marion being popularly believed to be Matilda daughter of Lord FitzWalter (Bardsley). Derivation from a woman's name would imply a foundling or illegitimacy, but that also would explain the wide-spread distribution: perhaps "Matilda's child" was popular word-play for foundling.

But remember! there is as yet no indication that Joseph Meekins as an individual is of the MacMeiken family, or even that our Jeremiah Meekins is from Scotland.

Five Islands

Five Islands is of interest as the focal point for Jeremiah and Joseph Meekins and for Joseph's descendants from 1799 to the present. With the steep Cobequid Mountains and dense forest running to the shore, it was truly Longfellow's "forest primeval", and indeed there were a few Acadian farms although the main Acadian area was across the Bay of Minas.

The settlement of Five Islands is in a small valley of inverted-W shape running north from the Bay of Minas into the Cobequid Mountains, where a pass allowed an early road to cross and thus a settlement grew at its junction with the road along the shore. An 1829 writer described "a beautiful group of islands, five in number, and generally known as the Five Islands. They rise abruptly from the sea and present a very picturesque appearance" (Eaton-1910). The islands are accessible across the mud flats at low tide, due to the extreme 50-60 ft tides for which the northern end of the Bay of Fundy is famous. The Bay is also famous for the high tide that arrives all at once as a travelling 5-ft wall of water. The resulting Bay currents are the cause of many boat disasters, several involving the Meekins.

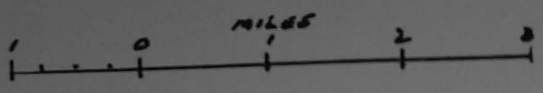
The east side of the valley, where we find Joseph Meekins in 1799 buying the "Gore Piece", is a mountain ridge, with a gap ("the Gore") through which the shore road passes between a N-S ridge line and a 750-ft peak near the shore termed "Gerrish Mountain" and "Economy Mountain".

The center of the valley consisted of salt marsh pasture on the shore behind Acadian dykes, with at most two miles of flat land in front of the hills and mountains. The town of Five Islands grew along the shore highway. Here Jeremiah Meekins is mentioned as on Gerrish Grant Lot 6 in 1808.

The west side of the valley, where Joseph Meekins settled in 1811 on Lot 5 of the Thompson Grant, is described as "very hilly and forms quite a mountain which takes its name from Peter Pennard an old Indian, who wintered there to sugar", with a major water fall on the North River two miles upstream from shore (Story 5 Is). "The falls on North River are 70 feet. St Peter's mountain rises, on either side, almost perpendicularly 500 feet" (Lovell).

Because it was poor farm land, the early land grants did not attract settlers, but the

FIVE ISLANDS



BASE MAP FROM 1864 A.F. CHURCH MAP;
GRANT AREAS ADDED FROM LAND GRANTS, DEEDS,
AND POSITIONED BY 1801 DEED FOR PART OF
GERRISH LOT 2 "BOUNDED N AND E BY NORTH RIVER."

existing grants did block Five Islands from being granted to Loyalists. The first "permanent" settler arrived in the spring of 1782 with wife and four children: "Mrs Corbett said she thought they would have been killed by bears but for their two dogs" (Story 5 Is). Land sales at Five Islands begin around 1800, to younger sons of local families and to new immigrants seeking land. Exact locations of lots would be available on plot plans at the county deed office. But enough has been found from the grant and deed documents on LDS microfilm to locate the lots of Jeremiah and Joseph Meekins with confidence, although some of the peripheral grant boundaries remain uncertain. (Refer to sketch. Our 1864 base map is traced from a copy in Eagles, both distorted by tracing, reduction and reproduction). The grants are interlocked, each described as bounded by the other, so that we are faced with a grid of lots floating over our 1864 map of Five Islands. We do find two clues that allow the grid to be fixed to the map.

- Gerrish Grant, 10,000 acres granted 1767 to Honorable Benjamin Gerrish, Esq, British army officer, lawyer, legislator. This area, the center of what would become Five Islands, was purchased by or re-granted to Benjamin Dewolfe and John Clarke, who subdivided the main rectangle into 20 lots numbered west-to-east, each with a 40-rod front and approximately 450 acres (thus each lot, only 660-ft wide, ran 6 miles north in mostly mountainous terrain). Each lot had an associated lot of pasture at the marsh near mouths of East and Bass Rivers, and 1/20 share of the "Tongue", a peninsula in the bay with pasture. The grant area also included the area south of Gerrish Mountain which was sold as an unnumbered lot to Carr. The grant document was not found on LDS film. From the later deeds for sale of these lots, we find the northern grant boundary was a base line, 6 miles inland from the shore (from the total area and 20x40-rod width). In deeds, Lots 1-5 are described as bounded on the south by shore or marsh, Lots 6-10 on the Bass River, Lots 11-15 on the East River, and Lots 16-20 a south base line. The issue becomes simply where to place the 20-lot grid in the E-W direction on top of the 1864 base map of Five Islands. The key is an 1809 deed (Parrsboro Deed v 1 p 119) selling 4 acres of Lot 2 described as bounded both North and East by North River. This deed places Lot 2 astride the North River, and by so placing our grid, we find there is an area in Lot 2 bounded on the north by a bend in the river. The west boundary defined by Story 5 Is as "Moose Lodge" is the same, for Moose Lodge is earlier the Broderick Hotel, on the map where the main road crosses the North River. By so fixing the west boundary, we also find a side road from the main highway lies near the boundary of Lot 5-6, where Jeremiah's deed for Lot 6 reserves a 1-rod strip for a 1½-mile access road to the northern part of Lot 6. We have located Lots 6 and 7 once owned by Jeremiah Meekins.

- Harrington Grant, 1500 acres granted 1780-1790 to Mr Harrington of Cornwallis, between Harrington River and Moose Lodge, 1½ miles north from shore (Story 5 Is). The grant document was not found on LDS film, but the east-west distance can be obtained from the total area and the north-south distance, and places the east boundary on or just east of the North River; thus, bounding the west line of Gerrish Grant. Only a few early deeds for small pieces are found, suggesting the area remained with the Harrington family.

- Thompson (Peter Mountain) Grant, granted 21 Sep 1813 to James Thompson and (5) Others. The grant document is on LDS film, although the survey is tied to the adjoining north line of the Harrington Grant and the west line of the Gerrish Grant, 6 lots numbered east-to-west each 70 rods front and 250 acres (Land Grants 1784 -LDS 1319804). We have located Lots 5 and 6 once owned by Joseph Meekins.

- Two individual grants north of Thompson Grant, to Wdw Ann Lewis and sons Joseph and John; and to Robert and James Corbett. The Lewis lands lie on the north line of Thompson Lots 5 and 6, and thus bordered on Joseph Meekins.

- Gore Piece, a 1200-acre piece remaining between the 1767 Gerrish Grant and a 1769

grant to James Falkner, granted 18 Oct 1784 to Benjamin DeWolf and John Clark (Land Grants 1784 -LDS 1319804). The 1769 grant made to James Falkner of 2000 acres was between the township of Londonderry and the Gerrish Grant (Land Grants v1 1763-1783 -LDS 1319803), but the Falkner east line is incompatible with the Gerrish west line. The resolution (not found) apparently left vacant a triangular lot called the Gore Piece. The deed of sale of the "Gore Piece" of 1200 acres to John Simpson and Joseph Meekins in 1799 confirms this Piece is bounded east by Falkner and west by Carr (the 700 acres south of Gerrish Mountain) and by Gerrish Lot 20 (Colchester Deeds v 3A, p 482 -LDS 571671).

Local industries developed to support the community: lumber, marble quarry, iron ore, shipbuilding, barytes ore (white lead); but declined with outside competition upon confederation with Canada and introduction of the iron steamship. Farming, fishing, clam canning, maple sugar, and blueberries continued. The population of Five Islands reflects this decline. In the 1861 census, Five Islands had 288 families with 1661 persons, and Economy had an additional 409 families. The 1871 Directory (Lovell) gives population as "about 600"; in the 1871 census, Five Islands and Economy now counted together had a total of 409 families. In the 1891 census, Five Islands had 151 families and Economy had 205.

Meekins Line In Nova Scotia

We find first a Joseph Meekins in 1793 at Newport, Hants Co, who married in 1801 at Parrsboro, Kings Co. An 1812 petition for land grant calls Joseph born in Scotland, living in NS for "many years". His descendants in the 1871 and 1881 census stated they were of "English" family origin, and in one case, "American", suggesting Joseph although born in Scotland grew up in the American Colonies. However, Joseph is not a Loyalist or a veteran of a British regiment, or a son of one, for he did not so state in his petition for land grant when doing so would have made him directly eligible for a grant.

Our line is solid, three generations proved elegantly on one death certificate. Jeremiah Meekins is first mentioned in 1799 in Horton, Kings Co, for the birth of son Charles. No petition for land grant is found, indicating Jeremiah was not son of a Loyalist nor veteran of a British regiment. Both Jeremiah and Joseph bought land, settled and raised their families at Five Islands. We have not found a birth date (age-year data) for either Joseph or Jeremiah, but they are probably young men close in age for both their children start c1800; and probably they are brothers for both settle at Five Islands, both name sons John and Joseph, both families are generally Baptist and state "English" origin in the NS censuses, and both families are called both "Meekins" and "Minkins". But they are not found called brothers, and Jeremiah did not buy land from Joseph although Joseph was a land speculator at the time.

Joseph and Jeremiah spring onto the stage fully grown. We find no other Meekins as possible parents or siblings as earlier immigrants to Nova Scotia or in early township records; nor any later Meekins in NS who cannot be tied to either Jeremiah or Joseph.

There were earlier Meekins or variants in NS 1759-1778, but for Joseph the gap is too great for their children (if any) would be born in NS not Scotland.

- George Meekins was among arrivals "victualed" at Halifax May-Jun 1750 (Filby), but no further information is found. (A George Meggins was buried at Halifax 11 Aug 1750 -Marble).

- Meacham. This US family is of interest for there are at least 17 Jeremiahs by 1800, named for the 1630 immigrant at Boston, and the variants of Meacham in New England resemble those of Meekins/Meakins. Of this family, from Enfield, CT/MA, John Meacham was at Falmouth (Falmouth Township Record -LDS 9289721; Duncanson-Falmouth) and Ichabod

Meacham was at Newport (NYGBR 65:382); both had children c1760, but returned to MA where children are recorded at Enfield as born in NS. A Jerehiah and Isaac Mecham are listed on the earliest land grant at Truro 24 Nov 1759 to 119 persons all said to be from MA, but grant was not taken; some of the names can be found later at Onslow (Eaton-1912), Londonderry, and Five Islands. These two can be identified as probable cousins of John and Ichabod, although an Isaac and Jeremiah explicitly said to be in NS are not found in Meacham family history. Significantly, the logical choice for Jerehiah/Jeremiah has only a brief entry in the family history "b 1725 Enfield. No further record" (NYGBR 65:382). But no other mention in NS is found either of an Isaac or of a Jeremiah b 1725, or of possible descendants.

-John Meakin, soldier of Marines, bachelor, and Jane Bell, spinster, marriage bond 18 Apr 1778 at Halifax ("Halifax Marriages 1763-1800" - LDS 1376196 Item 2). If a son was born as early as 1778, he would be age 21 in 1799 and too young to be Joseph but could be Jeremiah. Thomas Meakin was labourer at Halifax in 1838 census.

There are endless other variants in early records, such as Minchin, Mackine, Meekam. But no Jeremiah has been found before Jeremiah Meekins is seen in the 1791 Horton poll tax. (Saunders, citing Microfilm PANS RG 1 v 444 Census of NS/Poll Taxes 1791-1793, at Kings Co NS Historical Society Family History Committee; not on LDS film.)

This study is a pedigree, the ancestors of a person. The related descendancy study of Jeremiah Meekins and Joseph Meekins was made (distributed as "Meekins of Nova Scotia", 10 June 2002) in order to ask the living descendants if they had a family memory of their origin. (The descendants then living at Five Islands were unaware of Joseph and thought they descended from Jeremiah.) There were only two families from Jeremiah with memories. One reported grandmother had said "Wales" and "North England", but unfortunately that Meekins is not credible because he had been left in NS at age 8 when his parents emigrated; the second reported they always understood they were English, but that would be the default answer from anyone from pre-WWII Canada. There are Meekins in Wales, and indeed Makins is said to be a variant of Macken, ancient Lords of Manor in Monmouthshire in SE corner of Wales. But the variants in surname – and the Welsh language – make further study difficult if not impossible.

STATUS

So, we the descendents of Jeremiah may be Scots, English, Welsh, or Dutch/German; with Jeremiah either being a direct immigrant to Nova Scotia, or one who went first to one of the American colonies and later moved to NS, with a surname some variant of Meekins – and may be not even close because Jeremiah was illiterate. Good luck!

Perhaps you can find some temporary comfort by considering the one candidate we did find: Jeremiah Meekins of Loudoun County, Virginia. He enlisted as private in the 5th (later the 3rd) Virginia Regiment Continental Army in the company called "from Loudoun County", and appears in monthly rosters and payrolls from Sep 1776 through the last extant record Nov 1779, appearing with many innovative spellings by the company clerks including "Minkins". There are no further records for this Virginia regiment was ordered to march from Morristown NJ to the defense of Charlestown SC, arriving in time to be among the 6000 prisoners of war upon the surrender of Charlestown 12 May 1780. Death rates were high in prison camps, and some 530 Continentals agreed to enlist in the Duke of Cumberland's Regiment in Feb 1781 with the promise they would serve in Jamaica, not in the American colonies. A second battalion was added in Jamaica from the Loyal American Rangers, a similar unit formed in NY from Continental prisoners and deserters – which means from here on any of the soldiers could be from the NY area.

This regiment was demobilized in NS in 1784, and the veterans received land grants at Chedabacto (north of Halifax). Jeremiah does not appear on the extant partial lists of Charlestown prisoners, on partial lists of those joining the British regiment, or on the list of those discharged soldiers receiving land grants at Chedabacto. However, the regiment lived in a temporary tent camp near Halifax NS during winter 1783/1784, and some 100 (unnamed) soldiers deserted before spring came, abandoning their discharge and land grant. The curious reluctance seen among Meekins to discuss our family origin is consistent with a soldier who deserted both the American and the British armies; with a man who appears at Horton in 1791; and a man who did not apply for a land grant in NS.

1-Jeremiah Meekins

1-Jeremiah Meekins (Meenkins).
b: ? -but before c1779 for son Charles b 1799; perhaps bro of Joseph.
m: Sarah named parent in death record of son Charles b 1799; no wife named in 1817 deed; Sarah named wife in 1823 deed; no widow named in 1832 Jeremiah estate file. (Perhaps Sarah Eagles.)
d: prob 15 Oct 1831. Said to be buried on his lot at Five Islands. No reference to age/year found as yet.
In contrast to the literate, active Joseph Meekins, we see Jeremiah as an illiterate, quiet farmer. He purchased but one farm. Yet he was well-regarded in Five Islands for he was appointed by the court as one of the first three trustees for the local school.

Because he and Sarah signed by mark, his surname is as written by others. He is called "Meekins" in copies of deeds in deed books and in the book Story of Five Islands. But his estate administrator, a noted doctor, in his own writings called him and the sons "Meenkins" in all probate papers (although when copied by others the Meenkins is read as Munkins). Descendants of both Jeremiah and Joseph are called "Minkins", demonstrating Meekins was pronounced with the -n- sound.

Jeremiah and Sarah Meekins are first found in 1799 at Horton (Kings Co) as the parents named in death record of their son Charles as reported by his son Samuel Meekins: Charles Meekins d 10 Jan 1871 was born 1799 at Horton of parents Jeremiah and Sarah Meekins (Cumberland Deaths 1864-1877, single folded sheets numbered: PANS RG 32 Vol 24 #162 -LDS 1294779). Samuel b 1843 did not know his grandfather Jeremiah who d 1831, but as both Charles and Samuel were eldest sons they probably had credible knowledge of family history. However, no record of Jeremiah Meekins is found at Horton (Horton Township Records -LDS 477529, 928972; Kings Co Deed Index -LDS 567491; Eagles-1974; there are no Horton 1791 poll tax records on LDS film, but they are at PANS -Punch).

Jeremiah Meekins is next found at Five Islands, named as birthplace of sons John (1805) and Jeremiah (1809) in their death records.

Jeremiah's land was in the Gerrish Grant, which had been subdivided for sale into 450-acre lots numbered 1-20 west to east (refer to sketch map). Except as clearing proceeded from the shoreline, the lots were undeveloped, in heavily forested and hilly terrain. (The following deeds are from Parrsboro Deed Index v1 1786-1900 -LDS 496228; and Parrsboro Deeds v 1, 2 -LDS 496343, v 3 -LDS 496344).

> David Eagles was the first purchaser of Lot 7 on 21 Jun 1808 (Deeds v2, p 109), and he sold the lot 13 Dec 1808 to his brother Joshua, describing Lot 7 as "bounded westward on Jeremiah Meekins" (Deeds v2, p 212).
>
> Jeremiah Meekins "of Parrsboro" was the first purchaser of Lot 6 on 5 Dec 1816 (Deeds v2, p 342). Jeremiah must have been leasing the lot earlier to be named occupant in the 1808 deed above, perhaps as early as 1805 when his son was born.

In 1817, Jeremiah Meekins on Lot 6 and John Fulmore Jr now on Lot 7 exchanged lands so that Jeremiah Meekins had the inland portion of both lots, and John Fulmore had the portion of both lots along the shore and highway. Jeremiah "built a log house, cleared the land and made a good farm; later he built a farm house, sold it to John Fulmer, and moved back on the mountain where he again made a farm" (Story 5 Is, p 13). The phrase "later built" confirms Jeremiah was on Lot 6 prior to his purchase, for purchase by deed 5 Dec 1816 and sale 26 Mar 1817 is hardly adequate time to build a log house, make a good farm

and later build a second house. A one-rod strip on Lot 5-6 boulndary retained by Jeremiah to provide an access road to his interior part of the lots is probably the road at this location that shows on the 1864 map, pointing to Jeremiah's second farm.

> Deed signed 26 Mar 1817 recorded 29 Mar 1817, Jeremiah Meekins (no wife named) to John Fulmore Jr: part of Lot 6 in the division of the Five Islands Grant, beginning at SW corner adjoining Lot 5 at the bend of the river, thence running N22-½ °E 1-½ mile thence E22-½° 40 rods to side line Lot 7, thence S2-½° W 1-½ mile to bank of river, thence W along river 40 rods to beginning, excepting one rod wide on side adjoining Lot 5 beginning at main road and running N, 100 acres (Deeds v2, p 353).
>
> Deed signed 6 Mar 1817, recorded 1 Apr 1817, John Fulmore Jr to Jeremiah Meekins: part of Lot 7 in the division of Five Islands Grant, bounded W on Lot 6, E on Lot 8, fronting on part of Lot 7 by a brook running E-W being same tract I purchased of Robert Heywood (Deeds v2, p 355). The Fulmore-Heywood deed has further detail: brook E-W between hardwood tract called Beech IJill and North Mountain which is the south line, to extend to north end Five Islands grant, 350 acres (Deeds v2, p357).

Jeremiah Meekins was one of three Trustees for School appointed 27 Dec 1816-27 Dec 1817 by Court of General Sessions of the Peace for Kings Co, for the school in the center of Five Islands. Prior to this date, school was held in homes, with the teacher boarded at the house. (Story 5 Is, p 47; Eagles, p 46). James Meekins 15 and Oliver [*sic*, prob probably daughter Olive] Meekins 17 who appear on 1829-1832 school list taking writing, reading, arithmetic (Story 5 Is, p 48) correspond to his children.

Jeremiah Meekins and wife Sarah in 1823 mortgaged their land to James Ratchford for £100 for two years: lot which Jeremiah Meekins bought of John Fulmore as Lot 7 of Five Islands Grant and Lot 6 bought of Benjamin Dewolf and John Clarke; signed Jeremiah Meekins his mark, and Sarah Meekins her mark; witnesses Charles Meekins and E. D. W. Ratchford (Deed of mortgage signed 29 Jan 1823, recorded 3 Apr 1823, Deeds v3, p 72). His need for money is not apparent. oldest son Charles had married in 1821 but bought no land until 1827, and the other children married or bought property well after 1823. Did Jeremiah help support Joseph's widow?

Jeremiah is buried "on his mountain" but the area is called abandoned and impassable (Hutchins, citing Kenneth Meekins family at Five Islands during 1993 site visit). He died intestate, with probate by a noted doctor as estate administrator. Estate papers on LDS film include appointment of Abraham Gesner as administrator, inventory and appraisment, accounts of funds from auction and debts owned, letter 20 Apr 1833 from Gesner to probate judge reporting it is necessary to sell the real propery to pay debts, and approval (bond) for Gesner to sell the real estate (Kings Co Probate Records Administration File-Intestate 1785-1950, ADM-M-139, Jeremiah "Munkins", perhaps "Meenkins", of Five Islands 15 Oct 1831 -LDS 1674608).

Although this file does not give the death date for Jeremiah, it may be the otherwise unidentified date 15 Oct 1831 on the probate file index card (Kings Co Estate Index C-D -LDS 1685818), for the farm was leased in the 1832 season as the administrator's letter of 20 Apr 1833 noted "If it can be leased for another year it should be done immediately as the season is advancing." Significant issues: (1) "Meenkins" is used consistently by Gesner on all papers for Jeremiah and for Charles, John, Jeremiah (no James then a minor) among those buying at auction; (2) the administrator is Abraham Gesner, a prominent lawyer, rather than one of the sons, and from his 20 Apr 1833 correspondence a man of letters obviously capable of spelling the name of his deceased client and the sons, and he says "Meenkins"; (3) no widow is named, and estate inventory includes crops, animals, farm implements, but virtually no household items --a teapot, a pan, and no books; (4) no heirs are named (for all the estate went to pay debts).

Parrsboro
April 20, 1833

Dear Sir

Enclosed you will receive a statement of the debts and dem(ands) of the Meenkins Estate as far as they have come to my knowledge and you will perceive that it is necessary to sell the real Estate to discharge the demands against it. I made an application to the Governor and Council last autumn for an order to sell the land but to that recommendation nothing has been received, perhaps your advice should have accompanied the application.

The farm is now upon my hands and I have no order to sell -- and do not know whether I should lease it again or not. If it can be leased for another year it should be done immediately as the season is advancing.

You will therefore please forward me your instructions as soon as possible that by them I may be directed how to proceed.

We have had a very severe winter and there is a scarcity of provisions in this township, vessels are now having activity in the Bay and flour has already been received here from St John. A steamboat is to ply between Windsor and St John to land at Parrsboro weekly this season. This will seriously affect the Parrsboro Packet and the (-?-) Stage Coach Company. The boat is owned by Whitney in St John and the engine is hourly expected from England.

With Best Regards to Mrs. Campbell I am with much respect

Your affectionate Servant

/s/ Abr Gesner

William Campbell Esq

(Kings Co, Probate Records, Administration Files, Intestate, 1785-1950: ADM-M-139 Jeremiah Munkins 1831 -LDS 1674608. On high-resolution film: a readable copy could not be made from film with copier available.)

The land was sold by deed signed 4 Nov 1834 and recorded 12 May 1835: Abraham Gesner as Administrator of the Estate of Jeremiah Munkins late of Five Islands, for £50 to James Ratchford that certain lot which Jeremiah Munkins bought of John Fulmore by deed, part of lot 7 in Five Islands Grant bounded southerly by a brook between a tract of hardwood land called Beach Hill and the North Mountains and extending from brook Northerly the whole width of the lot North and containing 350 acres; also the whole of lot 6 which Jeremiah Munkins bought of Benjamin Dewolfe and John Clarke, 450 acres, excepting that which Jeremiah Munkins sold to John Fulmore Junior and being the same said Munkins occupied and improved during his lifetime. (Deeds v 3, p 489). Note Meenkins is copied by the clerk as Munkins.

In contrast to Joseph's children, none of Jeremiah's children settled at Five Islands. Names below are from Story 5 Is p 13, probably from an 1879 book, a book perhaps prepared from author's personal knowledge rather than from records. We-accept Olive named as third daughter (p 13), rather than Oliver named on list of school children (p 48). We add Nancy, for she is named daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah in her marriage record and the names of other daughters are unlikely combinations with Nancy. Olive and Emily married Ogilvie brothers associated with Jeremiah and James at Harbourville. No further record is found of Agnes and Keziah. When Jeremiah died in 1831, Charles was 32, married, with one child; Nancy had been dead for three years, John 26 and Jeremiah 22 were married. The minor children (James 15-17, other daughters) are not seen, but perhaps were divided among the married children.

Children:

2 i. Charles Meekins. b Horton 1799 son of Jeremiah and Sarah Meekins.

ii. Nancy Meekins. b 1800; m Westchester 4 Aug 1825 Samuel Halliday; d 27 Jul 1828 age 28; one dau Patience b 1826 (WTB p 22).

iii. John Meekins. b Five Islands 1805; perhaps the John who m Mary Mott d 1901 age 89; d by 1871 census. Bought farm 1847 at Wallace as John Minkins; sold it 1863 as Meekins by his mark. Perhaps had a married son who died for wdw Mary Meekins is found in 1871 census at Wentworth with a Sarah and two young daughters.

iv. Jeremiah Meekins. b Five Islands 1809; m Aylesford 1826 Mary Patterson; d West Cornwallis 26 Feb 1873. Farmer at North Mountain and later at Long Point (on Bay of Fundy opposite Berwick). Surviving children: Charles (whose son James b 1882 went to Alberta), John P (whose sons Alvin and William went to MA) and dau Frances (went to MA).

v. James Meekins. b 1817; m Berwick 1852 Mary Ann Armstrong; d by 1881 census. Called Meenkins in 1847 deed. Farmer at long Point with bro Jeremiah. One son, dau lived in NS, other children emigrated to Stoneham, north of Boston.

vi. Agnes Meekins b ?

vii. Keziah Meekins b ?

viii. Olive Meekins b 1814, m Berwick by 1843 John Ogilvie, d Mar 1879.

ix. Emily Meekins b 1818, m Berwick 1838 William Ogilvie, d 22 Jun 1892.

Note: Only our descendency from 2-Charles is followed in this text. The other children are topics in our similar pamphlet, "Meekins of Nova Scotia", 15 May 2001.

DEATHS REGISTERED at Westchester Town Parish &c. in the County of Cumberland 1871

No.	Name and Occupation.	Sex.	Age.	Condition.	Where born.	Parents' Names and Occupation.	Date and place of Death.	Certified cause of Death.	Signature of Informant.	When Registered and Signature of Deputy Registrar
1871	Charles Meekins Farmer	Male	72 years	Married	Horton	Jarmah Meekins Deceased Sarah Meekins Deceased	1871 January 10th Westchester	Reg. to Waltz as Satisfied by Coroner's Jury	Samuel Meek Sone	January George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
2	Woodbury Howard Meekins	Male	2 months	Child	Westchester	Samuel Meekins Farmer Living Rachel Meekins Living	1871 January 16th Westchester	Inflamation	Samuel Meek Father	January 18th 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
3	Susannah Sutherland	Female	76 years	Widow	Economy N.S. of Colchester	William Moore Farmer Deceased Rebecca Moore	1871 Januery 13th Westchester	Old Age	William Sutherland Sone	February 15th 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
4	Anna O. Taylor Spinster	Female	42 years	Single	Williamston	Hugh Taylor Farmer Deceased Jane Taylor Living	1871 January 31st Westchester	General Debility as Certified By J. W. Cove M.D.	Stephen Purdy	February 3rd 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
5	Susan J. Donavel	Female	2 years	Child	Maitland	Richard Donaval Labror Margret Donavel Living	1871 February 22nd Westchester	Consumption	Mrs Donavel	February 24 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
6	Fountain Aaron	Male	82 years	Single	Westchester	Aron Fountain Farmer Deceased Hanah Fountain	1871 February 18th Westchester	Paralytic Stroke		February 24 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
7	Gabriel K Purdy Farmer	Male	52 years	Married	Westchester	Gilbert Purdy Farmer Living Sarah Purdy	1871 March 12th Westchester	Inflamation	Thomas Purdy Sone	March 18th 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
8	Mary Atkinson	Female	8 days	Child			71 15th 1871 Inflamation			March 18 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Registrar
9	Pheney Rushton	Female	1 years	Child		Laborer Living Eliza Jane Rushton Deceased	70 2[illegible]th Consumption Westchester		Enoch Rushton	March 24 1871 George L Purdy Deputy Reg

DEATH RECORD OF CHARLES MEEKINS
First entry documents Samuel son of Charles;
Charles the son of Jeremiah + Sarah b 1789-9;
and places Jeremiah and Sarah at Horton then.

Cumberland Co Deaths 1864-1877, PANS RG 32
Vol 24 #162: LDS Microfilm 1294779

2-Charles Meekins

2-Charles Meekins. b: 1799 (72 at death 1871) at Horton of Jeremiah Meekins, Sarah -?-.
m: (1) 29 Mar 1821 at Westchester Jane Rushton who d 17 May 1828;
(2) 12 Jul 1830 at Westchester her sister HARRIET RUSHTON
d: 10 Jan 1871 at Westchester.

Charles Meekins b 1799 for he died 10 Jan 1871 age 72, son of Jeremiah Meekins and wife Sarah, death reported by Samuel Meekins, son (Cumberland Deaths 1864-1877, single sheets numbered: PANS RG 32 Vol 24 #162 -LDS 1294779; another copy of the standard form but with less detail and in book format, at p 61 -LDS 1298879). He died "frozen" (ibid) in a snowstorm (Hutchins); details are potentially available for death record (LDS 1294779) cites a coroner's jury. He married, named son of Jeremiah and Sarah Meekins of Five Islands, (1) 29 Mar 1821 at Westchester Jane Rushton dau of Samuel and Nancy Rushton of Westchester, who d 17 May 1829; and (2) 12 Jul 1830 at Westchester by Rev Sam McCully of Amherst her sister Harriet Rushton (WTB, p 94, 95). Harriet prob died early 1871, for Charles is called married instead of widower in his death record Jan 1871, but Harriet is not found in 1871 census.

Deeds are recorded at Amherst:

- Charles Mekins bought land in Westchester 31 May 1827 from Samuel Rushton Jr, 240 acres for L60 part of Lot 12 in Westchester on south side of the road to Londonderry,

> "beginning at southwest boundary and leading along the Road 25 rods and then running back to Vinegar Brook in the same course of the sidelines then taking half the breadth of the lot running the same course of the back lines, 240 acres"

signed 15 Mar 1827, registered 31 May 1827 (Amherst Deed Book K, p 118- LDS 496242). Charles Meekines and Elijah Rushton were witnesses to a related deed signed 28 May 1827 and registered 31 May 1827 from Samuel Rushton Jr to Samuel Rushton Sr, 250 acres for L40, part of Lot 12 on south side of road from Londonderry, joining lands now owned by Charles Minkins (Amherst Deed Book K, p 119 - LDS 496242). We can place this lot, for on 11 Jun 1811 David Eagles purchased from Jeremiah Rushton Lot 10, described as on the hill just above the present Westchester railroad station (Eagles, p 41-41); Lots 10, 11, 12 show on plan in estate settlement of Samuel Webb (Probate p 120-124, 199-204, 201 -LDS 589545.)

- Charles Meekins sold 250 acres, part of Lot 12, for $300 to Raymon True Meekines [his grandson then age 10 months]; signed 3 Sep 1869, registered 8 Sep 1869, witnessed by Samuel Meekines and Thomas Weatherbee (Amherst Deed Book NN, p 549 - LDS 496258).

Charles Meekins appears 1836-1838 on ledger book of James Sutherland Jr, storekeeper at Westchester (Sutherland p 140). Meekins is on list of Westchester farmers petitioning for assistance after cold summer of 1848 (Sutherland p 25).

In 1861 census, Charles Minkins cannot write, wife cannot read or write (1861 census, Westchester District 2, Abstract 2, Line 29 -LDS 865081). Harriet had all 10 children, born at Westchester, plus one Rushton son "brought up by Meekins" (WTB p 94-95):

-	Amos (Rushton-adopted)	b 1 Oct 1827; m(1) Mary, (2) Zilla; d by 1901.
i.	Jane Meekins	b 2 May 1831 d ?
ii.	Margery Meekins	b 12 Mar 1833 d ?; m by 1853 Jesse Lewis
iii.	Emily Lucy Meekins (also Lucy Amelia)	b 2 May 1835 d ?; m Sep 1856 Isaiah Rushton son of Jeremiah/Maria Rushton.
iv.	Nancy Meekens	b 19 Apr 1838 d 5 Sep 1862 (thus age 24).
v.	Jeremiah Meekens	b 1 Jan 1841 d 8 Sep 1854 (thus age 13).
3 vi.	Samuel R. Meekens	b 18 Nov 1843 d 17 Jan 1933 Dorchester, MA

vii. Mary Meekins b 1 May 1846 d 18 Nov 1846.

viii. Diadammed Meekins b 15 Oct 1849 d ?; m 20 Sep 1869 at Great Village Thomas Weatherbee. In 1881 at Five Islands Diadem Wetherbe, 30 b NS, Scot, wdw, servant with family of James Thompson (1881 census, 19-Colchester, A-Five Islands, p 3, Family 15 -LDS 1375810); not found in 1891 census.

ix. Louisa Augusta Meekins b 11 Jul 1853 d ?

x. Desire Meekins b 15 May 1856 d 13 Jan 1860 (thus age 4).

3-Samuel R. Meekins

3-Samuel R. Meekins. b: 18 Nov 1843, Westchester, NS.
m: (1) 7 Mar 1867 at Westchester RACHEL RUSHTON d 15 Feb 1908 MA.
(2) 22 Sep 1908 at North Attleboro, MA, Emma (Hulme) Carleton, b 7 May 1855 England d 6 May 1916
d: 17 Jan 1933 at Dorchester, MA; Samuel, Rachel, Emma are buried in same plot at Mt Hope Cemetery, Attleboro Falls, MA.

Samuel was the son of Charles Meekins and Harriet (Rushton), so named by Westchester Township Book (WTB, p 94), and both by his own 1908 MA marriage certificate (1908 v578 p304 No 70) and his 1933 MA death certificate.

Samuel continued on his father's farm after the death of his father in 1871 until the family moved to the US, although by deed the farm belonged to his son Raymond.

For the 1861 census Samuel was 17, probably the male 15-20 counted with his father at Westchester. Samuel Meekins is on the rosters of the militia of Westchester Co in 1864, 1865, and 1866; in 1866 he is a sergeant, squad leader of Squad #3 (Sutherland p 135). In 1871 census Samuel Meekins is at Westchester, 28, Baptist, English origin, with wife Rachel 21, and son Raman 2. In 1881 census, Samuel Meekins is at Londonderry, 37, Baptist, Scotch origin, Rachel 29, Reymon 12, Edgar R. 9, both boys going to school; his occupation is blank but nearby entries are laborers, carpenters, plasterers, suggesting a town neighborhood (1881 census, 19-Colchester, D-Middle Londonderry, p 116, Family 548 -LDS 1375810).

The family immigrated to RI by 1885, having moved from Westchester to Londonderry, NS, by 1881 perhaps after disposing of the farm. (No deed for sale of farm is found through 1884 index.) In US censuses, Samuel is shown as immigrating in 1880, Rachel and son Edgar in 1882, consistent in 1900, 1910 census. However, son Raymond is shown as immigrating 1877 in 1900 and 1876 in 1910 US Census; it is not known why Raymond stated an earlier immigration date. The family is at Cumberland Township, RI (NE corner, the township with Arnold Mills) in 1885 RI state census (District 132, Family 34 -LDS 953916):

> Meekins, Samuel, head of household, age 43, b NS, parents b NS, farm laborer
> Meekins, Rachel, wife, age 32, b NS, parents b NS, housewife
> Mackins*, Raymond T., age 16, b NS, parents b NS, farm laborer, not in school
> Meekins, Edgar R., age 12, b NS, parents b NS, attended school 4 months

*Census compiled as Div 1-Males, Div 2-Females, sorted by District No, then surname in alpha order, with Family Number for cross-reference to re-assemble families. This style of compilation would require copying data onto cards to be shuffled and then recopied, and thus "Mackins" is likely a copy error. Only other Mackins family in Cumberland is Peter (District 132, Family 27), b Scotland of parents b Ireland, family of son, daughters, all weavers.

We do not know why Samuel went to Cumberland Co, RI. No earlier Meekins or Rushtons are found who might have directed him to RI. By contrast, the descendants of James, bro of Charles, went to towns north of Boston about the same time, showing there was no coordination with NS Meekins cousins. Samuel must have just arrived at the time of the 1885 RI census, for he is listed as a farm laborer. More typically, in New England mill towns immigrant Scots were weavers, Nova Scotians were craftmen, and Irish were laborers. By the 1900 census Samuel is a carpenter.

Samuel dropped the "s", using Meekin in US, but Meekins and Meeken also appear in US

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST,

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK: AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.

APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES.

OXFORD:
PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

CUM PRIVILEGIO.

Samuel Meekins and
Rachel Rushton was marred in
the year of our lord March 7th 1867

Born 12 6th 1868
Rayman Drew Meekins October 9 1868

Born
Edgar Ross Meekins August 16 1872

Born November 19 1870
Woodbary Howard Meekins

dauter Born October 7 1874

Bible of Samuel Meekins:
(Hutchins)

records. The family movement is summarized in Chart B3. The family moved before 1887 to Arnold Mills, RI, a village in District 131 in 1885 census, for son True left a notebook with addresses where he had lived that starts with Arnolds Mills in 1887. Samuel then appears to alternate between Boston where True was, and Attleboro, MA, a town across the state border from Arnolds Mills, RI. Samuel is in Boston City Directories 1893-1895. Grandson Stanley was sent to live with Samuel and Rachel in 1896, and they then moved to Attleboro for in 1900 US census (MA Bristol Co ED 209 Sheet 35 Line 5) Samuel is a carpenter at 82 Mount Hope, Attleboro Falls, with wife Rachel, son Edgar, grandson Stanley, and border Anna Rushton. In one of the four houses at this same address, Burton W. Wetherbee and wife Hannah, born Canada a "laborer (cemetery)" and in 1871 NS census, Thomas Weatherby age 30 is at Lower Londonderry, Family 298 with wife Rachel and four children including Burton age 1: there may be some relationship to Samuel's sis Diadammed who m 1869 a Thomas Weatherbee. In 1905 Attleboro Directory Samuel is at 13 Towne, Attleboro Falls. Samuel and Rachel moved to True's home in Dorchester in 1907 in order for Rachel to be cared for by True and Mary in her final illness. Rachel died there 15 Feb 1908 but is buried at Mt Hope Cemetery, Attleboro Falls.

Samuel m(2) 22 Sep 1908 in North Attleboro, MA, Emma (Hulme) Carleton, widow, her second m, b 7 May 1855 England dau of Edwin Hulme and Sarah A (Ogden) d 6 May 1916 as Emma Humes Meekin at Dorchester, MA (MA marriage, death records). Emma is called "Hannah" as wife of Samuel in 1910 US census. Samuel and Emma had no children. Samuel, Emma, and Rachel are buried at the same plot in Mt Hope Cemetery. Because we were unaware of this second marriage until Emma's gravestone was noted in this study, we conclude Samuel's second marriage met with disapproval from his children and was quickly forgotten by the family.

Samuel d 17 Jan 1933 at the home of True and Mary in Dorchester, and is buried at Mt Hope Cemetery, Attleboro Falls.

Children b Westchester, NS (also noted in Samuel's Bible found in Raymond's effects):

i. James Christopher Meekins d 1 May 1867, one week infant, of "fitts", Westchester (Cumberland Deaths -LDS 1298879)

4 ii. Raymon Trew Meekins b 9 Oct 1868

iii. Woodbury Howard Meekins b 17 Nov 1870, d 16 Jan 1871, 1 month, of inflammation (Cumberland Deaths, p 61 -LDS 1298879)

iv. Edgar Ross Meekins b 16 Aug 1872, d 1933 buried Norfolk, MA; m Lillian -?-, no children. Carpenter at Norfolk 1920 census (ED 213 Sheet 1 Line 77).

v. daughter Meekins d 7 Oct 1874, infant 4 days (Cumberland Deaths p 106 -LDS 1298879).

Raymond True Meeken (1868-1948)
Mary Alberta Miller (1864-1941)

At the family beach cottage, Scituate, MA, July 1936

4-Raymond True Meeken

4-Raymond True Meeken (Meekins, Meekin).
b: 9 Oct 1868, Westchester, NS.
m: 12 Mar 1890 Hyde Park, MA, MARY ALBERTA MILLER
d: 28 Jan 1948 at Boston, MA; Mary d 14 Oct 1941.

Raymond True was b 9 Oct 1868 at Westchester, NS, son of Samuel and Rachel. He m 12 Mar 1890 Hyde Park, MA, Mary Alberta Miller, b 10 Feb 1864 Newport, NS, dau of (ship) Capt William Miller and Lydia Ann (Harvie). He d 28 Jan 1948 Boston, MA. Mary d 14 Oct 1941 Dorchester, MA. Both are buried at Cedar Grove Cemetery, Dorchester, MA.

True emigrated with his father Samuel, mother, and bro Edgar after the 1881 NS census to Cumberland Township, RI, appearing there in the 1885 RI state census as age 16, farm laborer not in school. A family story relates that True was the RI state checkers champion as a youth. According to a notebook of addresses found in his effects, True left Arnold Mills, RI, in 1888 to go to Readville section of Hyde Park (a city now part of Boston), MA. In 1890 he was working for the New York, New Haven, and Hartford Rail Road as a flagman and brakeman. He continued to work for the Railroad until retirement as job captain carpenter at the Readville shops.

He m 12 Mar 1890 Mary Miller by Rev P. B. Davis at First Congregational Church, Hyde Park, True a brakeman, Mary a book keeper, both residing Hyde Park. Mary was also from NS; there is no evidence they knew each other in NS and perhaps they met thru a Boston NS social club. Mary and True resided in various areas of Boston, in 1924 buying a house in Dorchester, MA.

True adopted the spelling Meeken c1900. According to family story he changed because of argument with bro Edgar; it is more likely he changed upon noting Meekin is an Irish name. Son Stanley's 1894 birth certificate is Meekin.

Children, all b Boston, MA, surname Meekin, later Meeken (b, m, d records, family notes):

i. Harvey Leon. b 25 Jul 1890 d 27 May 1954. He graduated from high school, went to work in 1906 as a clerk for the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions of the Congregational Church, in Boston, and became Purchasing and Shipping Agent in 1923, a position he held for 31 years until his death. He m 17 Jun 1913 at Medford, MA, Florence Elsie Wells (b 31 May 1888 South Boston, MA; d 1 Oct 1963 Jamaica Plain, MA). One daughter Patricia (living).

ii. Walter Edward. b 1 Feb 1892 d 24 Jul 1962. He graduated from Dorchester High School, m Miriam Derby Smith (b 1894, d) resided Wollaston, MA, before moving to Burlington, VT, and then Portland, ME. He retired in 1958 as vice president and director of Consolidated Rendering Co, Colonial Fertilizer Co, and the Hinckley Rendering Co; served 10 years as director of the National Plant Food Institute of Washington, DC. Two children, Grace (living) and Robert (living).

iii. Maurice E. b 25 Jul 1893 d 20 Mar 1896 of infectious disease.

5 iv. Stanley Raymond. b 13 Sep 1896.

v. Annie Leona. b 16 Oct 1897 d 14 Jan 1983. She graduated from Dorchester High School and worked for Boston Edison, first as a clerk and retiring as

head of the payroll department. Anne remained unmarried, and continued to maintain the family house. She took care of Mary, True, and Mary's unmarried cousin Alfretta Miller through their deaths in 1941, 1948, and 1949 respectively. Active in Second Church in Dorchester (Congregational). After her retirement, she moved to Weymouth, MA, with her brother Arthur.

vi. Rachel Gertrude. b 6 Oct 1899 d 30 Jul 1915 of TB and pneumonia following injuries when she was struck by streetcar.

vii. Arthur Winfred. b 6 Jun 1906 d 25 Jan 1983. He graduated from Dorchester High School and began work with the company formed by Clarence Birdseye who was then experimenting with frozen foods, and retired in 1971 as national retail sales marketing manager of the Birdseye Division of General Food in New York City. He earned his MBA degree at Boston University 1929. During World War II, he served from 1942-1946 as private to lieutenant colonel in the Adjutant General Corps in African and European theaters; notably he said he was at Omaha Beach at Normandy to coordinate arriving units and traffic returning to England (but this has not been confirmed by documents). Active in Second Church in Dorchester (Congregational). In retirement he lived with sister Anne in Weymouth, MA. He was unmarried.

-- William Morris Stanley ("Bill") (Miller) Meeken b 12 Jun 1913 Boston MA d 31 Oct 1964 Boston MA (Death Certificate). Son of Mary (Miller) Meeken's bro William Morris (William Maurice, Morris S.) Miller (b Jul 1867 Newport, NS, d 20 Mar 1914 MA of TB) and Anna (Goode). After death of Morris, Anna remarried and kept her daughter Gertrude; her son Bill was adopted and raised by True and Mary Meeken (final decree 7 May 1914). He married Gertrude Edna Driscoll (b 20 May 1915 Milton MA d 14 Jun 1956 Quincy MA) and by 1936 resided in Milton, MA. Children: George (b 18 Nov 1935 d 15 Jul 1991 W Roxbury MA), and two sons and two daughters living 2003. (Includes research by Steven Meeken, a son of George.)

5-Stanley Raymond Meeken

5-Stanley Raymond Meeken (Meekin). b 13 Sep 1896 Boston, MA.
m 18 Apr 1925 at Dorchester, MA, RITA ALICE JOHNSON
d 26 May 1980 Marshfield, MA.

Stanley was sent to live with his grandparents Samuel and Rachel almost immediately after birth when his older bro Maurice became ill with an infectious (and fatal) disease. He believed his name Stanley came from the family physician Dr Stanley, but Stanley is also a name found in his mother's family. He grew up in Attleboro Falls. He often spoke of growing up on a farm, of his Aunt Lil (Edgar's wife) getting up before dawn to bake pies, and of helping his grandfather place the flags on the veterans' graves each Memorial Day. However, Samuel's house at 13 Towne Street was in the center of the small rural village, and not a typical farm. He rejoined his family at age 13 when Samuel and Rachel moved to True's house in Dorchester in 1907 for her final illness. He graduated from Dorchester High School in 1915, enlisted in 1917 and served in France 1918-1919 as corporal.

After the war, he found work as a salesman, at first travelling throughout the midwest, then leather goods, and finally as a wholesale food broker in Boston with Ferguson-Bedell until his retirement in 1969.

He married 18 Apr 1925 at Dorchester, MA, Rita Alice Johnson (b 9 Sep 1898 Dorchester, MA, d 21 Dec 1991 Alameda, CA), and resided in Milton, MA, in retirement moving to Marshfield Hills, MA. He is buried with True and Mary at Cedar Grove Cemetery, Dorchester, MA. (Sources: b, m, d, records, family notes; see more at Rita Johnson.) Child:

6 i. Stanley Raymond Jr (living).

Joseph Meekins

Perhaps a brother of Jeremiah Meekins

Joseph Meekins. b: prob 1760 - Dec 1772, said to be born in Scotland.
m: 29 Mar 1801 Eunice Eagles, the "Emma Meekes" b 1776 d 10 Mar 1864 at 88
d: May 1821 in boat accident in Minas Basin. No grave site reported.
No reference to age/year found as yet.

Joseph Meekins is the ancestor of the Meekins now at Five Islands, but those descendants had no memory of him, knowing their line only back to his grandson Thomas c1880. We see Joseph as a gentleman farmer for he was called "Mister" in an 1815 deed and he was literate, for he signed several deeds for real estate speculation as well as for several farms of his own, and his estate included an old bible, hymn book and a book.

He is first found at Newport (Hants Co), one of the English townships settled in 1760, where he was assessed for Poll Tax 20 Dec 1793 and 1794. He was assessed the minimum 1 shilling for those with no land, cattle, or sheep. He may have left Newport briefly, for he is not on the Feb 1795 poll tax list but he purchased a 400-acre farm in Newport by deed signed 21 Apr 1797, and sold it 1 Sep 1797. He may have been leasing the farm earlier while he accumulated the purchase price, and sold it after gaining title.

We do not yet know how old Joseph was. He had to be at least 21 by Dec 1793 to pay poll tax, which fixes his birth as before Dec 1772. He might be this young, for he married but a few years later in 1801 and had his first children that we identify. But, it is hard to accept a man this young with unknown origin buying a 400-acre farm. At the other extreme, Joseph drowned in a boat accident in 1821 during a trip across the bay, presumedly on business, and hence still active. If he were 60 in 1821, he would be 40 when married, old but not an unusual case, and 36 when he bought the Newport farm; and his birth must be after c1760. This latter scenario is perhaps more acceptable; yet it does not allow quite enough time for Joseph to be the father by an early marriage of our Jeremiah.

In 1799, Joseph Meekins and John Simpson purchased the 1200-acre Gore Piece at Economy on the north shore of Minas Basin, east of Five Islands. They sold portions 1801-1810.

Joseph Mekins married 29 Mar 1801 Eunice (Unus), dau of Jabez Eagles. Jabez was son of John Eagles, a New England Planter at Horton by 1762. Jabez moved to Five Islands, on Gerrish Lot 4 near Jeremiah Meekins; son Joshua bought a lot in the Gore Piece.

In 1810, Joseph Meekins of Economy purchased Lot 9 at Swan Creek just west of Five Islands. This area was a 1784 land grant made to a group of Loyalists (all with Scottish names.) However, Joseph as well as other later buyers could not get clear title, and in 1812 he and neighbor William Downe petitioned for a land grant to them of their lots. No land grant was made, but we know not what the resolution was. In this 1812 petition, Joseph is called born in Scotland, in Nova Scotia for many years, with wife and five children.

While he still was entangled in the Swan Creek lot, Joseph Meekins also bought farm land in the Five Islands Thompson Grant, buying Lot 5 in Dec 1811, selling it Jan 1814, and buying Lot 6 Feb 1815. Lot 6 would become the family farm.

Joseph Meekins was among those drowned in an 1821 boat accident in the bay returning from Windsor; ten were rescued. He died intestate (without a will), and the resulting probate and land deed actions serve to identify his surviving children. Widow Eunice with the children stayed on the Lot 6 farm. When grown, sons John and James divided the farm (with

probate yet uncompleted). Both John and James also died intestate, but probate of their estates was completed. John's son Thomas continued on part of Lot 6 at least through the 1901 census. Known children, all at Five Islands:

i. John Meekins. b 1809; m 1840-1845 Lucy -?-; d 3 Dec 1872 of small pox, age 63. Called oldest son in 1839. Called John Minkins in 1861 census. Farmer, mariner. Surviving sons Thomas (whose descendants are now at Five Islands), Harvey, daus Anne, Sarah Jane; two d young; perhaps more.

ii. Thomas Meekins. b c1813 for d 27 Apr 1841 age 28 at Five Islands. Signed the 1840 petition for Five Islands to join Colchester Co. No identified children.

iii. Anne Meekins. b ? ; m Ebenezer Marsh; d by Feb 1858 when son Joseph Marsh sold his rights as her heir to Joseph's estate.

iv? Patrick Meekins. b ? . Possible son, but found only once, as buyer in 1857 deed from John and James Meekins. John sold his rights in this lot to James in 1859, although no deed is found where Patrick sold the lot back to John and James, suggesting a probate after Patrick had died. Neither he nor any children named in John, James estates.

v. (As needed to make the 5 children cited in Jul 1812 petition for land grant.)

vi. Margaret Meekins. b 1815, stayed on farm unmarried, living in 1897.

vii. James Meekins (Meekes). b 1816; single not widower in 1861 census, m Mary Elizabeth -?- by 1871 census; d 30 Nov 1871 drowned on Bay of Minas on loss of schooner "Achilles". Farmer, mariner. Called Meekes in his death record, in death record reporting death of (his mother) Emma Meekes, and in 1840 petition for Five Islands to join Colchester Co. No surviving children, for estate divided ½ for widow Mary, ½ amongst bro John, sisters Margaret, Experience, and Anne's son. A likely son is the James Mekins d 11 Nov 1864 in log drive on Harrington River, otherwise unidentified.

viii. Experience Meekins. b ? but youngest in 1821 when Joseph died for Thomas claimed 5-years boarding expenses; m between Oct 1865-Sep 1873 David Williams. Deceased by 1897, apparently without direct heirs for Margaret sold her right to the estate.

References (in order of appearance of topic)

Poll tax. Census Records PANS RG-1 v444½, 1791-1796 Poll Taxes -LDS 1376295, Item 2. 1793 earliest on LDS film but Punch says Newport 1791-1795 available at PANS.

Deeds. See table for deeds.

Joseph Marriage. Original ms: Parrsboro Township Book, NEHGS microfilm F1039.5 P37 N68.

Death of Emma Meekes, James, John Meekins. Colchester Co Deaths -LDS 1298879.

Joseph Petition for Land Grant. Halifax Co Land Papers, Deeds, PANS RG 20, v40 Series A, alpha sort under "Downe" -LDS 1376056, Part 3-1812.

Joseph death. Story of 5 Islands, p 14; Town Clerk's Book, p 41 -LDS 859575.

Joseph probate. Kings Co Probate Records, Administration Files-Intestate 1785-1950, ADM-M-20, "Edward" Meekins -LDS 571328, same on 1674607.

John probate. Colchester Co Registry of Probate v E, p 37, 40 -LDS 573576.

James probate. Colchester Co Registry of Probate v E, p 208, 209, 336, 417 -LDS 573576.

Petition for Five Islands to join Colchester Co Mar 1840. Story 5 Islands p 50: John Meekins, James Meekins, James Meenes (prob misread for Meekes), Thomas Meekins.

James Mekins d 11 Nov 1864. Hutchins, citing Bio Notes, Colchester Co Historical Museum.

1861 Census. James, John: Colchester Co Dist 13, Abstract 2, -LDS 865080.

1871 Census. Colchester Co Sub Dist a Five Islands+Economy -LDS 493608: John Family 107, James Family 100.

1881 Census. Colchester Co Dist A-Five Islands, p 7 -LDS 1375810: John Family 29, wdw Mary E. Family 47.

1812

The Petitions Will Lowe and Joseph Meckin for Lots already laid off and improved -

Rec? 23d July 1812

there appears no objection to the Granting the Lots as prayd for by the Petitioners - Charles Morris Jr Genl

In Council 28. July 1812

Voted as recommended by the Surveyor Genl N.S. C.

Read 11th

Petition Joseph Meckin for Land Grant:
Halifax Co Land Papers, Deeds, PANS RG 20
Vol 40 Series A, Downe:
LDS Microfilm 1376056 Part 3

Petition Downe William

47

To His Excellency Sir John Harvey KCB
Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief in and
over His Majesty's Province of Nova Scotia and
its Dependencies — &c &c &c

The Petition of William Downe and Joseph
Minkin both of Colchester Sheweth

That your Petitioner was born in Scotland
and emigrated to this Province nine years since
and settled at Colchester with That your
Petitioner has never taken the oath of allegiance
but is ready and willing to take it when
required. That your Petitioner has never received
any Land from Government That your Petitioner
purchased in September last from James
Ratchford Esq of Parrsboro for a valuable
consideration a tract of Land lying on the East
side of Swan brook near the Five Islands
described as Lot No 13 and containing 300
acres which Lot was purchased by Mr

Ratchford of Simon Fraser the person to
whom the Lot was originally assigned as
appears by the Deeds, that there is 30 acres
cleared on said Land and a small log
House on it, That your Petitioner Joseph
Tuckins was born in Scotland and has
been in this Country for may Years has a
wife and five children, That your Petitioner
purchased of John Stewart in 1810 a Lot
of Land known as Lot No 9 containing 300 acres
aforesaid, for a valuable consideration,
which Lot was surveyed and laid off for
the said Stewart, that there is a good House
and Barn and eight acres cleared on the
said tract. That as your Petitioners
are able and wish to cultivate land and
have paid valuable considerations for
these tracts, Your Petitioners humbly prays
that your Excellency will be graciously

pleased to cause a grant of the aforesaid
Lots to pass to your Petitioners who as
in duty Bound

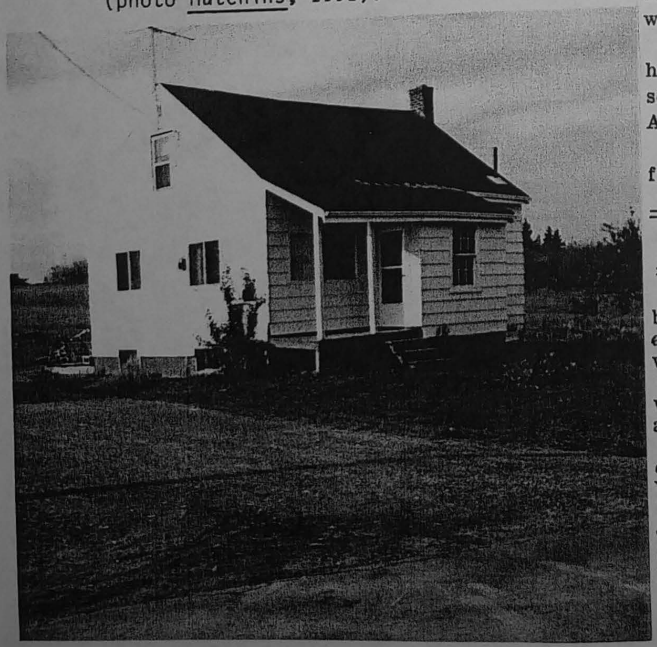
Will ever Pray.

Wm Downie
for himself & the other
Petitioners

Halifax 23 July 1812
Sworn to before me
James Kent J.P.

Recommend by James Kent

↑Photo dated c1914,
↓Birthplace of Mary, home of Capt William Miller, Millers Creek, NS, (photo Hutchins, 1991).



lamb thus branded is being marketed through the trade in Halifax and Sydney areas.

OBITUARY

MRS. RAYMOND T. MEEKEN

Many of the older generation in Windsor, Ellershouse, Brooklyn and Newport will learn with deep regret of the death, Oct. 14, at Boston, Mass., of Mrs. Raymond T. Meeken.

Mrs. Meeken, the last surviving member of the family of Capt. William and Lydia Ann Miller of Miller's Creek, was born Feb. 10, 1864. Her many Nova Scotia friends will remember her by her maiden name, Mary Alberta Miller.

She, as well as all other other members of the family worshipped at the Presbyterian Church at Brooklyn.

Since her marriage, she lived in and around Boston, mostly in the Dorchester section, and her home has always been a meeting place for many from "home," who like herself, had gone to the "States."

Rev. Dr. Richards told the more than two hundred relatives and friends who attended the funeral services that the scores of floral pieces as well as the large number who came to pay their last respects were a fitting tribute to the life Mrs. Meeken had led. Furthermore, in all his experience as a minister, he knew of no one of whom he could so well say: "Her children arise up and call her blessed." She has been the Guiding Light of her family and her memory will always be a Shrine to them.

Her favorite hymns, "The Old Rugged Cross" and "Going Home," were sung.

Mrs. Meeken is survived by her husband, one daughter, Ann; four sons, Harvey, Walter, Stanley and Arthur, and four grandchildren.

A Godly, unselfish life, lived to its fulness "Gone Home."

ELLERSHOUSE

Mrs. Powell of Mount Uniacke has been the guest of her brother H. H. and Mrs. Etter for the past two weeks.

Miss Alice Harvie is spending a vacation here with her parents, Mr. and Mrs. James Harvie.

Mrs. S. B. Chute, Berwick, was the overnight guest at the home of G. W. Newcombe on Monday.

A card social was held at the home of Arthur Lytel on Wednesday evening. Proceeds were for war purposes.

Miss Pauline Newcombe and friends...Windsor were visit[illegible]

Norman D. Blanchard
B.A., LL.B.
BARRISTER-AT-LAW
FIRE, AUTOMOBILE AND MARINE INSURANCE
Blanchard Block
Water St., Phone 269-1
WINDSOR, N. S.

A. G. MACDONALD
BARRISTER, SOLICITOR
NOTARY, INSURANCE
Phone 31-2
Royal Bank Building,
WINDSOR, N. S.

WALKER, WICKWIRE & DUNLOP
BARRISTERS
Tramway Building, HALIFAX, N. S.
Windsor Office
WILLIAM C. DUNLOP, K. C.
AVONTON HILL
OFFICE HOURS—Saturday, 10.00 a.m to 1.00 p.m. and by appointment.

C. WRAY TOWNSHEND
B.A., LL.B.
GERRISH ST., WINDSOR
Barrister, Solicitor, Notary, Etc.
Agent for the following Fire Insurance Companies: "Sun," "Home," "Canadian," "Phoenix of London," "Phoenix of Paris," "Palatine," "Western," "Canada Accident and Fire."

H. M. BISSETT
BARRISTER
The Avon River Power Bldg.
WINDSOR, - Nova Scotia

L. H. MARTELL, M. A., K. C.
Barrister-at-Law,
Solicitor, Notary Public.
Commissioner for Quebec and Nova Scotia.
P. O. Box 253.
KING ST. Windsor, N. S.

CHAPTER 2

NOVA SCOTIA WIVES: RUSHTON AND MILLER

"This is the forest primeval. The murmuring pines and the hemlocks,
Bearded with moss, and in garments green, indistinct in the twilight,
Stand like Druids of eld, with voices sad and prophetic,
Stand like harpers hoar, with beards that rest on their bosoms."
- Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, "Evangeline", 1847; opening lines of epic poem of two lovers separated during expulsion of French settlers from Nova Scotia. His mother was a Wadsworth [E65]. We memorized passages as schoolchildren in MA.

In our family Rushton wives come generations before Mary Miller. In history the New England Planters, represented by Miller, come before the Loyalists, represented by Rushton. We use here the historical sequence.

Miller

In the French and Indian War (Seven Years War) 1755-1763, France lost all of Canada. In NS, the French fortress at Louisburg was retaken by British regulars while the Massachusetts Regiment took the Acadian strongpoints at Annapolis and Beausejour to secure the Bay of Fundy. The Acadian settlers were now caught between the English, who insisted upon oaths of allegiance to the English king, and the Abbé Jean Louis Le Loutre, Vicar General of Acadia and his Jesuit priests who were using the Indians to coerce the settlers to remain loyal to the French king. Calling themselves "French Neutrals", the Acadians offered to swear a limited allegiance conditioned upon not being required to bear arms against the French. With settlers and travelers under harassing attacks, and infuriated by the capture of a French ship attempting to smuggle a shipload of scalping knives to the Indians, NS Gov Lawrence and MA Gov Shirley, without waiting for London, gave the Acadians the choice of swearing allegiance to England or be exiled. In summer 1755, the Massachusetts Regiment rounded up over 6000 Acadians for transport to other colonies. Towns were assigned refugees to be cared for at town expense; surprisingly, many MA town histories speak favorably of their "French Neutrals" despite the expense, the language and religious differences, and previous suffering from French-led Indians. Many refugees went to Louisiana, still French-held, to become the "Cajuns" of the bayous. (A Cajun will tell you the real lovers, Emmeline Labiche and Louis Arceneaux, did find each other again, under the great oak that still stands at Saint Martinville behind the church yard with her gravestone, but by then one had already married someone else.)

With the end of 150 years of war, there was mass migration from the crowded sea-coast towns of New England to re-settle Nova Scotia with English. In Oct 1758 NS Gov Lawrence published a proclamation in the Boston papers requesting proposals from agents for settlement of new township areas of 100,000 acres each; and in Jan 1759 he published a "charter" establishing the political system, largely replicating the New England town system but adding explicit religious freedom for all, excepting only Papists as required by British law. The first settlers arrived May 1760. By 1 Jan 1767, censuses showed 6,913 from the American Colonies in the 13,374 total population. Truro and west along north shore of Minas Basin was first settled by a group of Scotch-Irish from Londonderry, NH, in 1760.

The first "New England Planters" arrived in May 1760, 45 families from CT going to

Canada.

By The Honorable The Minister of Marine and Fisheries for the Dominion of Canada.

Renewal Certificate of Service Renewal

MASTER

To William Miller

Whereas it has been reported to me that you have produced satisfactory evidence of your sobriety, experience, ability, and general good conduct on board ship, and that you have fulfilled the duties of Master of a seagoing ship in the Merchant Service prior to the First day of January 1870. I do hereby in pursuance of the Canadian Act respecting Certificates to Masters and Mates of Ships 35 Vic. Cap. 17 grant you this Certificate of Service.

Given under the Seal of The Minister of Marine and Fisheries of Canada at Ottawa this Fourth day of September 1874.

(Sgd) A. J. Smith
Minister of Marine and Fisheries.

Registered (Sgd) Wm. Smith
Deputy of Minister of Marine and Fisheries.

This Certificate is granted owing to the original Certificate having been lost at Montreal, while on the 13th March 1882.

Chief Engineer
Dept of Marine & Fisheries
Ottawa 3rd May 1882

Deputy Minister of Marine &

Annapolis. and a group from Newport, RI. going to the new township of Falmouth. The Falmouth area had been settled as early as 1685 as part of French Acadia. The removal order was issued for the area 5 Sep 1755. and Col Winslow's Massachusetts Regiment removed approximately 1000 Acadian settlers to ships during October 1755. Falmouth was re-settled from Rhode Island in May 1760 with the sloops "Sally" and "Lydia" from Newport RI, including our James Harvie. The part of settlement on the east side of the Avon River was established 21 Jul 1761 as a separate town, Newport. Newport became a maritime center with several shipyards. John A. Harvie (1834-18f!2). not in our direct line, was a master shipbuilder at Newport Landing with seven full-rig 1000-ton vessels built in his yards. The late 1800's business directories for Newport show many master mariners (licensed shipmasters), including our great-grandfather Captain William Mi1ler.

Our Miller family is shown in Chart B5 and in detail in Charts B50-B80. The Miller line begins with John Miller who left the north of Ireland (Ulster) in 1769 intending to join relatives in Pennsylvania. When the ship was wrecked on Sable Island east of NS he was landed at Halifax and elected to stay. He married Martha Patterson of Falmouth, settled on a farm across the river in Newport and had nine children. The oldest, William (1779-1867) married Hannah Baker Brightman (1780-1865), the daughter of George Brightman and his second wife Hannah Bailey/Baley but they curiously named one daughter Hannah Baker Bailey for his first wife Hannah Baker. Their son (ship) Captain William (1819-1896) married Lydia Ann Harvey (1829-1887) and had six children. Their daughter Mary emigrated to Boston and there married Raymond True Meekin in 1890. This family line typifies the pre-Loyalist era in NS: Miller a Scotch-Irish, Patterson a Scot, Brightman an original grantee at Newport from RI, and Harvie a Scot who had first immigrated to RI.

Captain Billy and Lydia Harvey lived in a house he built on his father's land at Miller's Creek, still occupied by a Miller when visited by Grace Hutchins in 1986. Captain Billy held a Canadian certificate as a "Master of a Sea-goi ng Ship in the Merchant Service Prior to January 1. 1870", last known to held by Grace Hutchins. The certificate was a reissue on 3 Jan 1883 of a renewal certificate dated 4 Sep 1874, "owing to the original having been lost at Tetmanan. Little Hope. Maine when the vessel went to pieces on the 13th November 1882". The vessel was the "Newport", Canadian registry 61491, a 94-ft, 169 registered ton, 2-masted schooner built 1871 by John A.. Harvie at Newport, stranded in fog and totally wrecked at Petit Manan near Eastport, Maine, 13 Nov 1882 (Canada Maritime History Archive). Rita Meeken stated that Captain Billy was shipwrecked returning from Glasgow.

Captain Billy and Lydia had six children (1881 NS Census. Hants Co. Scotch Village. Family 161 -LDS 1375810). Lydia must have had a hard life raising the family with her husband at sea. Son Walter drowned and the youngest daughter Marion died of diphtheria. Daughter Mary, our grandmother, was the first to emigrate to Boston, followed by Emma, Jen and William. William married Ann Goode but William died leaving her with two children. True and Mary adopted the son William; Ann remarried and raised her daughter Gertrude.

Mary settled initially in East Boston, for she transferred from her NS church to the Maverick Street Church there (church letter held by Hutchins). We next see her in Hyde Park on the south side of Boston, a bookkeeper, where she married True 12 Mar 1890.

Mary and True lived in a series of rented flats while raising eight children and caring for his mother Rachel and her sisters Em and Jen in their final years. Their household in 1910 US census (MA Boston ED 1638 Sheet 27B) included True, Mary, Harvey (20), Walter (18). Stanley (14), Annie (13), Rachel (11), Arthur (4), plus Em and a boarder. James Eagles (49) who immigrated 1886 from the Horton branch of the NS Eagles family. In 1920 IJS census (MA Boston ED 482 Sheet 11 Line 67). Harvey and Walter had married and left, but were replaced by the addition of Alfretta Miller, a cousin of Mary who was a private nurse, and by the adopted William (7). In 1924 with the children now working. the family bought their first house, at 6 Waterlow Street, Dorchester. After deaths of Mary and True. daughter Anne continued to maintain the family home there until her retirement.

True was noted for remarking about his wife's relatives, a term apparently including anyone from Nova Scotia, living with them. We note Jimmy Eagles was not related, and lived with them for 14 years!

> James Marsden Eagles (Augustus[3], William[2], John[1]) b 1844 at Gaspereau, NS. "To Framingham, MA, and was a gardener for several families in the Boston area. Remembered as being small of stature and always carrying an umbrella. He died unmarried over age 80" (Eagles). Thus he d after 1924.

True never mentioned he was from Nova Scotia, perhaps because he had grown up in RI. By contrast, "Mamie" remained a true Bluenose: she was proud of her Nova Scotia and Newport, drank tea with milk, ate kippers, and was accused by her children of having a picture of the king hidden in her room. Both True and Mamie were noted for their sense of humor. Mary told a story of sailing with her father on a short voyage, and being lashed to the mast during a severe storm, suspiciously similar to Longfellow's poem, "The Wreck of The Hesperus".

Rushton

> "The safety of their lives depends on my removing them; that as the daily gazettes and publications furnish repeated proofs, not only of a disregard to the articles of peace but of barbarous menaces from committees formed in various towns, cities, and districts, and even at Philadelphia --the very place which the Congress had chosen for their residence -- I should show an indifference to the feelings of humanity, as well as to honour and interest of the nation whom I serve, to leave any that are desirous to quit the country, a prey to the violence they conceive they have so much cause to apprehend."
>
> -Sir Guy Carleton, last British commander at New York City, in August 1783 advising the President of Congress the British forces would not leave the city until all refugees had been evacuated (Sabine). His great … grandfather was the brother of our great ... grandmother Mabel Carleton [F4].

Our first civil war was far more brutal than we recognize on each Fourth of July. The Revolution was not just a war between British soldiers and American soldiers. It also pitted neighbor against neighbor and mobs against constables and judges. By the time the fighting stopped in 1783, Whigs/Rebels and Tories/Loyalists were killing each other, as individual acts and as bandits. The torture to reveal hiding places of valuables, murder, and looting intensified as groups maximized profits before peace came. Revenge taken by individuals continued after the war ended.

"United Empire Loyalists" are those who remained loyal to the King and in consequence were forced to flee the Colonies; it is also the Canadian society established to honor their memory. Sir Guy Carleton, now Lord Dorchester and Governor of Canada, signed the Dorchester Resolution as an Order-In-Council 9 Nov 1789, authorizing those who remained loyal to attach the hereditary suffix "U.E." to their names. The initial lists were prepared by a government commission, and now are maintained by the private United Empire Loyalists' Association of Canada.

> "Those Loyalists who have adhered to the Unity of the Empire and joined the Royal Standard before the Treaty of Separation in the year 1783 and all their Children and their Descendants by either sex are to be distinguished by the following Capitals affixed to their names U.E., alluding to their great principle, The Unity of Empire."

This honor is cherished by their descendants in Ontario, Quebec and New Brunswick which were initially settled largely by the Loyalists, but less so in Nova Scotia where the

Loyalists were submerged in earlier settlers. Some were mayors, judges, and constables who had sworn to uphold the law; some were landowners and merchants whose property was now sought by others; some were loyal on principle, notably Scots who felt honor required them to observe the parole they had given in order to leave Scotland; and some were so mistreated by one side they joined the other. Where the two armies faced each other for a long period, there was real conflict between civilians, particularly in SC and in the area around New York City, the British HQ for the war.

Around New York City, the "neutral area" between the two armies was stripped clean by raiding parties, "cowboys" if British, "skinners" if American, and by bandit groups. Whole towns disappeared for firewood. The town records of Rye, where we find Rushton, go blank for years until Apr 1783, resuming with comment "The war coming on and put the Town in such great confusion, and many of the principal People left that no Law could take Place amongst them untill this time" (Baird).

Although the peace treaty would require the US to allow refugees to return to their homes, it was apparent the Loyalists could not remain after the peace. The new states were passing laws confiscating Loyalists' property and forbidding their return on pain of death. Thousands of Loyalist refugees had fled into British lines. Sir Guy decided to assemble the British forces and refugees at New York City for further evacuation. A total of 29,244 Loyalist men, women, and children sailed from New York in seven months and received government aid through the following winter, a tremendous logistics operation organized by Carleton on short notice. The Spring Fleet to New Brunswick and Nova Scotia left 26 Apr 1783, and the last ship left New York with Carleton 25 Nov 1783. In the years following, the King and Parliament would authorize land grants in Canada and compensation for claims of lost property.

> "Since my last [letter] of August 15th, above seventeen hundred persons have arrived at Annapolis, besides the Fifty-Seventh Regiment, in consequence of which my habitation is crowded. The church has been fitted for the reception of several hundreds, and multitudes are still without shelter in this rigorous and stormy season. Near four hundred of these miserable exiles have perished in a violent storm, and I am persuaded that disease, disappointment, poverty, and chagrin will finish the course of many more before the return of another spring."
>
> -Rev Jacob Bailey, Annapolis, NS, Nov 1783 (Eaton-1910). Deaths were prob those from loss of ship carrying the "Maryland Loyalists" regiment and families; 75 survived. Rev Bailey was minister and a Loyalist earlier at Pownalborough, ME [E30]. In another letter he makes first use of "Bluenose", as a derogatory term for inhabitants before the Loyalists; later it gained popularity as a variety of potato and as bow color of NS whaling boats; now, any Nova Scotian.

The "Westchester Loyalists" was a regiment at New York City commanded by Col James Delancey, formerly sheriff of Westchester Co, NY. Almost all members were from Westchester Co, NY. In our line, Jonathan Palmer was a soldier, and our John Rushton's son Jeremiah was a lieutenant. They settled as a group at Cumberland Co, NS, sailing on ship "Thetis", 376 tons, 15 Jun 1783 (Wright-1955, p 78). Crown land grants in NS at Cobequid Road (now Westchester) and River Remsheg (Wallace) went to members of this unit and their families.

In our family, John Rushton and Jonathan Palmer are not on UEL lists, not unusual in NS. They are both clearly eligible for they received land grants with the Westchester Loyalists. They could be entered on the list of Loyalists by our joining The United Empire Loyalists' Association of Canada to obtain recognition of our lineage. However, the applicant is required to swear allegiance to the current British monarch. We shall leave

In The Name of God Amen

I John Rushton of the Township Westchester Province of Nova Scotia Calling to mind the Uncertainty Transitory life and the Certainty of Death do make and Constitute this my last Will and Testament in form and Manner following That is to say.

First and principally I give my Soul unto the Hands of God that gave it And my Body to the Earth to be Buryed in a Decent Christian manner at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named and as to what Earthly goods it has pleased God to Bless me with I give and Bequeath in the following Manner

I give and bequeath to my Wife Mary Rushton one bed with appurtenances thereunto belonging and one Cow

I give and bequeath to my Son Peter my best Coat and Hat and my Silver Knee Buckles

I give and bequeath to my Son John my large common Prayer Book

I give and bequeath to my Son Jeremiah my Silver Watch

Likewise I leave my Wife one third part of my lands and a Room in the House during her Widowhood

I give and bequeath to Stephen Moor all my Shoe makeing Tools

I give and bequeath to my Son Samuel my farms or lots of land lying in West Chester with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging to him and his heirs and assigns forever. And I order that my Son Samel do pay or caused to be paid to his Sisters Mary, Sarah, and Easter, the Sum of One pound Each within four years after my decease. I likewise give to my Son Samel all and Singular my farming utensils - all my other tools I order to be Equally Divided among my four Sons Peter, John, Jeremiah, and Samuel.

I order that my other Books be Divided among my children.

I order that my Son John do take and keep the family Register.

I order that my Son Samuel do pay what debts I owe, and to have my Steel Gristmill and lot Townlot at Ramshag to him & his heirs.

My other household furniture I leave to my Wife to be Disposed of among my children at her decease.

And I appoint my three Sons Executors to this my last Will and testament, Peter, John and Jeremiah - makeing Null and void all former Wills made by me pronouncing and declaring this to be my last Will and testament - sealed with my Seal and dated this nineteenth day One Thousand Seven Hundred and ninety three of January.

Declared pronounced Signed
Sealed and acknowledged
in the presents of
N.B. the words and assigns between the
21 and 22d lines were inserted before
the signing and Sealing of the within will.

Aaron Fountain
Samuel Holmes
Isaac his ⊙ mark Porter

John Rushton (LS)

Amherst 10th day of July 1800 proved on the Oath of Aaron Fountain.

Cumberland County Registry of Probate, Estate Files #1823 (LDS 1571911)

this to the Rushton and Palmer families.

Our Rushton line is shown in Chart B4 and in detail in Charts B40-42. John Rushton came to New York City c1750 from Scotland by way of Ulster, settled at Rye, NY, and as a Loyalist evacuee he was awarded a land grant in 1785 in Nova Scotia. The daughters of his youngest son Samuel, Jane and Harriet, were the first and second wives of our Charles Meekins. The daughter of his son Samuel Jr, Rachel, was the wife of our Samuel Meekins. Our proof of connection is summarized below to facilitate a future submittal to UELA. It is simple and direct (once done):

- The MA death certificate (MA 1908 p 86 Register Nr 1527) of our great-grandmother Rachel Meeken names her parents as Samuel Rushton and Ann Wilson of NS, and gives her d 15 Feb 1908 at age 55 yrs 8 mo 11 days. This age corresponds to the birth 11 Jun 1852 at Westchester Township, Cumberland Co, NS, of Rachel Rushton, daughter of Samuel Jr Rushton the son of Samuel Sr and Nancy Rushton, and his wife Ann Wilson, who later married at Westchester Samuel Meekins (WTB, p 80).

- We are fortunate that Westchester Township is one of the few NS towns that kept continuous vital records in a township book in a period where vital records were not mandatory. The Samuel Sr and Nancy Rushton with son Samuel Jr who married Ann Wilson and daughters Jane and Harriet who married Charles Meekins, are all readily identified as the children of Loyalists John Rushton Sr and Jonathan Palmer (WTB, p 82, 122). There is confusion because the wife of Samuel Sr is called Ann Palmer in birth records of the children and Nancy in marriage records of the same children. But significantly, the death of Jane Meekins, first wife of our Charles Meekins and called daughter of Samuel and Nancy in the marriage record, is recorded with the birth record of Jane Rushton daughter of Samuel and Ann, confirming the birth mother of Jane Meekins was Ann and suggesting her mother's name was probably Nancy Ann.

- The trail of land deeds confirm this conclusion. Land deeds in 1810 and 1824 name the wife Ann, bracketing the time Nancy appears in 1813 and 1821 marriage records of the children. John Rushton Sr received 500-acre Lot 12-South in the Westchester land grants (Land Grants 1785 v 12-14 G-S, under "Seaman" -LDS 1319848). In his will John Sr left his lands to his youngest son Samuel because as a minor he had received no land grant (Cumberland Co Registry of Probate, Estate File #1823 -LDS 1571911). Samuel Rushton and wife Ann sold Lot 12-South by deed signed 19 Apr 1810, "received from my father John Rushton, the Original Proprietor of it" (Cumberland Co Deed Book F p 252 -LDS 496240). This lot was later purchased by Samuel Rushton Jr, who sold half the lot to Charles Mekins by deed signed 15 Mar 1827 with phrasing consistent with Samuel Jr being the brother-in-law of Charles: for L60 and "good causes and considerations...specially moving" (Cumberland Co Deed Book K, p 118 -LDS 496242). This lot is located of the south side of main road near the junction with the side road to Wallace, near the present Westchester railroad station.

124

The Commonwealth of Massachusetts
OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY
DIVISION OF STATISTICS
EXECUTIVE OFFICE OF HEALTH AND HUMAN SERVICES
STATE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH
REGISTRY OF VITAL RECORDS AND STATISTICS

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

BOSTON (City or Town of Death) B 0004543

Registered No. 646

58

PLACE OF DEATH
1 SUFFOLK (County) BOSTON (City or Town)
No. 6 Waterlow St., Ward
(If death occurred in a hospital or institution, give its NAME instead of street and number)

2 FULL NAME Samuel Meekin
(If deceased is a married, widowed or divorced woman, give also maiden name.)
(If U. S. War Veteran, specify WAR)

(a) Residence. No. 6 Waterlow St., Ward,
(Usual place of abode)
(If nonresident, give city or town and state)
Length of residence in city or town where death occurred yrs. mos. days. How long in U. S., if of foreign birth? yrs. mos. days.

PERSONAL AND STATISTICAL PARTICULARS

3 SEX: M
4 COLOR OR RACE: W
5 SINGLE, MARRIED, WIDOWED or DIVORCED (write the word): Widowed

5a If married, widowed, or divorced
HUSBAND of (Give maiden name of wife in full) Rachel Rushton
(or) WIFE of (Husband's name in full)

6 IF STILLBORN, enter that fact here

7 AGE 89 Years 2 Months Days | If less than 1 day Hours Minutes

OCCUPATION
8 Trade, profession, or particular kind of work done, as spinner, sawyer, bookkeeper, etc. retired
9 Industry or business in which work was done, as silk mill, saw mill, bank, etc. capt.job carpentry
10 Date deceased last worked at this occupation (month and year) 20
11 Total time (years) spent in this occupation 55

12 BIRTHPLACE (City)
(State or country) Nova Scotia 10-6

PARENTS
13 NAME OF FATHER Charles Meekin
14 BIRTHPLACE OF FATHER (City)
(State or country) ----- 10-9
15 MAIDEN NAME OF MOTHER ------
16 BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER (City)
(State or country) ----- 10-9

17 Informant A Meekin
(Address)

I HEREBY CERTIFY that a satisfactory standard certificate of death was filed with me BEFORE the burial or transit permit was issued:
AEC
(Signature of Agent of Board of Health or other)
(Official Designation)
1/18/33
(Date of Issue of Permit)

MEDICAL CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

18 DATE OF DEATH Jan 17/33 (Month) (Day) (Year)

19 I HEREBY CERTIFY, That I attended deceased from 10/25.32, 19, to 1/17/33, 19, death is said to have occurred on the date stated above, at 11.50pm.
I last saw him alive on 1/17/33

The principal cause of death and related causes of importance in order of onset were as follows:

	Date of Onset
asthma bronchial	1/10/33
chr int.nephritis	?
art.sclerosis-senility	?

Contributory causes of importance not related to principal cause:

Name of operation Date of
What test confirmed diagnosis? Was there an autopsy?

20 Was disease or injury in any way related to occupation of deceased?
If so, specify
(Signed) B E Lovesey, M. D.
(Address) 758 South St Date 1/18/33

21 PLACE OF BURIAL, CREMATION OR REMOVAL Mt Hope (Cemetery) No Attleboro (City or town)
DATE OF BURIAL 1/19/33

22 NAME OF UNDERTAKER J H Richardson & Son
ADDRESS Boston

Received and filed 1/20/33

A TRUE COPY, ATTEST: James J. Mulvey (Registrar)

WRITE PLAINLY WITH UNFADING BLACK INK. (IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT THAT ALL information should be carefully supplied. AGE should be stated EXACTLY. Filing of CAUSE OF DEATH in plain terms, so that it may be properly classified. Exact statement of OCCUPATION is very important. See instructions and extracts from the laws on back of certificate.

100m-11-'30. No. 60-b

AUGUST 10 1994

the undersigned, hereby certify that I am the Registrar of Vital Records and Statistics; that as such I have custody of the records birth, marriage and death required by law to be kept in my office; and I do hereby certify that the above is a true copy from id records. WITNESS my hand and the SEAL OF THE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH at Boston on the date inscribed hereon:

Elaine B. Trudeau

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

59
86

CITY OF BOSTON.

RETURN OF A DEATH—1908.

FULL NAME Rachel Meeken Registered No. 1527

Place of Death } Boston 39 Lauriat Ave.
Residence }

Date of Death Feb. 15 1908. Age 55 years 8 months 11 days.

STATISTICAL DETAILS.

COLOR	SINGLE, MARRIED, WID., DIV.
W	M

Name Rushton

Husband's Name Samuel Meeken

Birthplace Cumberland Co. N.S.

Name of Father Samuel Rushton

Birthplace of Father ----- N.S.

Maiden Name of Mother Ann Wilson

Birthplace of Mother ----- N.S.

Occupation None

Place of Burial or Removal Attleboro (Mt.Hope)

Undertaker H.W.Sperry (No.Attleboro)

PHYSICIAN'S CERTIFICATE.

I HEREBY CERTIFY that I attended deceased during last illness, from ..... 1908, to ..... 1908, that to the best of my knowledge and belief death occurred on the date stated above, and that the CAUSE OF DEATH was as follows:

Primary: (Duration) Cancer of Liver

Contributory: (Duration)

(Signed) William Johnstone M.D.

Feb. 15 1908

SPECIAL INFORMATION from Hospitals, Institutions, Transients, or Recent Residents.

Usual Residence " Attleboro " 13 Towne St.

Filed Feb. 18 1908.

A true copy. Attest: E.W.M Glenen

Registrar.

I, the undersigned, hereby certify that I am the Registrar of Vital Records and Statistics; that as such I have custody of the records of birth, marriage, and death required by law to be kept in my office; and I do hereby certify that the above is a true copy from said records. WITNESS my hand and the SEAL OF THE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH at Boston on the date inscribed hereon:

AUGUST 8, 1994

Elaine B. Trudeau

ELAINE B. TRUDEAU
Registrar

IT IS ILLEGAL TO ALTER OR REPRODUCE THIS DOCUMENT IN ANY MANNER

INDEX TO MEEKEN CHARTS

B1: Meekins/Meekin/Meeken Family Line c1800-c1900 (Canadians from Nova Scotia)
B3: Summary of Data for Samuel and Raymond Meeken
B4: Rushton Family Line (Loyalists from NY)
B5: Miller Family Line (New England Planters from RI)

Family Charts

B40: Rushton, Coon, Wilson
B41: (Rushton) Palmer, Baxter, Clarke, Marsh
B41: (Rushton, Palmer): Bonnett, Hunt, Fowler, Newell, Pinckney, Secord

B50: Miller, Patterson

B60: Brightman
B60(2): (Brightman) Bailey, Sanford, Eddy, Ellis, Freeman, Godfrey, Parsons, Webb, Woodward
(Wilcox) Brownell, Smiton

B70: Harvie, Crandall, Gorton, Wilcox

B80: McCollum, Fish, Hall, Paine, Tripp

14 THE CHRONICLE-HERALD Monday, February 13, 1961

From Loch Lomond's banks came Millers of Nova Scotia

By MRS. MAUD NEWCOMB

The first Miller to come to Nova Scotia was John, who came in 1769. The Millers were Scots and lived in the district around Loch Lomond. In the 17th century they were deprived of their lands and scattered to other countries. One branch went to the north of Ireland and from there one son came to the United States. He was making a success of things, so wrote to his brother John to join him.

The ship on which John sailed went aground on Sable Island. It was bound for Philadelphia.

The ship "Hope", bound for Halifax, picked up the crew and passengers and took them to Halifax. The first Hunter and the first Allison arrived in Halifax with John. John, remained in Nova Scotia instead of going on to the States, and bought the land in Hants County that became known as Miller's Creek.

John Miller married Martha Patterson of Falmouth. Their children were William, who married Hannah Brightman; Alexander, married Amy Mosher, David, married Margaret McDougal; Samuel, Elizabeth Proctor; Isaiah, Margaret Mosher; John, Catherine Constantine; Annie, George Brightman; Letitia and Mary.

John's and Catherine's children were James Lemuel, who married Jane Steeve, John Phares, (Harrie H. Mills), Joseph Hants, (unmarried), Alexander Nicholas (Louise Grant), Margaret Melita (William Harvey), Annie Catherine (unmarried), Rhoda Jane (James Burton), Martha Elizabeth who was married, husband's name unknown, and William Allen, unmarried.

A grandson of James Lemuel Miller lives in Halifax and a grandson, John S. Miller is a medical doctor in B. C.

One granddaughter, Mrs. Jean Church, lives in the U.S.A., and two other granddaughters are Lydia and Pauline Miller, daughters of the late Rev. George William Miller. Lydia is married. Dr. John Miller of B. C. is Rev. George William Miller's son.

Alexander Miller who married Louise Grant had four children. Only one married. She was Annie Melita Miller who married Benjamin Whittier. Of their three children, Ralph lives in Halifax and Katie and Jean both are medical missionaries in India. Their mother, Annie Melita, died young and the children lived with their aunt, Ida Whittier.

When the girls decided to go to India aunt Ida went too. She died at Ratham Central, India, in August, 1948. She was 91 years old.

The Alexander Miller who married Amy Mosher had four children, Martha Mary, Margaret Agness, William Alexander, and John Barzillia.

LIVED IN WALTON

William Alexander at one time lived in Walton. He married Isabella Chisholm and they had two girls, Helena and Wilhelmina.

Helena married Captain George Morris. They had one son, Irving. They died in Florida. Irving also is dead. A daughter, born after her parents moved to Florida, still corresponds with a Hants County relative.

WAS WARDEN

John Levi Miller graduated from Normal school in 1860 and taught at different places until 1865. He taught at Walton at one time. A daughter lives at Poplar Grove.

Harvey Miller, son of James Lemuel Miller, was the father of Mrs. Jean Church and of Gordon Miller, a retired banker living in Halifax. He was road foreman in West Hants for a number of years and was Warden of West Hants when he died.

Advertisement

Itch..Itch ... I Was Nearly Crazy

Very first use of soothing, cooling liquid D. D. D. Prescription positively relieves raw red itch—caused by eczema, rashes, scalp irritation, chafing—other itch troubles. Greaseless, stainless. 39c trial bottle must satisfy or money back. Don't suffer. Ask your druggist for D.D.D. PRESCRIPTION

-GO TO CHAPT 2--
Jeremiah Meekins
b c1770
d by 15 Oct 1831
NS
Sarah -?-
b
d

m -?-

----------GO TO CHART B40--------
Samuel Rushton Sr
b 1771 NY
d 16 Jun 1857 NS

Nancy Ann? Palmer
b 1773 NY
d 10 May 1858 NS

m 24 Dec 1794 NS

--GO TO CHART B40-
Samuel Wilson
b)In NS, "of
d)Ireland"

wife -?-
b
d

m -?-

-GO TO CHART B50-
John Miller
b
d

Martha Patterson
b
d

m -?-

-GO TO CHART B60-
George Brightman
b 13 Jul 1746
d by May 1786

(1)Hannah Baker
b c1748
d

m -?-

-GO TO CHART B70-
James Harvie Jr
bp 16 May 1746
d by Oct 1784

Alice Wilcox
b 1745-1750
d

m 13 Nov 1768

--GO TO CHART B80--
John McCollum
b
d

Hannah Fish
b RI
d

m 25 Sep 1783

Charles Meekins
b 1799 NS
d 10 Jan 1871 NS

(2)Harriet Rushton
b 6 Apr 1812 NS
d prob 1871 NS

m 12 Jul 1830 Amherst, NS

Samuel Rushton Jr
b 30 May 1803 NS
d 29 Feb 1880 NS

Ann Wilson
b 1805 Ireland
d (living 1881)

m 31 May 1830 Londonderry, NS

William Miller
b 1779
d 1867

Hannah Brightman
b 1780
d 1865

m 22 Dec 1802 (bond) Rawdon, NS

Benjamin Harvie
b 13 Nov 1772
d by Apr 1859

(2)Mary McCollum
b
d c1859

m -?-

Samuel R. Meekin(s)
b 18 Nov 1843 Westchester, NS
Immigrated 1880*; at RI 1885
d 17 Jan 1933 Dorchester, MA
buried Attleboro Falls, MA

Rachel Rushton
b 4 Jun 1852 Westchester, NS
Immigrated 1882*; at RI 1885
d 15 Feb 1908 Dorchester, MA
buried Attleboro Falls, MA

m 7 Mar 1867, Amherst, NS

William Miller
b 14 May 1819 Newport, NS

d 7 Mar 1896 Boston, MA§

Lydia Ann Harvie
b 18 Apr 1829 Newport, NS

d 19 Apr 1887 Newport, NS

m -?-

James Christopher Meekins d 1 May 1867 at 1 week, NS
Raymond True Meekins b 9 Oct 1868 Westchester, NS
(by c1900 Meeken) Immigrated 1877* or 1876**; at RI 1885
d 28 Jan 1948 Boston, MA
Woodbury Howard Meekins b 17 Nov 1870 d 16 Jan 1871 NS
Edgar Ross Meekins b 16 Aug 1872 Westchester, NS; at RI 1885
m Lillian -?- Immigrated 1876***
(1870-1937) d 1933 buried Norfolk, MA, as Meekin
daughter Meekins b 7 Oct 1874 d 4 days, NS

Emma Sophia Miller (Em) b 1849-1851; immig -?-; unmarr; d 19 Oct 1930 MA
Walter Brightman Miller b 1852; d 16 Aug 1867§ NS, drowned
Hannah Jane Miller (Jen) b 1859; immig -?-; unmarr; d 8 Feb 1925 MA
Mary Alberta Miller b 10 Feb 1864; immig 1885***, 1886**, 1887*;
d 14 Oct 1941 Dorchester, MA
William Morris Stanley Miller b Jul 1868; immig -?-; d 22 Mar 1912 MA;
m -?- Anna Goode b -?- d c1913 MA
Dau Gertrude Miller b c1910; son William Stanley Miller b 1913
Marion Augusta Miller b 1869; d 9 Nov 1882§ NS, diptheria

m 12 Mar 1890, Hyde Park, MA

Harvey Leon Meeken b 25 Jul 1890 d 27 May 1954
Walter Edward Meeken b 1 Feb 1892 d 24 Jul 1962
Maurice E. Meeken b 25 Jul 1893 d 20 Mar 1896
Stanley Raymond Meeken b 13 Sep 1896 d 26 May 1980

Annie Leona Meeken b 16 Oct 1897 d 14 Jan 1983
Rachael Gertrude Meeken b 6 Oct 1899 d 30 Jul 1915
Arthur Winfred Meeken b 6 Jun 1906 d 25 Jan 1983
William Stanley Meeken adopted d 195-

GO TO CHART A

(§)- "Journal of George Fish 1859-1895", PANS MG 100
Vol 196, #27-27B -LDS 1376195 Item 5

* From 1900 Census
** From 1910 Census
*** From 1920 Census

CHART B1 - MEEKEN/MEEKIN/MEEKINS

SUMMARY OF DATA FOR SAMUEL, RAYMOND, EDGAR MEEKINS/MEEKIN/MEEKEN

Year	Entry in "True's Little Notebook" cited by G. Hutchins	Raymond T. Meeken in Boston City Directory	Other Information	Samuel, Edgar in Census; Boston, Hyde Park, Attleboro Falls (AF) Directories
1876			RTM immigrated(1910 Census)	Edgar immig (per 1920 Census)
1877		Not in Boston Drtry	RTM immigrated(1900 Census)	Samuel not in Boston City Directory
1880		until 1893	Samuel immigrated (Census)	1880 Census: Not in MA, RI Index, nor Attleboro/Hyde Park/Norfolk, Cumberland
1881				Samuel+family in 1881 NS Census
1882			Rachael, Edgar, immigrated	
1885			Mary immigrated (1920 Census)	Samuel+family at Cumberland (RI Census)
1886			Mary immigrated (1910 Census)	
1887	Arnolds Mills (RI) - Age 19		Mary immigrated (1900 Census)	
1888	Readville, near Cotton Mill [Hyde Park]	Not in Hyde Park Drtry		*Not in Hyde Park Directory
1889	13 Pierce St, Hyde Park			
1890	39 Neponset Ave, Hyde Park		RTM/Mary married Hyde Park. Harvey born; RTM a flagman	(1890 MA Census lost)
1891	80 Webster St, Hyde Park			
1892	3 Ramsey, Roxbury; Began work NYNH&HRR	Not in Boston Directory	Walter born	Not in Boston City Directory
1893	3 -?-, Roxbury; 13 Utis, Roxbury	3 Ramsey	Maurice born?	3 Ramsey, as "Meeken"
1894	12 Oak Terr, Dor; 112 Webster, E. Boston	Not listed		25 Oak Terrace, Dor, "Meeken"
1895	80 Webster, E. Boston	112 Webster, E.Boston		25 Oak Terrace, "Meeken"
1896	442 Summer	80 Webster, E.Boston	)Stanley born in EB, "Meekin"	25 Oak Terrace, "Meeken"
1897		80 Webster, E.Boston	)Morris died, Stanley to	Not listed
1898			)Attleboro, Anne born	
1899	22 Mascot	80 Webster, E. Boston		
1900		442 Summer, E. Boston	Dau Rachael born	
		22 Mascot, Dorchester		
		1900 Census: RT, Mary, Harvey, Walter, Stanley, Annie, Rachael G., "Meeken"		1900 Census, Attleboro Falls: 82 Mount Hope: Samuel, Rachael, Edgar, Stanley, "Meekin", plus boarder Anna Rushton
1901		22 Mascot, Dorchester		
1902	13 Johnson Terr; 186 Ballns [?]	22 Mascot, Dorchester		Samuel not in Attleboro Directory
1903		14 Johnson Terr, Dorch		Edgar "Meeken" 10 Nelson, Dorch.
1904		14 Johnson Terr, Dorch		Edgar "Meeken" 10 Nelson, Dorch.
1905		14 Johnson Terr, Dorch		Samuel Meekin 13 Towne, Attleboro Falls
				Edgar "removed to Norfolk", MA.

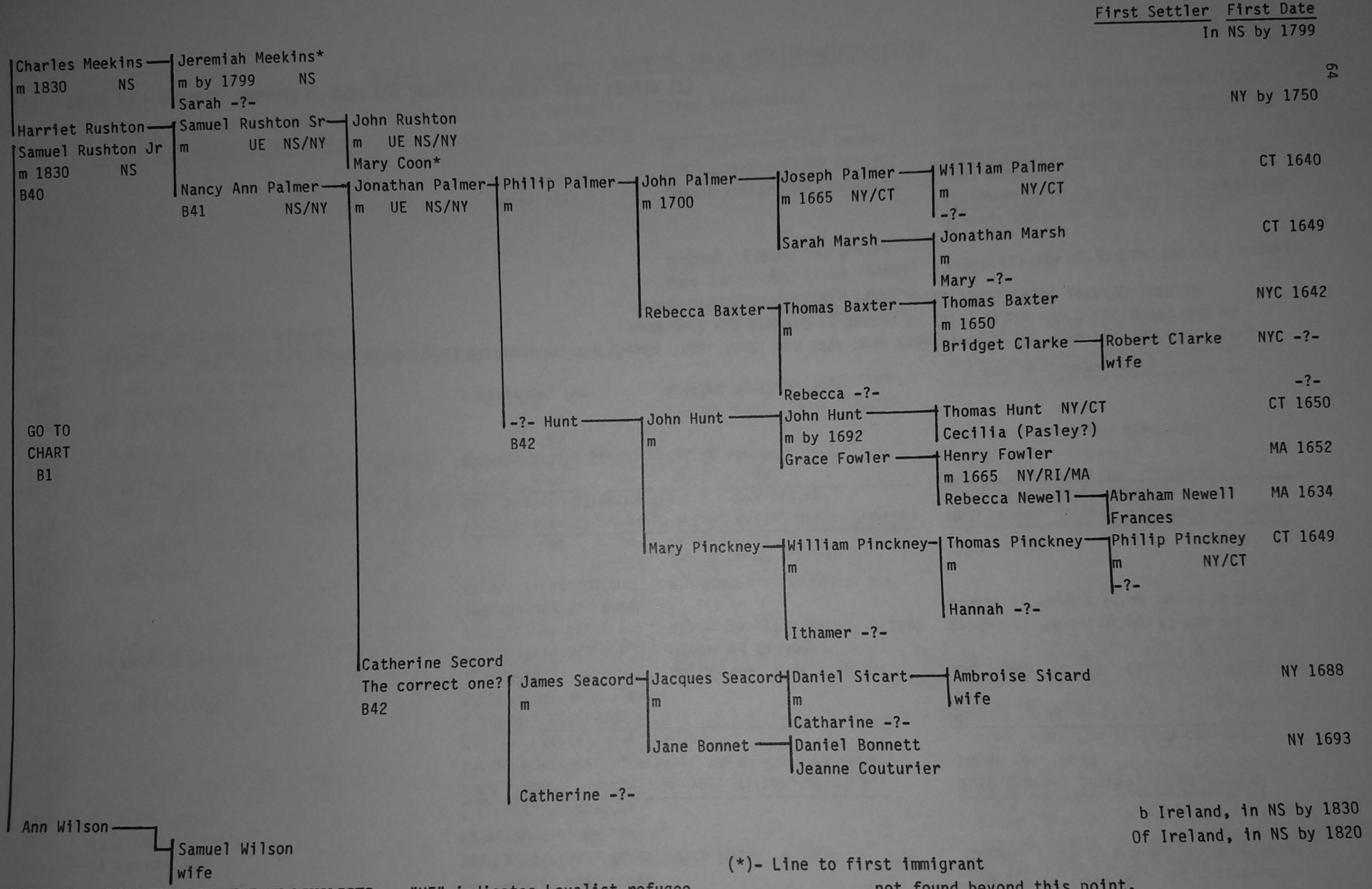
CHART B3 - MEEKEN: SUMMARY OF DATA FOR SAMUEL, RAYMOND, AND EDGAR MEEKIN (1)

Year	Entry in "True's Little Notebook" cited by G. Hutchins	Raymond T. Meeken in Boston City Directory	Other Information	Samuel, Edgar in Census; Boston, Hyde Park, Attleboro Falls (AF) Directories
1906		14 Johnson Terr, Dorch	Arthur born	
1907		39A Lauriat Ave, Dorch		Samuel: 13 Towne St, AF, carpenter
1908	39 Woodrow Ave	39A Lauriat Ave, Dorch	Wife Rachel d 1908	Samuel, Rachel, Stanley to Dorchester
1909	43 Calendar, Dorch	43 Callender, Dorch		
1910	4 Tucker, Dorch	4 Tucker, Dorchester		
		1910 Census: RT, Mary, Harvey, Walter, Stanley, Annie, Gertrude R., Arthur, "Meeken"; plus Emma Miller, boarder James Eagles		1910 Census: Samuel, 2d wife in AF Edgar not found (no index for 1910 MA census)
1911		4 Tucker, Dorchester		Samuel 39 Towne St, AF
1912	153 Norfolk, Dorc (#)	153 Norfolk St, Dorch		
1913		153 Norfolk St, Dorch	RT, Harvey, Walter in Dir	AF: Samuel to Dor; Boston: 15 Moody Dor
1914	53 Mascot; Ray died	153 Norfolk St, Dorch	Harvey to Medford	
1915		153 Norfolk St, Dorch	RT, Walter. Dau Rachel d 1915	Samuel 15 Moody; Edgar 69 Mtn Ave Dor
1916		153 Norfolk St, Dorch	do	Samuel 15 Moody; Edgar moved to Norfolk
1917		63 Whitfield. Dorch	RT, Walter, Stanley in Dir	
1918	63 Whitfield	do	do	
1919		do	do	
1920		1920 Census: RT, Mary, Stanley, Annie, Arthur Meeken; Emma Miller, Alfretta Miller, James Eagles		1920 Census: Samuel not found in Index. Edgar, Lillian in Norfolk
1921	85 Milton Ave	do	do	
1922		85 Milton Ave, Dorc	Walter married, left	
1923		do		
1924	Dec 1: 6 Waterlow	do		
1925		6 Waterlow, Dorch	Stanley married, left	

(#)-"While living at 153 Norfolk, [Mary's] brother died 3-22 44 yrs Maurice.

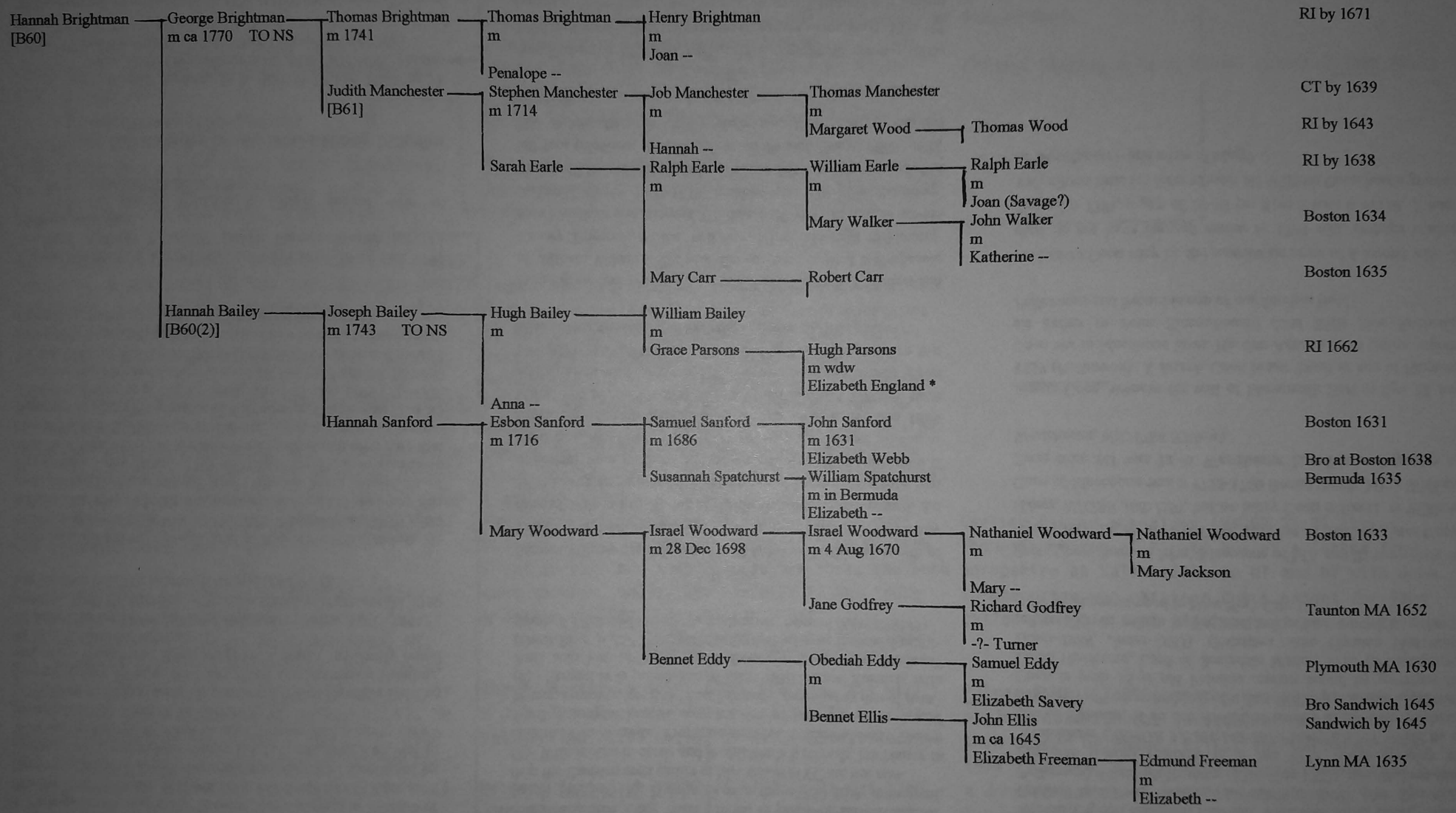
(*)-Only 1885, 1888, and 1897 Hyde Park Directories were available at Sutro. Hyde Park was annexed by Boston in 1912. Attleboro Directories are on on microfilm: 1903, 1905, 1909, 1911, 1913, 1915, 1919/20-1935/36

CHART B3 - MEEKEN: SUMMARY OF DATA FOR SAMUEL, RAYMOND, EDGAR MEEKIN (2)



(*)- Line to first immigrant not found beyond this point.

CHART B4 - RUSHTON LINE: THE NY LOYALISTS "UE" indicates Loyalist refugee



(*) – Line to first immigrant not found beyond this point.

CHART B5 (Dau Hannah changed to second wife of George Brightman)
BRIGHTMAN – BAILEY FAMILY LINES

INCOMPLETE – RUSHTON

John Rushton. b c1727; d 1799 age 72; **saddler** (cf NYC below and Coon), NS wife MARY COON of NY (*WTB* p 120). Rev War Loyalists evacuated from NY, 1785 grantee Westchester, NS.

Origin not proven, and a family story is not accepted by all:
1. Perhaps family originally "Reston", one a captain in William of Orange army in Battle of Roses (*sic*), left Scotland to Ulster after Battle of Culloden (1746- Bonnie Prince Charlie); threatened by Sinfane Raid came to Westchester Co, NY; and after Rev War to Westchester NS where King George III gave land grant to Ezra's grandfather John Rushton Sr. (See Note *)
"William of Orange army" is consistent with a Dutch or Palatine German origin. Wife in NS Mary Coon was perhaps a Palatime, and many Westchester Rushtons gave "German" as family origin in 1871 NS and ON census.
2. John also could be the John Rushton Freeman NYC 1751, a **saddler** (*Coll NY Hist Soc v18*); John Rushton NYC militia 1759 age 28 (thus b 1731), laborer, b Ireland (*ibid v 31*).

Prob John Rusten who bought land at Rye NY c1760 (*Baird*). He or son witnessed wills Rye 1773, 1778, Mamaroneck 1776 (*Coll NY Hist Soc v34*); John Rustin, a protestor Apr 1775 (*Sabine*). Son prob "John Rushton late of Rye" who m Mary Scolefield of Hempstead, Long Island, 1781 (*NYGBR 15:79*), then in British area. Son John was Lt in Westchester Loyalists regt after Rev War evacuated to NS. John and sons Peter, John Jr, Jeremiah but not Samuel were Loyalist grantees at Westchester, Cumberland Co NS 1784-5 (*Gilroy*); he at Lot 12-South. He d 17 Dec 1799 (72-*WTB*; 75 grave-*Marble*); wife Mary Coon d 18 Jan 1822 age 95. His will 19 Jan 1793 proved 10 Jul 1800 (*LDS 589545*) named 4 sons, 3 daus, with farm, still, grist mill and town lot to go to youngest son Samuel for he had not received a land grant (too young).

(#)

Samuel Rushton Sr. b 1771 NY; d 16 Jun 1857; m 24 Dec 1794 NANCY ANN(§) PALMER [B41]. Farmer Westchester. 11 children including:

- iii. Harriet Rushton b 1799?, second wife of CHARLES MEEKINS [B1].
- iv. Jane Rushton b 26 May 1801, d 17 May 1828; first wife CHARLES MEEKINS [B1].
- v. Samuel Rushton Jr. b 1803; d 29 Feb 1880; m 31 May 1830, Londonderry, NS, ANN WILSON. Farmer at Westchester. 14 children; 13th: (*WTB p 80,-83*)

Rachel Rushton b 4 Jun 1852; d 15 Feb 1908 Dorchester MA; m at Westchester NS 7 Mar 1867 SAMUEL MEEKINS.

GO TO SAMUEL MEEKINS - CHART B1

CHART B40 – RUSHTON; COON, WILSON

← NOTES ON RUSHTON

(*)-Note in "Biographical and Historical Information", Colchester Historical Museum, Truro, NS, by Emily Dickson, donated by Elsie Mugford c1978 (*Hutchins*). Credible family story, for John Rushton Sr by his will left to son John Jr a "Family Register" that could be source. Only "Ezra" found is grandson Ezra[3] (Samuel[2] John[1]) (1835-1918). If John Sr was the c1750 Irish immigrant, then the Rushton seen earlier at MA and at NYC are not ours.
(§)- Wife is Ann in deeds and in children's b records, but Nancy in children's m records. Preponderance of evidence says "Nancy Ann". Example: Jane is recorded dau of Ann but m as dau of Nancy; however, her d as "Jane Meekins" recorded as dau of Ann.
(#) - Samuel Sr is proven son of John: 1810 Samuel Rushton, wife Ann, sold Lot 12-South "rec'd from my father John Rushton" (*Deed Bk F p 252 – LDS 496240*). Samuel was granted Lot 12-South, d 1799, and left all his lands to son Samuel (*LDS 589545*).

WILSON

Samuel Wilson. b ?; d ?; m ? Named father at Castlereigh (north of Londonderry) NS in dau Ann 1830 m record (*WTB* p 80). Many Samuel Wilson in NS, one at Castlereigh but no dau named. An 1828 land grant to Samuel Wilson north of Londonderry calls him protestant from north of Ireland arrived Aug 1820 with wife 6 children (*Land Grant v129 -LDS 1376416*); a Samuel Wilson at Castlereigh deeded granted lands to sons George, William 1849 (*Deed v28 p350,393 -LDS 571687*); and again to William 1868 adding grant was for 20 yr 5 mo service in British Army (*Deed v49 p37*). The one NS grant found does not cite Army service, but after 1838 a veteran could exchange pension for land grant.

Prob the Samuel Wilson bp 4 Apr 1776 Rotherham, Yorkshire son of William Wilson (*IGI*); prob the one who enlisted at Carheach, County Tipperay, Ireland, and served 1 yr 135 days in Nottingham Fencibles and 20 years 135 days (=20 yr 4-1/2 mo) as private in British Army 1801-1819, notably with 32d Foot Regiment, Kemps 5th Brigade, at Waterloo 18 June 1815; he was wounded in left foot (*National Archives, Kew, Richmond, Surry, TW9 4DU, UK Public Records Office Reference W097/509 – Richard Meeken*).

Ann Wilson. b 1803 (*IGI*) 1807, 1808 (*age in NS census*) 1805-1896 (gravestone Rushton Pioneer Cemetery - *Hutchins*). 1871 NS census at Westchester: Ann wife of Samuel Rushton 64 b Ireland Presb; in 1881 NS census Ann Rushton 73 b Ireland Presb wdw with (son) Levi Rushton.

← INCOMPLETE: COON

Mary Coon is not found. There are three lines with strong connections, but no Mary Coon is seen.

Palatine Coon: Hanness Coon at Rye, NY, in his will 11 Jan 1773/19 Apr 1773 names sons Josiah, James, Richard, Jacob, Jeremiah, g-dau Elizabeth Rushton, witnesses Sarah Coon, "John Rushton and Peter Rushton, **saddler**" (*Coll NY Hist Soc v32, Pelletreau*). Elizabeth Rushton (1756-Dec 1773), dau William and Elizabeth (Coon) Rushton m 1 Jan 1773 Adam Bensley at Westchester (*NEHGR 93:204,142:187*). Mary b 1727 would be a dau of Hanness; if so she should be named in his will. Rushton biography (*) says nothing of a bro William Rushton. Hanness Coon is prob 15-yr old Palatine orphan bound by governor to Caleb Heathcote, Lord of Scarsdale Manor, 1710 (*O'Callaghan, Davis-1988, Jones-1985*). (Palatines were German Protestant refugees given refuge in England, some later moved to Ireland, 3000 of whom shipped to New York City 1710.)

Scots Coon: Sons of John[1] Maccoone of MA and RI were early at Oyster Bay, LI, across from Rye, NY, but as McCoun, later Coon (*Lines, NYGBR 108:159*), but no Mary Coon is found. A William Coon of Maccoone was b 1755-1760 Bound Brook, NJ; a William Coon from NJ was Lt in Westchester Loyalists and grantee at Westchester, NS, 1784 (*Gilroy*).

Joseph Coon, witness for will of Monmouth Hart at Rye 22 Jun 1759 (*Pelletreau*). A Joseph Coon is not found as son of Hanness Coon nor in Maccoone lines. His dau Anna m John Guion, whose sis Esther m Peter Sicard/Secord (*Old Wills New Rochelle, Pelletreau*) and Secord is one of our families [B42].

And Mary Coon may be the married surname of a second wife. 3 daus do not have married names in 1793 will, perhaps b after Samuel b 1771, a gap of 20-30 yrs from 3 sons b c1750. A later wife allows time for John to meet NJ William Coon later a grantee at Westchester – and a bro of Mary?

PALMER

William Palmer. b c1610 England, d by 26 Apr 1670 Westchester, NY. First at Wethersfield, CT, by 1640 (not the William at Plymouth 1621). To Westchester, NY, 1662. He m(1) Sarah -?-, 3 children b England; (2) -?-, 8 children; and (3) his wdw Martha.

Joseph Palmer. b 1640-4 Wethersfield; 14 Dec 1726 Flushing; m 1665 SARAH MARSH. Constable, justice of peace at Westchester, Quaker at Flushing Meeting from 1678. 9 children.

John Palmer. b 22 Jan 1671; d 30 Dec 1747; m(1) 1695 -?-, d 1698; (2) 31 Oct 1700 REBECCA BAXTER Landowner, gentleman at Westchester. 10 children b after 1700, including Lewis whose son Edmund a British officer hanged as spy, Lewis to NS.

Philip Palmer. b c1702; d ?; m SARAH HUNT [B42]. Westchester Common Council 1770, mayor 1772. A Loyalist, name on resolution Apr 1775 supporting King, imprisoned, paroled 1776. 4 sons, 1 dau: Philip a British Lt, Gideon a Lt in Westchester Loyalists and grantee at Cumberland, NS, John who remained with farm, and:

Jonathan Palmer b 1753; d 4 Jan 1827. "This J- is the one who filed claim as Loyalist 1786, grantee 1786 with Gideon, at Cumberland, NS, not Jonathan b 1742 in Mamaroneck, NY, son of Solomon". (all above from TAG 26:95; Palmer in LDS 1176583 where Jonathan is Palmer 4785). He member Westchester Loyalists 1 Jun 1777, evac NYC 1783 (Coldham). He m CATHERINE SECORD [B42] of NY; she d 15 Jun 1818. Dau: (WTB p 82, 122)

Nancy Palmer. b ?; m 24 Dec 1794 SAMUEL RUSHTON SR.

GO TO SAMUEL RUSHTON SR - CHART B40

MARSH

Jonathan Marsh. At Milford, CT, 1649, origin unknown (Savage), m Mary -?-. Sons John, Jonathan; Mary and three sis bp Oct 1653. Will of Jonathan names Hester Palmer dau of my sister Sarah Palmer (TAG 26:95); in 1697 John "Mash" late of Westchester sold right in father's home to his bro and sis Joseph and Sarah Palmer.

Sarah Marsh. bp Oct 1653, d 18 Apr 1711; m 1665 JOSEPH PALMER. (TAG 26:95)

CLARKE

Robert Clarke. At New Amsterdam (New York City) 1650, English interpreter at law court of Peter Stuyversant.

Bridget Clarke. b ?; m THOMAS CLARKE (NYGBR 70:3)

BAXTER

Thomas Baxter, Captain, privateer. His older bro George was English Secretary to Dutch governors of New Amsterdam (ie, coordinator with English settlers and colonies) first mentioned 1635. Thomas appears 1642 bondsman; m Jul 1650 BRIDGET CLARKE, dau Robert Clarke, interpreter at law court. Awarded contract to build wall on Wall St across Manhatten Island for Indian attacks. In Dutch-English war 1653, he was RI privateer until fined for seizing a MA vessel. He went to England, wife divorced him 1662 and m(2) Thomas[2] Palmer. Thomas and George returned 1664 English fleet to take New Amsterdam as New York, and both went to West Indies. Dau Elsie bp 17 Aug 1652; m John Hunt [B42]. Son Thomas b 1654: (NYGBR 70:3; O'Callaghan-1855)

Thomas Baxter. b 1654; m REBECCA -?-. His will 2 Jul 1714 names dau Palmer and son-in-law John Palmer (TAG 26:95 citing NY Wills 2:149, 16:73)

Rebecca Baxter. b c1682; d 1773; m 31 Oct 1700 JOHN PALMER. (TAG 26:95)

Earlier Baxter genealogy (NYGBR 31:3) states Thomas[2] not son of Pirate but of a Baxter from Shropshire at Salem 1631, to RI and NY with John Throckmorton who obtained Dutch patent for land called Throgg's Neck 1643, but gives no detail.

Palmer (LDS 1176583) states Rebecca is prob dau of John Adams/Dorcas (Watson) of Westchester. This traced by Adams, E. E., in "Jeremiah Adams", 1974 to Adams, A. N., 1898 Adams history that has a John/Dorcas in MA but dates are wrong for this Rebecca in NY.

CHART B41 - (Rushton) BAXTER, CLARKE, MARSH, PALMER

NEWELL

Abraham Newell. On ship "Francis" 1634 from Ipswich, England, to Boston: he age 50, wife Frances 40, children Faith/Ruth 14, Grace 13, Abraham 8, John 5, Isaac 2, Jacob b at sea. Freeman at Roxbury, MA, 1635. He d 13 Jun 1672 age 91; she d 13 Jan 1683 age 100. (Savage)

↓

?

↓

Rebecca Newell. No dau Rebecca listed in Savage or Roxbury VR. But story of Henry Fowler, next, calls bride dau of Abraham Newell of Roxbury. She would be b by c1635, thus dau of Abraham[1] not his son who had dau Rebecca b 1667.

↓

FOWLER

Henry Fowler. England to Roxbury 1652-3 with Joshua Foote "Ironmonger Citizen of London"; to Providence Jan 1654. He m REBECCA NEWELL dau of Abraham N- of Roxbury in Foote home in Providence; rebuked in town meeting 4 Jan 1655 Roger Williams moderator for marrying "without due publishing". Mamaroneck, NY, 1680, partner in mill to do ironmonger work. Patentee at Eastchester (now Mt Vernon). He d 1687. 9 children.

↓

Grace Fowler. b ?; m JOHN HUNT (NYGBR 58:257 corrects NEHGR 9:247, Bolton; Hunt-ms in error)

PINCKNEY

Philip Pinckney. At Fairfield, CT, by 1649. Wife not named. Patentee Eastchester. He d 1687. Will names 3 sons, 4 unmarried dau, not married daus.

↓

Thomas Pinckney. b 1662; m Hannah -?-; d 1732 Eastchester. 4 sons, 3 daus.

↓

William Pinckney. b 1680; d 11 Mar 1755 age 75, Eastchester. Will names wife Ithamer, son, 4 dau.

↓

Mary Pinckney. b -?-; d 1777; m JOHN HUNT (Couch)

HUNT

Thomas Hunt, with wife Cecilia (Pasley?), perhaps some of children, from England at Stamford, CT, by 1650. To Rye, NY, and Westchester where he was granted land "Gove Farm"; removed to Newtown LI during Dutch war. Returned to Grove Farm, d there 1695. His will 6 Oct 1690 proved 27 Feb 1694/5 names 4 sons including:

↓

John Hunt. b ?; m(1) 16 Jun 1670 Alice (Elsje) Baxter [B41]; (2) before 1692 GRACE FOWLER. William b 1680 by Alice; 7 children by Grace. His will 7 Jan 1711/12: wife Grace, sons John, James. (TAG 26:95, NYGBR 43:115; Pelletreau)

↓

John Hunt, Esq, of Westchester. b ? after 1692 of Grace; m MARY PINCKNEY. His will 23 Feb 1776 proved 17 Jan 1777 names wife Mary, son William, dau Tamar wife of Gilbert Pell, son John, g-son John son of Philip Palmer, g-son John son of my son William, sons-in-law Robert Hunt, Gilbert Pell. (Hunt-ms, Pelletreau)

↓

Dau -?- Hunt. b ?; d ?; living 1774; m PHILIP PALMER. (Called -- Hunt by TAG 26:95, Sarah Hunt by Palmer-1923, Mary Hunt by Hunt-ms.)

GO TO PHILIP PALMER - CHART B41

BONNETT

Daniel Bonnett. b 1665 Thorique, Poitou, France; wife Jude/Jeanne Couturier b 1670 Merchers, Saintonge, France. Huguenot at New Rochelle, NY.

↓

Johanna Bonnett. b 1699. "Prob the Jane who married JAMES SECOR" - (Davis)

SECORD

INCOMPLETE: 1937 article (NYGBR 68:313) says Sycar, Cicart, Seacord, Secaur, Secord, Secor, others, are from original Sicard; adds only other record of the family is in Bolton. It is not yet clear which of several Catherine Secord is ours.

Ambroise Sicard. b 1631, living 1710. Huguenot who fled La Rochelle, France, on revocation of Edict of Nantes to England; at New Rochelle, NY, 1688 where he had land 1692. 3 sons, 2 daus.

i Ambroise b 1666, 4 sons-no Catherine by 1760

ii Daniel b 1672

iii Jacques b 1675, 5 sons- no Catherine by 1760

Daniel Sicart/Cicart. b 1672; d 1742; m Catherine -?- b 1677. All at New Rochelle:

i Daniel Sicard b 1698; m Catherine -?-.

(1) John Secord. Will 1767 names g-dau Catherine Secord (thus not m in 1767).

ii Jacques/James b 1699; m Jane Bonnet.

(1) James Secord m Catherine -?-; dau Catherine b 22 Jul 1760, no m given.

iii Pierre/Peter Sicard b ?; m Ester Guion; dau Catherine b 20 Jul 1742, no m given.

↓

?

↓

Catherine Secord. b ?; d 15 Jun 1818 Westchester, NS; m JONATHAN PALMER [B41] b 1753. Need at least b date; age at death not in death record (WTB p123). Best fit is the Catherine b 1760.

↓

GO TO JONATHAN PALMER - CHART B41

CHART B42 - (Rushton) BONNETT, HUNT, FOWLER, NEWELL, PINCKNEY, SECORD

MILLER

John Miller. On ship 1769, from north of Ireland to join brother in Philadelphia. Went aground on Sable Island east of Nova Scotia; passengers and crew rescued by ship Hope bound for Halifax. He remained, buying land at Newport, NS, known as Miller's Creek. (Halifax "Chronicle-Herald" p 14 Feb 13, 1961 -Hutchins). First settled at Rawdon. Not a family treated by Duncanson at Rawdon or Newport except as they marry others but our line is mentioned from John to William/Lydia Harvie. Mary Miller (1775-Nov 3, 1867) is poss sis of John; she m at Newport (Duncanson-Newport).

John Miller m MARTHA PATTERSON of Falmouth (Duncanson-Newport). John Miller, wife Martha sold Half Lot 30 at Rawdon 2 Nov 1794, bought William Tonge farm at Newport 23 Nov 1800 (Hants Deeds v6 p213, 461 -LDS 562320). 9 children, oldest William.

William Miller. b 1779, m 22 Dec 1802 (bond) at Rawdon HANNAH BRIGHTMAN [B60]. Farmer at Miller's Creek. He d 1867; she d 1865. 9 children; 7th:

William Miller. b 14 May 1819 at Newport; m LYDIA ANN HARVIE [B70]. Sea captain at Newport, as was his bro John. He d 7 Mar 1896 at Boston ("Journal of George Fish 1859-1895"-LDS 1376195); she d 19 Apr 1887 at Newport. 6 children; 4th:

Mary Alberta Miller. b 10 Feb 1864. Immigrated to Boston 1885-1887 (1900-1920 census). m 12 Mar 1890 at Hyde Park, MA, RAYMOND TRUE MEEKEN [B1] (Hyde Park, MA, VR).

GO TO RAYMOND TRUE MEEKEN - CHART B1

PATTERSON

Alexander Patterson. Petitions for land to NS Lt Gov Parr 6 Jul 1787, by Alexander Patterson Sr and Jr. Alexander Sr stated he living at Rawdon with wife and one child; had resided in NS for 15 years (thus arrived 1772); had raised a large family; never received land grant before although he had expected to receive land with Mr Haliburton (*). Gov Parr wrote: "It is not specified who Alexander Patterson is and from whence he came". Resolved, for name appears on Crown Land Register for Rawdon 1787, he from Scotland receiving 200 acres. (Duncanson-Rawdon) Wife Martha named in deed at Rawdon 20 May 1791 (Hants Deeds v5 No 216 -LDS 562320).

Dau?

Martha Patterson dau of Alexander Patterson at Rawdon 1770 m JOHN MILLER (Hutchins). With her first child b 1779, she b perhaps 1759 and thus she could be dau of Alexander.

(*) William Haliburton had been granted 30,000 acres 22 Apr 1783 for a group of settlers, but in the confusion after the Revolution with the flood of Loyalist refugees and soldiers, part of his land had been included in grants made for veterans of 2nd Battalion, 84th Highland Regt. Haliburton was sued by at least one of his own settlers for loss of land.

NOTE ON MILLER

The story of John Miller's shipwreck is in a newspaper article about this Miller family, obviously by a descendant. The article states John was first Miller in NS (despite Colchester Co history by a Miller from 1759 John Miller); and ship also had first Allison and Hunter. Allison family history (Morrison) states Joseph Allison left Ulster in disgust when land agent raised rent after Joseph served tea with silver spoons to honor his visit; left Londonderry 1769 to join relatives in Philadelphia; ship hit Sable Island reef and put in at Halifax; and Joseph remained together with fellow passengers McHeffy at Falmouth, Magee at Aylesford McCormick at Annapolis -- and descendants have the spoons! But no mention of passenger Miller -?

BRIGHTMAN

Henry Brightman. At Portsmouth, Newport RI and Freetown (Fall River) MA. Freeman, jury- man 1671. Wife Joan -?- mentioned 1677. Constable 1687. He d 1728; she d 1716. 6 child.

Thomas Brightman. b -?-; m Penalope -?-. At Dartmouth MA. Deeded land 7 Feb 1740 to his son Thomas. 9 children; 5th:

Thomas Brightman. b 20 Nov 1718 Dartmouth; living Jan 1786 (named in son George's will); m 24 Dec 1741 JUDITH MANCHESTER [B61] at Dartmouth. 9 children (two sets twins); 3rd:

George Brightman. b 3 Jul 1746 Dartmouth d 21 Apr 1786. Original grantee 1761 Newport NS, prob a single man. He m(1) Hannah Baker b ca 1763; (2) HANNAH BAILEY (BALEY) [B60(2)] bp 1748 d before 1786 (not named in husband's will.)

Hannah Baker Brightman. b ca 1780 to George Brightman and second wife Hannah Baley (*See Discussion, opposite.*) m (22 Dec 1802 license bond to Rev Mr King at Rawdon) WILLIAM MILLER; d -?-.

(*Austin, Duncanson-Newport, Old Families of SE MA*)

GO TO WILLIAM[2] MILLER – CHART B2

CHART B60 – BRIGHTMAN

BRIGHTMAN – DISCUSSION

Duncanson-Newport in genealogy of the Brightman family states that the Hannah Baker Brightman wife of William[2] Miller was b "c1763" the daughter of George Brightman and only child of his first wife, Hannah Baker Brightman (b c1748 d before 1764). But the 1763 birth date would make her 16 years older than her husband William Miller b c1779 (d 1867 age 88 *–gravestone.*), and improbable as mother of his children born even after 1820 when she would be 57. When estate of Jeremiah Baker was settled in 1772, George Brightman signed a release to claims on the estate "due his daughter Hannah in right of her deceased mother Hannah Baker" (*Hants Co Loose Probate Records 1761-1798 –FHL 563298; probable source for Duncanson-Newport, p 101*). The Miller family knew Hannah as Hannah Baker Brightman, which perhaps led *Duncanson* to assign her as the Hannah daughter of first wife. (Walter Miller of Mantua NS is listed as one of his sources.)

However, land deeds and wills show that the Hannah Brightman wife of William[2] Miller was the daughter b ca 1780 of the second wife of George Brightman, Hannah Bailey (bp 29 Oct 1748 d before 1786). The key is the 1810 deed naming the wife Hannah Brightman of William Miller the granddaughter of *Joseph Baley*.

Abstract of Hants Deeds Vol 8 Nr 329 p 410, Signed 21 Jun 1810, Registered 24 Jun 1810 (*FHL 562321*).
William Miller and Hannah Miller and William Barron and Elizabeth Barron wife all of Newport for £12 paid by John Dimock convey 66 acres and 2/3 parts of an acre of Woodland being the undivided Share of 100 acres of land left by will of late Joseph Baley Esq late of Newport to three of his the said Bailey's granddaughters namely Mary Brightman, Elizabeth Brightman, and Hannah Brightman, being part of a 400 acre Lot No. 66 being part of South end of said lot bounded South by land owned by John Lawrence, East by land owned by heirs of Abel Michener, North by a Division line, West by land owned by heirs late Michael Fish, South to beginning together with undivided share in buildings. Signed William Miller/Hannah Miller her Mark/William Barron his Mark/Elizabeth Barron her Mark. Witness: Nathaniel Thomas/A Justice of Common Pleas/County Hants. Dower releases made before Nathaniel Thomas.

George Brightman in his will signed 5 Jan 1786 proved 1 May 1786 (*) does not name his wife, showing second wife has died, and names his children as follows. Mary, Elizabeth, and Hannah are seen as the daughters named in 1810 deed. Annotation on original Brightman will (*Hants Co Loose Probate Papers –FHL 563298*): "Ester 13, Hannah 11, George 9", which if made as eary as the 1786 probate date would place Hannah birth ca 1775 whereas husband William Miller b ca 1779. (Added data below in parentheses are from *Duncanson-Newport*)

George (b c1771 m Hannah (Anna) Miller b 1789 dau of John[1] Miller and Martha Patterson)
Susanna (prob m Joseph Burgess b ca 1760)
Lydia (b 10 May 1771 m 29 Jan 1789 Thomas Fish 1764-1829)
Mary
Elizabeth (b -?-, m license bond 11 Jan 1804 to William Barron wdwr)
Esther (or Hester; b c1780 m Esbon[6] Sanford c1786-1842)
Hannah (m William Miller b c1779 d 23 May 1867 age 88 *–gravestone.*)

Will of Joseph Baley signed 7 Apr 1787 proved 27 Aug 1787 (*) names one son Joseph Sanford Baley, Deborah Dimock and Sarah Brown, grandsons Joseph Dimock and George Brown, and grandchildren surname Brightman. (Added data below in parentheses are from *Duncanson-Newport.*)

Deborah (bp 24 Jan 1747/8 Newport RI, m 1767 Newport NS Daniel Dimock 1736-1805.)
Sarah (bp 19 May 1754 Newport RI, m 1776 John Brown b 1755)
Joseph Sanford (bp 4 Nov 1759 Newport RI, m 1788 Sarah Holmes)
Grandchildren: Joseph Dimock, George Brown, and the following in two groups all surname Brightman: George, Susanna, Lydia, Hester, and Mary, Elizabeth, Hannah.

The will of Joseph Baley does not name daughter Hannah (Bailey) Brightman, showing she predeceased her father and he left her share to her children by George Brightman, his grandchildren. Hannah is named last within her group in both wills, showing she was probably youngest.

(*) *Hants Co Probate Will Book v 1 (1760-1824) -FHL 563271, George Brightman p 65, Joseph Baley p 67.* Summaries of these wills are in *Hurling*, a secondary source.

PARSONS

Hugh Parsons. b 1613. At Portsmouth RI 1662 when he and wife sold land. m Elizabeth wdw William England. In 1667 enlisted in troop of horse. Testified at trial for death of Rebecca Cornell. His will names grandson Hugh Bailey. He d 1684; she b c1613 d 1684. 2 children; oldest:

Grace Parsons. b -?-; m(1) William Bailey; (2) Thomas Lawton. (*Austin*)

BAILEY

William Bailey. At Newport RI 1655; m Grace Parsons. He d 1676; she d 1677. Perhaps 5 sons, Hugh known to be son.

Hugh Bailey. b -?-; m Anna -?-. At Newport RI. He d 1724; she d 26 Feb 1721. 8 children.

Joseph Bailey. b 2 Mar 1705 E Greenwich RI. d 29 Jul 1787 will probated Windsor, Hants, NS. Perhaps the Joseph who m(1) 26 Jul 1726 E Greenwich RI Elisabeth Spencer; m(2) 26 May 1743 Newport RI HANNAH SANFORD, named wdw 1795 Newport Poll Tax but not named wife in his will. Grantee 1761 Newport NS. Chairman Newport town meetings in period 1762-1786, Justice of Peace, magistrate 1786, Captain of county militia. Son Joseph, is prob the early grantee at Falmouth although a minor. 5 children by (2):

Hannah Bailey. bp 29 Oct 1748 Newport RI; m George Brightman. (*Austin, Duncanson-Newport, Narragansett Hist Reg 7 (Apr 1889):91*)

GO TO GEORGE BRIGHTMAN – CHART B60

SPATCHURST

William Spatchurst. With Bro Henry at Bermuda prob from Sussex England for a Samuel Spatchurst was at Warbleton. At Somers, Bermuda, 1635 he had an apprentice bound to Tallow Chandlers Company; listed in 1660 General Levy at Sandy's Tribe; 1662/3 held land in right of his wife, wdw of John Argent. Bro Henry went to Jamaica Jan 1657/8.

Susanna Spatchurst dau of William m SAMUEL SANFORD; Elizabeth dau Henry S- m John Sanford bro of Samuel. (*NEHGR 49:247, 105:236*).

SANFORD

John Sanford. Arrived Boston 1631, church mbr Nr 115. m (1) 1631/2 ELIZABETH WEBB of Titherly, Hants, Endland; (2) 1636 Bridget Hutchinson dau of Anne H-. In charge ammunition and cannoneer at Boston fort 1634-1637. Stripped of arms as supporter of Anne H-, to Portsmouth RI 1638. President (Governor) of Portsmouth and Newport RI 1654; d in office 1653. 11 children; of (1):

Samuel Sanford. b 14 Jul 1635 Portsmouth RI; m(1) Oct 1667 Sarah Woddel d Dec 15, 1680; (2) Apr 13, 1686 SUSANNA SPATCHURST. Breeder of horses and sheep for Barbadoes market. He d 18 Mar 1712/3; she d 13 Nov 1723. 16 children; of (2):

Esbon Sanford. b 20 Oct 1693 Portsmouth RI; m 27 Sep 1716 MARY WOODWARD at Newport RI. Captain in Dutch war. General Assembly 1739-1740. He d 12 Apr 1743; she d 28 Aug 1745 Newport RI. 11 children, 4 sons grantees 1761 Newport NS. Her will names dau Hannah Bailey.

Hannah Sanford. b 20 Sep 1725; m JOSEPH BAILEY.

(*Austin, Duncanson-Newport, Savage, NEHGR 103-208, 104-73*)

SMITON

William Smiton. b -?-; m Sarah -?-. Portsmouth, Troop of Horse 1667, Deputy 1661. He d 1671; she d 1709.

Sarah Smiton. b -?-; m William Brownell. (*Austin*)

WEBB

Elizabeth Webb brother of Henry from Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, prob 1638. Merchant at Boston, ironworks at Lynn. His will mentions sons of his "late sister Elizabeth" (*NEHGR 10:177*)

GODFREY

Richard Godfrey. At Taunton MA 1652. Wife dau of a Turner. Sons Richard, John, Robert; John to RI, d 1691. No dau named. (*Savage*)

WOODWARD

Nathaniel Woodward. At Boston 1633, lot assigned 1635. Surveyor, "mathematician"; ran boundary lines Mass Bay Colony-Plymouth Colony and Mass-RI. Arrived with sons John, Robert, Nathaniel. Prob m wife Mary in England: Samuel Jackson of Boston England in 1642 will names "sister now Mary Woodward now in Boston, New England".

Nathaniel Woodward. With father at Boston 1633; Taunton 1648. Carpenter, partner in ironworks 1653-1654. Wife Mary -?-. He d before 6 Feb 1694.

Israel Woodward b -?-; m 4 Aug 1670 Jane Godfrey, dau Richard[1] at Taunton. To Plymouth 1678. He d at Taunton 15 Jun 1679.

Israel Woodward. b 4 Oct 1671 Taunton; m 28 Dec 1698 BENNET EDDY. Boatman, mariner, miller at Taunton, Swansea MA; Newport, N Kingston RI. He d 16 Apr 1762; she d 1 Jan 1740 both at Newport RI.

Mary Woodward. b 1700 Swansea MA; m 27 Sep 1716 Esbon Sanford at Newport RI.

(*Savage, NEHGR 51-169, 104-73*)

BROWNELL

Thomas Brownell. b ca 1619; m Ann -?-. Portsmouth 1647-witnessed will; 1655 Commissioner; 1663 Dep to Gen Assy. Anne wdw Nov 1665. 8 children.

William Brownell. b 1648; m SARAH SMITON. At Portsmouth 1667; Little Compton RI 1683; Dartmouth MA 1706. Will proved 1715; she d ca 1715. 11 children.

Alice Brownell. b 3 Dec 1695. (*NEHGR 58:317*)

GO TO STEPHEN WILCOX – CHART B70

FREEMAN

Edmund Freeman. On ship Abigail 1635, to Lynn, later Sandwich MA. Edmund Freeman by wife Elizabeth had dau Elizabeth b England 1623 m John Ellis. Elizabeth Freeman who m John Ellis had dau Bennet (*Freeman, Roberts*, Savage*).

ELLIS

John Ellis. At Sandwich MA. m ca 1645 ELIZABETH FREEMAN. Dau Bennet b 27 Feb 1649 (*Savage*). (There were several John Ellis at Sandwich; it is not clear who m Elizabeth Freeman.) (*Freeman, Roberts*, Savage*).

EDDY

William Eddye. b Bristol, England. BA 1583 Cambridge Univ (Trinity College), vicar St Dunstan's, Cranbrook, Kent 1589-1616. m(1) 1587 MARY FOSTEN dau John and Ellen (Munn) d Jul 1611; m(2) 1614 Elizabeth Taylor. He d 23 Nov 1616 England.

Samuel Eddy. b May 1608 Cranbrook, Kent. On ship Handmaid at Plymouth MA 1630 with bro John. John went to Boston; Samuel intended to go to Boston but lacked papers and stayed Plymouth, tailor. Wife ELIZABETH SAVERY (for Thomas Savery called him bro-in-law in deed). One of organizers of Middle-borough MA. He d 1687; she d 24 May 1689, both at Swansea MA. 4 sons, 1 dau.

Obediah Eddy. b 1645 Plymouth. At Sandwich. m BENNET ELLIS. Shoemaker. 1673 to Middleboro inherited land from father, there constable 1679-1689, selectman 1680. To Plymouth when Middleboro burned during King Philip's War. He d 1727. 9 children.

Bennet Eddy. b 27Feb 1679 Middleboro MA; m Israel Woodward.

(*Eddy, NEHGR 104:73*)

(*) Robert, Gary Boyd, "Genealogies of Mayflower Families From NEHGR", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co (1985), Vol 1 A-F, p 584-585, gives line from Elizabeth Freeman to Israel Woodward. (Mayflower lines run through wives of her brothers.)

CHART B60(2) – (Brightman)
BAILEY; SANFORD, EDDY, ELLIS, FREEMAN, GODFREY, PARSONS, WEBB WOODWARD.
(Wilcox) BROWNELL, SMITON

MANCHESTER - DISCUSSION

"Brightman, Thomas Jr of Dartmouth s Thomas and Judah Manchester of Dartmouth d Stephen Dec 24, 1741." - Dartmouth, MA, VR.

Duncanson-Newport calls her dau of Stephen, Job, James. We find no James[1] Manchester; BT 248 17 Aug 1940, states first James Manchester was b 1848. We find only one Manchester family, a genealogy for which is given in NEHGR 101:308, from Thomas Manchester at New Haven 1639. We find no Judith of age to be m 1741 (first one, Judeth, was b 1761). There is a sequence of Stephen-Job at the correct time, shown at right.

All the other Manchesters mentioned in Duncanson at Newport and Falmouth, NS, are from this Manchester family: William, Edward, Elizabeth; and Job was of Dartmouth in 1713.

Crowell, cited in Duncanson lists Judith as g-g-dau of Thomas, suggesting Duncanson made error in calling James start of his Manchester family. However, Crowell gives no source for statement "Juda (Judith) Manchester, dau of Stephen, gdau of Job, and a g-g-dau of Thomas Manchester of Portsmouth, RI".

We accept Crowell as authority for Judith dau of Stephen.

CHART B61 - (Brightman) MANCHESTER; CARR, EARLE, WALKER, WOOD

WOOD

John Wood. At Newport 1643, in law suit. Portsmouth 1648, and Newport 1655. He d ca 1655. Wdw d ca 1655. 7 children.

Margaret Wood. b -?-; m THOMAS MANCHESTER. (Austin)

MANCHESTER

Thomas Manchester. b ca 1620 Yorkshire. Perhaps with Rev Ezkiel Rogers arriving Boston 1638; at New Haven 1639 as servant with Mr Perry. He m before 1650 MARGARET WOOD. 1642 Portsmouth, Town Sergeant 1675 to death. Large land owner. He d ca 1691; she d ca 1693. 8 children.

Job Manchester. b -?- Dartmouth, MA. m Hannah -?-. At Tiverton 1692, Dartmouth 1712. He d 1713; she d ca 1713. 1 child.

Stephen Manchester. b 8 Apr 1689; m 6 Sep 1714 SARAH EARL. At Tiverton, RI, 1747. 5 ch listed:

- -Edward b 1718
- -Martha b 1720
- -John
- -William
- -Elias b 1725

(NEHGR 101:308)

-Judith b -?- (Crowell)

GO TO THOMAS BRIGHTMAN - CHART B60

WALKER

John Walker. At Boston 1634. Disarmed 1637 for supporting Rev Wheelwright, Mrs Hutchinson. To Portsmouth 1638. m Katharine -?-. Will 1647 gives dau Mary 20 acres at marriage or age 20. Will recorded 1671.

Mary Walker m WILLIAM EARLE. (Austin)

CARR

Robert Carr. b 1614. Arrived Boston 1635 on ship Elizabeth & Ann with bro Caleb. 1639-Portsmouth. 1655 Newport. Tailor. 1670-his boat procured by the Sergeant to take Commissioners to Narragansett. m -?-. Will 1681 leaves house and wharf at Newport, land. 6 children.

Mary Carr. b -?-; m (1) John Hicks; (2) RALPH EARLE. (Austin)

EARLE

Ralph Earle. b 1606. At Aquidneck 1638; innkeeper 1647. Treasurer 1649. Captain of Horse Troop 1667, formed in fear of England-Holland war; m in Eng Joan (Savage?). He d 1678. Wdw called 105 in 1699. 5 children.

William Earle. b -?-; m (1) MARY WALKER; (2) Prudence -?-. At Portsmouth, Dartmouth 1670, and Portsmouth 1680. Large land owner. Deputy 1693 to 1706. He d Jan 15, 1715. 7 children. Of (1):

Ralph Earle. b 1660; m MARY CARR, wdw John Hicks. At Dartmouth 1686, Freetown 1688. Surveyor of Hwys 1690 to 1696. Constable 1699. Ensign 1715. Settler at Leicester, MA, 1717. He d 1757. 11 children.

Sarah Earle. b Jan 18, 1698, Freetown, MA; m 6 Sep 1714 STEPHEN MANCHESTER, Tiverton, RI. 2 children: Edward b 1718, Martha b 1720. (Earle)

HARVIE

James Harvie Sr. b ca 1703. Miller at Dogartmill, Dalry Parish, Ayrshire, Scotland. m Apr 30, 1735 at Dalry, Margaret Boyle. 5 children bp at Dalry: Margaret bp 1736 (d young?), John bp 1738, Archibald bp 1743, James bp 1746, Margaret (Marion) bp 1752. He, wife, 4 children (not John who stayed in Scotland) at Newport, RI, briefly; removed to Newport, NS. On one of first ships responding to Gov Lawrence offer of land, sloop Sally from Newport, RI, May 1760 with 35 passengers, goods and livestock, including family of 5 of James Harvie plus his nephew John Harvie. He, sons James Jr and Archibald, and nephew John were among first grantees at Newport 21 Jul 1761. Well-off, for they were not on government ration list for new settlers 1761-1762. His estate probated 19 Dec 1792.

James Harvie Jr. bp 16 May 1746, Ayrshire. One of orig grantees Newport, NS. m 13 Nov 1768, ALICE WILCOX. Fined 1775 with Alice's bro Stephen for brawl vs Cornelius Potter who "very much hurt contrary to law". He d before 28 Oct 1784, when Alice m(2) John Harvie the nephew. Grandfather Benjamin Wilcox appt'd guardian 5 sons, 3 daus.

Benjamin Harvie. b 13 Nov 1772. m (1) Esther Brightman; (2) MARY McCOLLUM [B80], d ca 1859. He d before Apr 1859. 5 children of (1), 14 of (2). 11th of (2):

Lydia Ann Harvie. b 1829; m WILLIAM MILLER. (Duncanson-Newport)

GO TO WILLIAM[3] MILLER - CHART B2.

Genealogy of Harvie in Scotland is given in 1847 Paterson, James, "A History of Ayrshire And Its Families", vol 1,p 422; not reviewed.

CHART B70 - HARVIE; CRANDALL, GORTON, WILCOX

CRANDALL

John Crandall. b -?-; m (1) -?- d 1670; (2) Hannah (perh Gayland) d 1678. At Newport, Westerly, RI. Early with Baptists, first elder at Westerly. Arrested for preaching in Lynn, MA, 1651. 1687 Deputy. CT complained of his dealing in land in CT without authority. 9 children.

John Crandall. b -?-; m 18 Jun 1672 ELIZABETH GORTON. Blacksmith. At Newport, Kingston. Will proved 1704. She d ca 1704. 5 children; 4th:

Elizabeth Crandall. b -?-; in father's 1704 will called Elizabeth Wilcox. (Austin)

WILCOX

Edward Wilcox. b 1600 England. 1638 at Aquidneck by 1680 declaration: Mr Roger Williams and one Wilcockes, for the advantage of trade, set up trading houses. Father of Stephen and Daniel (cf NEHGR 87:73, RI Gen Reg 2:91.)

Stephen Wilcox. bp 26 Dec 1634; m HANNAH HAZARD (dowry deed 30 Jan 1658). Portsmouth, Westerly 1669. Deputy 1670. He d 1690. 8 child; 5th: (NEHGR 147-188)

Stephen Wilcox. b ca 1670 Portsmouth; m before 21 Jan 1703/4 ELIZABETH CRANDALL. At Kingston.

Stephen Wilcox. b ca 1694; m (1) ALICE BROWNELL [B60]; (2) 1746 Lydia Gardner. 10 child; oldest:

Benjamin Wilcox. b ca 1720; m Esther -?-. One of orig grantees Newport, NS, 1761, receiving Govt rations for 8. He d Mar-Jun 1813, leaving 10 child, 93 grandchild, 154 g-grandchild, and one g-g-grandchild. Oldest child:

Alice (Else) Wilcox. b 1745-50; m (1) JAMES HARVIE JR. (Austin, Duncanson-Newport)

GORTON

Samuel Gorton. bp Feb 12, 1602/3, Manchester, Lancaster, son Thomas and Alice of Groton, England. Of London, clothier, he m before 11 Jan 1629/30 Mary Mayplat, dau John, haberdasher. 1637 arrived Boston with wife, children. To Plymouth. In 1639 court gave 14 days to leave Plymouth for mutinous seditious conduct. To Portsmouth, RI. 1640 he was sentenced to be whipped for misconduct in a court, calling magistrates "Just-asses". Roger Williams wrote Gov Winthrop: "Master Gorton having abused high and low at Aquidneck is now bewitching and bemadding poor Providence both with his unclean and foul censures of all the ministers of the country...and denying all ordinances". 1641: 13 at Pawtuxet complained of "insolant and riotous carriage of Samuel Gorton". 1643-he bought (now) Warwich, RI, from Indians, but on complaint of Indian Sachems of unjust dealing, taken before MA General Court, sentenced to prison and 1644 banished. Went to England, got ruling MA had no jurisdiction, and returned 1648 to Warwich with letter from Earl of Warwich assuring his safety. Author of many argumentative texts. He d 27 Nov-10 Dec 1677. 9 child; 8th: (NEHGR 4-201; family book denies all)

Elizabeth Gorton. b -?-; m JOHN CRANDALL. (Austin)

HAZARD

Thomas Haszard. b 1610, family tradition Wales but prob Dorsetshire. Arrived Boston 1635, ship carpenter. 1639 at Aquidneck with 3 children: Hannah, Martha, Robert age 4. 1639 Newport, 1656 Newtown (Long Island), 1658 Portsmouth. m (1) Martha -?- d 1669; (2) 1675 Martha Sheriff. Land deed Stephen Wilcox as dowry for dau Hannah. 7 child; of (1):

Hannah Hazard. b ca 1637 Portsmouth, RI; m 1658 STEPHEN WILCOX. (Austin, RI Gen Reg 2:91, Savage)

McCOLLUM

John McCollum. One of orig grantees Rawdon, NS, township created in 1784 to settle the Loyalist refugees from South Carolina and Florida, evac through Charleston, SC, Oct 24, 1782. In Royal Grant Aug 3, 1784, he is listed as of Camden District, SC, granted 500 acres. A John McCollum is listed in SC Loyalist forces: private in Col John Philips's Regt of Jackson's Creek Militia, Camden District, Jun-Dec 1780; with Lord Rawdon from Charlestown to Ninety-Six District back to Orangeburgh Jun-Jul 1781; Col Wm Ballentine's Regt, Second Regt of Camden Militia, as private at Charlestown Sep-Nov 1781; as corporal Nov 1781 -Mar 1782; as sergeant Mar-May 1782. Not on lists of evacuees from Charlestown; a John McCollum is on East Florida list (Clark). John McCollum m 25 Sep 1783 at Newport, NS, HANNAH FISH. At Newport, 1793 Poll Tax Newport, 1817 census as head of 8. (Duncanson-Rawdon, cites Clark which has been read)

dau?

Mary McCollum. Duncanson does not give line for McCollum family, nor does he state that Mary is dau of John and Hannah. Date of her m to Benjamin Harvie is not given; however, if we assume her b 20 yrs before her first child b in 1809, her b 1789 would be consistent with John's m in 1783. (Duncanson-Newport)

GO TO BENJAMIN HARVIE - CHART B70

FISH

Thomas Fish. bp 1 Jan 1618/9, Great Bowden, Leicestershire. At Portsmouth 1643. m perhaps in Eng Mary (Soule?). Constable, Town Council, Dep. He d 1687; she d 1699. 7 children; youngest:

Robert Fish. b ca 1665; m 16 Sep 1686 MARY HALL. At Portsmouth, blacksmith. 1705-9 pound keeper Lieut. He d 1730; she d 8 Jun 1735.

Jonathan Fish. b 27 Oct 1704 Portsmouth. m 26 1726 MICHAL RODES* of Newport (Portsmouth VR) He d before Jul 1761. Wdw Michael (Rhodes) was one of orig grantees at Newport, NS; Jonathan may have d shortly before to cause this unusual grant. On list for govt rations 1761-2 as family of 2, perh she and oldest son Isaac. Other sons perh arrived later, show on 1795 tax roll. She d after 1795, will probated 1805. 6 children b RI.

Jonathan Fish. b 1731, Portsmouth, RI; m Sep 13, 1758, ANN CHILD*, (Newport VR). On 1795 tax roll at Newport, NS. He d before Jul 1782. 6 children

Hannah Fish. b -?-; m JOHN McCOLLUM. (Fish, Duncanson-Newport)

PAINE

Anthony Paine. b -?-. At Aquidneck 1638. m (1) -?- (2) 1643 Rose Grinnell. He d 1650 Portsmouth. Of (1), 3 children:

Mary Paine. b -?-; m JOHN TRIPP. (Austin)

TRIPP

John Tripp. b 1610. At Aquidneck 1638. Carpenter. 1643 land grant, 1648-72 Deputy. m MARY PAINE. He d 1678; she m (2) Benjamin Engell, d Feb 12, 1687. 10 children.

Elizabeth Tripp. b ca 1648; m ZURIEL HALL.(Austin)

HALL

William Hall. b 1613. m Mary -?-. Aquidneck 1638, 1644 land grant Portsmouth, Commissioner or Deputy 1665 thru 1673. He d 1675; she d 1680. 7 children.

Zurial Hall. b -?-; m ELIZABETH TRIPP, Portsmouth. He d 5 Sep 1691; she d ca 1701.

Mary Hall. b -?-. (Austin)

ANOTHER JOHN McCOLLUM AT SOUTH CAROLINA AND NOVA SCOTIA

C.L. McCollum in typewritten MS in 1926 said portion 1763-1875 was first written by his grandfather, son of John (McCollum). The same story is found in two BT queries (BT 4774-31 May 1915, 3670-21 Dec 1925) by the same author ("C.L.McC") but with the sons' ages 4-5 years older than in the 1926 paper:

Archibald McCollum from Scotland, 3 sons, at Charleston, SC 1763, George (13 or 8), John (9, 5), and Archibald Jr (6, 2). Two Archibalds, Loyalists, return to Scotland 1775. George, Loyalist, settled in OH. John, Rebel, enlisted 4 Nov 1775 in 1st SC Regt Continental Line, taken prisoner, sent to NS. Released at end of war, he remained in Canada, m Lucy Fordyce, dau Rev John Fordyce, Episcopal minister Dunham (Montreal), Quebec. They lived in MA, PA, OH, 10 child. Rev disinherited Lucy for m a Rebel and his son Asa for moving to US. Lucy's son Asa sued to break will. Settlement signed 8 Dec 1826 documents this story. This John cannot be our John.

Note: Roger Williams settled Providence 1636. "Aquidneck" is island now called Rhode Island, settled by Anne Hutchinson and William Coddington 1638, the town becoming Portsmouth.

** - Line not found.*

CHART B80 - (Miller) McCOLLUM; FISH, HALL, PAINE, TRIPP

CHAPTER 4

JOHNSON/HOGG

"I would not have married you if your name had still been Hogg."

-Mabel to Wells Johnson, quoted by daughter Rita.

Rita Alice (Johnson) Meeken, 1898-1991

Rita Meeken died 21 Dec 1991, at the age of 93. She was probably the most surprised of anyone that she was the last of her generation, having survived her brother and two sisters, their husbands, her own husband, and all of his brothers and their wives, and his unmarried sisters. Her husband would not have been as surprised however, having often remarked only partly in jest that "she would live forever because the Lord did not want her and the Devil would not take her."

Rita's "oral history" is included here to capture her recollections as the last of her generation, as told to her son and daughter-in-law over a period of ten years, with amplification from other sources.

In brief, Rita was born in Dorchester, MA, on 9 Sept 1898, as the third of four children of parents from New Hampshire with a New England heritage dating back to the first settlers. She married Stanley Meeken after his return from World War I, bore one son, and after he was grown, worked for the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions of the Congregational Church until her retirement at age 65. Living in Marshfield Hills, MA, in retirement until the death of her husband in 1980, she then moved to live with her son and his wife in Alameda, CA, until her death. She was survived by her son, three grandchildren, and 10 great-grandchildren. One great-grandson, Benjamin True Meeken, had predeceased her.

Her father was Wells Harvey Johnson (1853-1920). Refer to Chart C1. He was the oldest of six children born to Matthew Harvey Johnson (1830-1904) and Hannah Eastman Sargent (1830-1917) in Concord, NH. Rita recalled that Matthew and his brothers had changed their names from Hogg, some to Johnson and some to Church, to end the jokes. (Actually, it was an earlier set of brothers who had changed the family name from Hogg to Johnson and to Church.) Matthew was said to have been proud to come from the same name as the poet of Scotland, James Hogg (1770-1835). After Wells, Jessie was born 21 Mar 1856, Rose 12 Sep 1858, Alpheus 25 Jan 1864, Elsie 8 Jul 1867, and Henry 27 Nov 1871. Rita knew nothing of the other children except that Elsie was a secretary in Boston, not yet married, who returned to Concord to care for her mother in her last illness. (We found that Alpheus was a NH state representative; Henry was a city street commissioner in Poughkeepsie, NY; Jessie and Rose married; and Elsie remained unmarried.) Wells Johnson began work as a clerk in the office of a Concord lawyer in 1879. He came to the attention of Senator E. H. Rollins who in 1881 took him to Washington as his private secretary. In 1883, with money saved, Wells entered Boston University Law School, finishing the three-year course in one year, and was admitted to the MA and NH bars the following year. He did not join a law firm, because, Rita thought, he was not of a prominent family. Instead, he specialized as a court reporter, in that day requiring use of manual shorthand. He developed a system of shorthand, which did not become as popular as the Gregg and Pittman systems. In 1904 he was appointed an official of the MA Superior Court. (Dates may be in error: in his obituary law school graduation date is 1882).

Her mother was also from Concord, NH, from a family with a more prominent name. Mabel Lillian Sargent (1870-1928) was the fourth of six children born to David Hammond Sargent (1833-1896) and Cornelia Louise Hibbard (1843-1878), who were married Jan 1, 1862, in Thetford, VT. David was a

The State of New-Hampshire. No. 323

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY.

I certify that I have carefully examined N. H. Johnson
of the Town of Concord County of Merrimack
and find him incapable of performing the duties of a Soldier, because of
total loss of sight of right eye.

I consider him totally unfit for
military service.

W. H. Collins Examining Surgeon.

Concord Sept 30 1862.

miller at Norwich, VT, and Penacock, NH. Cornelia died young, leaving six children, the youngest a year old. Rita stated that the oldest child, Alice, told her father that she would raise the other children if the father would promise not to remarry; her sister Ruth told daughter Dorothy, one of our sources, that the father said he did not want to bring a stepmother into the home who might be unkind to the children, but that the family could stay together if each older child took responsibility for a younger. Alice became a schoolteacher at Concord, NH, and maintained a home at 23 Lyndon Street for herself, sister Etha, sister Julia who, according to Rita, had been married to a wealthy gentleman who divorced her to marry his young nurse following an appendectomy, and Julia's daughter Cornelia Kimball. Alice retired as a schoolteacher in Concord, and took care of her sisters Julia and Etha until their deaths. Cornelia, who never married, remained to care for Alice; and after Alice's death, Cornelia took over the house. We know nothing of the second from the youngest, Earl. The youngest child, Olin, moved to New York City and and with his frequent cards and visits he became to Rita the mythical rich uncle, Uncle Olin.

(SRM: I remember going to Great-aunt Etha's funeral in 1940, taking the train from Boston to Concord. The house at 23 Lyndon was pre-Victorian, small rooms, corridors, and staircases, and the furniture was of very old design. However, the clearest memory is of Great-aunt Alice, then 77, having arisen before dawn to cook doughnuts for breakfast.)

Wells Harvey Johnson and Mabel Lillian Sargent were married 28 Oct 1891, by Dr. S. E. Herrick at Mt Vernon Church in Boston and established their home in Dorchester, MA, at 39 Robinson Street. Several moves later the family was at 70 Shepton Street, the house Rita remembered as her home. Dorchester was one of the original settlements in 1630, separate from Boston also in 1630, but it was annexed almost immediately by Boston to become the southeast limit of the city. Although isolated in New England and doomed to be eclipsed by the superior harbor at New York City, Boston in the late 1800's and early 1900's called itself "The Hub". Truly, the Lowells spoke only to the Cabots, and the Cabots spoke only to God [C31]. Even in the mid-1950's a person returning from an auto trip to California would be asked by an old Bostonian only if he had left by way of Newton or Dedham, the suburbs on each of two turnpikes out of the city; everything beyond was of no interest. As immigration continued, Boston became a series of separate ethnic neighborhoods, with them/us further defined by being north, west, or south of the initial city. By the 1890's, with its network of streetcar and subway trains Dorchester was being built-out with Victorians on narrow lots as urban working class and middle class neighborhoods. Evacuation Day was celebrated as a holiday each year in Boston and particularly in Dorchester to commemorate March 17, 1776, the day when the British fleet evacuated Boston Harbor after the Continental Army fortified Dorchester Heights with cannon. March 17th continued as a city holiday, but there was resentment that it appeared increasingly to be an excuse to use City funds for Saint Patrick's Day. (In 1992, the courts ruled that the $8,000 in city funds made the parade a public event and therefore the gay Irish groups were entitled to participate.)

The Johnsons had four children, Robert Hogg born 15 Sep 1892, Ruth Cornelia 31 May 1894, Rita Alice 9 Sep 1898, and Mildred Elsie ("Mid") born 14 Mar 1904. Wells was a significantly older man as a father, being 38 when he married 21-year old Mabel. Rita remembered not feeling close to him and not being able to understand why the youngest, Mid, would greet and hug him. There was also the problem caused by the parents not preparing the older children in any way for the arrival of Mid: they were simply called into the room and introduced to their new sister. Ruth, 10, could not be left alone at night with the new baby as she was found sleepwalking carrying the baby -- at least until she succeeded in getting the baby moved from her room to Rita's. We are told that Wells remained aloof from this domestic scene, preferring to read from ever-increasing piles of books purchased from secondhand book stores, leaving Mabel to raise the children and attend to the church. Wells was especially fond of Scottish literature and songs, including the poet Hogg -- and the children poked fun at Robert's middle name. The family of course did not drink coffee or tea, and certainly not liquor.

Mabel was proud of her New England heritage, and often stated that she would have not married Wells if his name were still Hogg. She considered Johnson to be a suitable English name. However, one day a minister knocked on the door to invite her family to come to church -- a Swedish church. Rita recalled that her mother could not understand why he was calling on her.

Robert graduated from high school and began attending Boston University part-time, studying art. Ruth graduated high school and Hickox Secretarial School, and worked as a secretary to the son of Richard Henry Dana, author of "Two Years Before The Mast", whose first wife was the poet Henry Wadsworth Longfellow's daughter Mary. Rita said when she graduated, the high school offered her a scholarship for college, but in those days the New Englander viewed a scholarship as charity, and she was required to refuse it. (However, Dorothy Weaver notes Ruth was scheduled to attend Simmons College but did not because her mother became sick.) Rita began work with a local photography studio run by Mr. and Mrs. Colcord.

Rita had met Stanley Meeken when she worked on the high school paper with his older brother Walter, the paper's business manager. There was brief interest in another boy, from a wealthier family, who invited her to join his family at the summer home on Cape Cod. However, World War I intervened. The parties stopped when the boys went to war. Stanley was in the Quartermaster Corps in France. After the war, Stanley finally was able to find a job but away from home as a travelling salesman in the mid-West. Brother Robert also served, as a sergeant in military intelligence, and after the war he returned to become increasingly involved with what was seen as an undesirable crowd.

Tragedy struck in the winter of 1920. With a blinding snowstorm in progress, Wells called home from his office, reached Rita and advised her that he would try to make it home. Later that evening, a police officer came to the home to inform Mabel and Robert that Mr. Wells had collapsed and died of a heart attack in the Park Street street car station. Rita thought it inappropriate for Robert to go to the police station the next day to complain most loudly about the insensitive manner shown by the officer, for the officer had trudged through the blizzard himself to perform an unpleasant duty. Rita never forgot that she was the last to speak with her father. The family now had to survive on their own. With Ruth and Rita working, some money was coming in for the family, and we suspect Uncle Olin gave some support to his widowed sister.

Rita was the first daughter to become engaged, to Stanley on 9 Sep 1922. Because Grandmother Cornelia (Hibbard) had died young, her sister Lois acted as grandmother to the family. Lois gave Rita a handmade lace bedspread as her first grand-niece (i.e., grand-daughter) to become engaged. In later years, Rita labelled everything, and her note here reads "formerly belonging to Aunt Lois", suggesting it was not a new purchase but rather a prized possession of Lois, perhaps a wedding present from her marriages in 1870 and 1887.

While Rita was the first daughter to become engaged, Ruth was the first to marry. One of her church group, Ned Wilder, asked, but as he was planning to be a missionary doctor in India, she turned him down. In 1923, Ruth married Frederic N. Weaver, who had to leave Dorchester High School to support his family, but who had later worked his way through Tufts University to graduate summa cum laude in 1913 in civil engineering. He served in combat in France with the 101st Engineer Battalion, a famed battalion now in the Massachusetts Army National Guard whose lineage incorporates several colonial militia units including, for example, the unit of fishermen from Marblehead that rowed General Washington across the Delaware. He was wounded at Chateau-Thierry. After the war, he remained in France for a period, becoming conversant with the French language and literature. Returning to Boston in 1919, he taught at Tufts University in Medford, MA, becoming a full professor and the chairman of the Department of Civil Engineering as well as a prominent consulting engineer. Fred was also a descendant in our Mayflower line of Joanna Snow [E1], through marriage of her daughter Joanna to Philip Weaver, his gg-grandfather; we in the Wells line are descendants from her other daughter Louisa. There would be two children, Arthur and Dorothy.

Stanley finally found work in Boston, first as a leather-goods salesman and then as a wholesale food broker with Ferguson-Bedell Co. The job involved calling on grocery stores throughout eastern Massachusetts, obtaining orders for product lines represented by the company. This function would be overtaken eventually by supermarket chains that would place their own orders with manufacturers, and by manufacturers that would become large enough to service their own accounts, but the firm would last long enough for him to get married, raise a family, and retire. Of immediate importance, the function was depression-proof as people had to eat. (Lines of his still available, in California, include Br'er Rabbit Molasses.) And an automobile was provided, necessarily new each year. The long-delayed marriage to Rita was now feasible.

Rita and Stanley were married in 1925, in a simple ceremony at the parsonage of the Second Church, with Rita attended only by her mother. Because she now had no father, she insisted that Stanley bring only his mother. Like Wells Johnson, True Meeken did not show affection but he felt very deeply about his children. The death of Morris while he stood helpless affected him greatly; not being invited to Stanley's wedding was a hurt he could not understand, a hurt that Rita would regret to the end. After the honeymoon at Niagara Falls (of course), the new couple moved to Wollaston, near Walter and his wife Miriam, and later moved to the upper floor of a two-family house at 16 Rockview Road, in the town of Milton, just across the Neponset River from Dorchester.

Mabel Johnson died in 1928 from cirrhosis of liver (Dorothy Weaver), or more socially acceptable, pancreatic cancer (Rita). Stanley had arranged for his mother's cousin from Nova Scotia, Alfretta Miller, a nurse, to attend Mabel during this illness. Following the death, Mid, now working in Boston, moved in with Rita and Stanley. We suspect Rita and Stanley closed the Johnson house, because years later, before a serious operation, she would offer to share with her sisters their mother's jewelry. She had held the pieces unbeknownst to the other two sisters, who had been wondering what had become of them.

Stanley Jr was born in 1930. With Alfretta again serving as nurse, space in the apartment was a severe problem, although Mid had married a fellow clerk at work and moved out. Rita and Stanley purchased a new house in Milton, at 21 Mulberry Road.

Mid married Samuel Eliot Hunter, and they both worked their way through Suffolk Law School, becoming trust, probate, and title attornies in Boston. Rita felt Mid represented the changing postwar generation: lawyers S. Eliot Hunter and wife lived in Boston in an apartment on socially correct Beacon Hill, had no children, played golf, and - worse - drank liquor, or at least ate in restaurants that served it. Brother Robert came to dinner once with Rita and Stanley in their new home. Subsequently, Robert disappeared in New York City despite a search by private detectives hired by Uncle Olin. Rita remained convinced he was murdered by his evil companions for his 1935 World War I Army bonus; Dorothy Weaver adds that Ruth believed Robert was killed by race track touts displeased with Robert's record of picking winners through use of clairvoyance.

Her major disappointment came when the surviving partner of the firm, Mr. Ferguson, retired, leaving the firm not to Stanley but to another employee. It is obvious that Stanley could never have raised the capital required to buy in, and equally obvious that Rita was ill-suited to perform the critical entertainment functions required for the firm to retain the liquor-drinking New York clients. The gentleman and his wife selected were ideal for this purpose, and supported by Stanley clearly kept the firm afloat years beyond its real life, as clients continued with Ferguson-Bedell in the New England area solely based on professional friendship. Nevertheless, Rita always felt a wrong had been done, a feeling that certainly did not help an already awkward business and social situation.

She was now a housewife and did not like housework: cleaning, laundry and especially boiling white shirts, shopping, and cooking. Fortunately, food salesman Stanley enjoyed shopping at the

grocery and meat stores, and enjoyed cooking. She did not like pregnancy and childbirth -- no twelve children here. When Stanley Jr reached high school age, Rita was able to leave the role of housewife with the justification being to support the war effort by becoming a volunteer nurse's aide at Faulkner Hospital in Boston. However, her back quickly gave out and she had to quit. She next went to work as a clerical secretary at the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions at 14 Beacon Street in Boston, where brother-in-law Harvey was the purchasing agent. Nepotism yes, but the Board as a charity paid only what would have been minimum wage if there was one then, and help was hard to find and to retain. Rita enjoyed these years, commuting to work, working with office friends, being involved with buying and shipping all manner of equipments to the missionaries in foreign countries and getting to meet them as they visited the office. She worked some fifteen years, retiring in 1963 at age 65, and she continued to maintain contact with her office friends until her death. However, she never accepted the merger in 1957 of the Congregational Church with several other small denominations to form The United Church of Christ: the merger submerged the historic name of "Congregational", created the salaried hierachy long the antithesis of the Congregationalists, and, worse, one of the other denominations was of German origin -- "beer drinkers" she would say.

In preparation for retirement, she and Stanley sold the Milton house, and purchased a house at 117 Dwight Road at the top of Holly Hill in Marshfield Hills, overlooking Humarock Beach where she had spent summers 1928-1929 in a cottage shared with Ruth and Fred Weaver. Rita insisted on living in her home after Stanley died in his sleep of a heart attack May 26, 1980. However, she did not drive and the demands placed on Mid, now in retirement in the house in nearby Duxbury, became impossible. On February 22, 1981, at age 83, Rita moved to live with her son and daughter-in-law in Alameda, CA.

She continued in reasonable health until the Fall of 1991, when she began to fail rapidly from bone cancer (multiple myeloma). She died peacefully at home in her sleep December 21, 1991.

Johnson/Hogg

Rita's paternal grandfather, Matthew Harvey Johnson, and his future wife, Hannah Eastman Sargent, grew up on adjacent farms in rural Springfield, NH. His brother Israel also married the girl next door, Hannah's older sister Hulda. (The adjacency of the farms is based on the two being dwellings 221 and 222 in the sequence of visitation in the 1850 census.)

Springfield was a remote farm town west of Concord near the VT border, with a population of 1192 when Matthew was born in 1830. It was initially granted to John Fisher and 59 others in 1769 as Protectworth, and incorporated in 1794 as Springfield. The town was isolated until the fourth New Hampshire Turnpike was built in 1840; thereafter, the town had a flourishing hotel and stores.

Robert and Charles Hogg, brothers, were among the early settlers, but not among the first grantees. They are probably sons of Master Robert Hogg, a schoolmaster, but as we do not have proof to genealogical standard, this earlier portion of the Hogg line is presented separately, in the next chapter.

As Rita stated, Hogg brothers changed their name to Church and to Johnson to end the jokes, but it was not her grandfather Matthew and his brothers. Charles changed first, to Church in 1803; and at least one son of Robert changed to Johnson. Robert probably did not change his name. His son, John, the father of Matthew, changed his name to Johnson between 1818 and 1826 according to birth names of children. (Name change required an act of the NH legislature. Charles's is dated 1803; we have not searched for one for John.) However, John and his family lived with his father, listed as "Robert Hogg" as head of household in the 1830 census; it is not until the 1840

census when Robert is no longer counted and we presumed dead that John and his older sons now living separately are listed as "Johnson". From this we conclude the father Robert died a Hogg, although his son changed his name. The stress this conflict would cause in the family might explain the respect accorded Hogg later by Matthew and his son Wells Johnson.

Robert arrived in Springfield first, by 1790 from Dunbarton and Weare, and may have been the older of the two brothers. We infer from census data that he was born 1755-1763, and he is not counted in the 1840 census, suggesting he died 1830-1840. His farm is located by Hurd by reference to a then-current, 1886 resident of the town. Robert is listed in the 1790 census as head of household, with one adult male, two males under age 16, and three females. We know from Hurd that Robert and his wife (Hannah in FLC, unnamed in Hurd) had two sons, John Hogg and Robert Hogg. One of the females is obviously the wife. The 1800 census lists a daughter age 10-16 who would have been one female counted in the 1790 census, and IGI lists the marriage of William Osborne and Eliza or Elizabeth Hogg, at Springfield 21 Nov 1807. Eliza/Elizabeth is likely the daughter of Robert, although neither she nor William Osborne are named in Hurd. Elizabeth and William Osborne had three children: Abner b 1825 Springfield, William H. b 1826 New Boston, Lizzie S., 1827 Springfield, and William again b 1840 Springfield (IGI). Her continued residence in Springfield reinforces our belief that she was a daughter of Robert. The third female in the 1790 census but not counted in the 1800 census could be a second daughter who died before the 1800 census.

Charles was in Springfield only a short time, but he was a visible member of the community. He was born 22 Jan 1766 (Little), and he arrived in Springfield from Newbury (FLC) in 1790-1793. Charles is not listed as a head in the 1790 census, but he is on the 1793 town tax roll with Robert Hogg. The site of his farm was known as "Hogg Hill", a term still used in 1886 as Hurd in a different section identifies a Moses Boyce by saying he lives on Hogg Hill. In the Town Meeting March 11, 1793, Charles was named one of the Surveyors of Highways, and received approval with two others to sell "rum and all other spirituous liquors by retail". Captain Charles Hogg, a militia title for he is not listed as a veteran of the Revolutionary War, was named Selectman and Moderator in 1803; and Charles Church was selectman in 1804. Charles and Hannah Little were married 17 Feb 1791, in Springfield. They moved to Lebonon in 1806, and to Hancock, VT, in 1816, where he operated a hotel and mill, and was representative to VT state legislature. He died 7 Oct 1839. There were a total of 12 children. (Little).

Robert had two sons; we treat the younger first. Robert Hogg Jr was born Apr 12, 1787 and married Huldah Winter (presumed of Springfield but not further identified by Hurd) Nov 17, 1808. They had one daughter Margery in Springfield and then moved (Hurd). The 1810 census count shows Robert Jr and his wife and children living with his father and mother; in the 1820 census, his father and mother are living by themselves and Robert Jr is not listed in Springfield. The 1810 census also shows another son and daugther for Robert Jr.

The older son John Hogg was born 17 Feb 1782 (b and m dates in this and next paragraph are in Springfield VR -LDS 16502). He married 18 Dec 1805, Susanna Sanborn, born in Springfield 26 Aug 1787 (Sanborn). Sanborn is an old family name, with at least four early settlers of that name in Springfield. Jonathan Sanborn of Kingston married Betty Smith in 1786, and moved to Springfield. Susanna was their first child of 10.

John and Susanna Hogg had eight surviving children: Betsy 22 Mar 1807; what appears to be not a name but "twins" in the vital records, b 15 Mar 1809 d 25 Mar 1809; John 19 Sep 1810; James 16 Mar 1812; Joseph 7 Feb 1814; Moses 17 Sep 1816; Daniel 7 May 1818 (Hurd uses 1820, and uses both Daniel and David in an obvious textual error), all Hogg; and Israel born 16 Apr 1826, and Matthew 22 Sep 1830, both Johnson. There are, however, two additional females in the 5-10 age group in the 1830 census and one in the 15-20 group in the 1840 census, neither appearing in the 1850 census.

Betsy married Kneeland Stocker, but died soon after (Hurd). Kneeland and William Stocker were wheelwrights; as Matthew was listed as "wheelwright" in Concord in the 1860 census, we can assume he learned his craft with his brother-in-law.

John is not further mentioned in Hurd nor in Springfield in the 1840 census. James married Abigail Colcord and had two daughters; they are listed in Springfield in the 1850 census. Joseph married Joanna Smith; the 1850 census lists John age 67 and Susanna 63 living with them. Moses and Daniel according to Hurd were blacksmiths in Springfield, but only Moses and his wife are listed in Springfield in the 1850 census. According to Hurd, Israel Johnson married Huldah Sargent; according to Sargent, Isrial S. Johnson married Hulda H. Sargent, sister of Hannah Eastman Sargent, on 27 Apr 1848. He became a farmer in Enfield.

The youngest son, ours, married Hannah Sargent. Hurd uses "Harvey" to address him; Rita used Matthew and so shall we.

The 1850 census is the first to name all the members of the household. In Springfield, only two of our families are listed. James and Abigail are listed with two daughters. Joseph and Joanna are listed with one son John H. (Hogg?) and daughter Sarah S.; John and Susanna are living with them. Isrial and Huldah are in Enfield. We have not searched for Matthew, then 20, unmarried.

The other member of the wedding party is of course the bride. Wells Sargent and his wife Naomi (Hammond) were both raised in Dunbarton, but moved to Springfield after the birth of their sixth child in 1833 (Sargent). The 1850 census for Springfield lists Wells and Naomi, with Enoch 28, Mary 23, Hannah 19, David 16, Eli 10, Naomi 7, and Elmira 4. Hulda was already married. Son Wells, listed in Sargent, who would have been 18, is missing.

When Wells and his family moved to Springfield, Wells already had family in the area. His grandfather, Enoch[5] Sargent, moved to Wendell (renamed Sunapee 1850) about 1776. Wells's uncle, Winthrop[6] (Enoch[5]) Sargent was in Sunapee, dying there in 1854. Charles Sargent (Nr 647 in Sargent), grandson of Winthrop, was a carpenter in Sunapee. Hurd also lists a Charles D. Sargent operating a saw mill in Springfield in 1847 with Warren Johnson as Johnson & Sargent; because Hurd says he married Keziah Sanborn, we can identify him as Sargent Nr 886, a very distant relative to Wells with the common ancestor William[1] Sargent himself.

Matthew Harvey Johnson and Hannah Eastman were married Jan 6, 1853. They later moved to Concord, where they first appear in the 1860 city directory living at 5 State Street, with he a wheelwright at "JS & EA Abbot's" (not further identified). The 1860 census for Concord lists Matthew H. Johnson, wife Hannah E., with son Wells H. and daughters Jessie F. and "Rosella" (Rose Ella). Rose Ella married Fales Perley Virgin and had three daughters, Bessie E b 1881, Bell F b 1882 and Bernice J b 1889, at Concord in 1900 census, a general farmer (genforum. geneaology.-com/hogg/messages 132 by Janice Maynard gdau of Rose Ella, read 13 Aug 2000; NH 1900 census Merrimack Co ED 149 Sheet 3 line 16).

A large number of other Johnsons are found in the census for Springfield, but are not discussed in Hurd as related to the Hoggs. Johnson is a common name, and a real Johnson could easily appear in Springfield to the embarrassment of someone who had just changed his name. In this case we can see something else. Johnson was not used as a new name by any other Hogg in New Hampshire; perhaps, let us speculate, -- John might have picked Johnson to honor the Abner Johnson, a physician who might have attended to his family, and whose name also appears as a son of Elizabeth. There are two generations of these Johnsons early at Springfield:

-Born 1780-1790, contemporary of John: Josiah (1820 census), Abner, a physician (1820-1830 census), Joseph (1830 census), and Sylvanius (1840 census).

-Born 1800-1805, contemporary of Matthew: James and Warren, with son Warren H., in 1850 census. Warren was mentioned above as the partner in Johnson & Sargent.

Matthew died at 74 (family record) and thus 1904; Hannah died in 1917. The Concord directory for 1913 lists "Johnson, Hannah widow Matthew H 141 Dunklee".

The Hogg line for Matthew's grandfather, Robert, and back is discussed in the next chapter.

Sargent

Rita had some knowledge of her family history, for example that she was a descendant of Governor Winthrop, but she had no written genealogy. She had written a note with dates for her father's family. We found a copy of other notes in someone else's handwriting in Rita's belongings. Dorothy Weaver identified these notes as those copied for Rita by Ruth Weaver in the 1970's. Dorothy had a full set of papers obtained by Ruth from her aunt Etha and great-aunt Lois Hibbard, including letters copied here in Appendix A-4. Dorothy and Arthur also had received a copy of an "enormous circular chart" that may be the end-product of the work by Etha in 1988 from David Sargent, the son of Olin Sargent. Arthur Weaver had entered the data into his computer. A print of the data is included in Appendix A3. In this paper, this material is referred to as (Weaver) although "Etha" might be more appropriate.

We have independently verified the Weaver material. The Sargent, Chandler, Hibbard, Tenney and other lines are documented in published family history books and appear to be the references used by Lois and Etha. A few differences have been noted, and are listed in Appendix A3 as a list of comments keyed to the Weaver computer print. We have described different lines for the Platt, Reed, and Worth lines.

To clarify the geographic locations, consider the towns in MA, CT, NH, and VT to be in clusters. The MA towns of Amesbury, Salisbury, Newbury, Rowley, and Ipswich are north of Boston, close to the MA-NH border and on the estuary of the Merrimack River. This area was the frontier through the early 1700's, with Indians using the Merrimack River valley as the route from French Canada to conduct raids. The Sargents and their related lines settled here first, and then moved to towns near Concord, NH: Goffstown, Springfield, Penacook. The Hibbards and their related families moved from the Boston area to Connecticut, and then north on the Connecticut River to Vermont. The towns of Hartford, Tunbridge, Royalton, and Thetford, VT, and Hanover, NH, are in one area, on the NH-VT border. Northern Vermont was a combat zone during the Revolution, and the settlers withdrew to the south, to our towns; even so, our towns of Tunbridge and Royalton were burned in 1780 by British-led Indians from Canada.

Rita's mother was a Sargent, a noted New England family name. There are four separate lines, going back to four original and apparently unrelated settlers from England all named William Sargent: (1) William Sargent, in Ipswich, MA, as early as 1633, from whom we are descended; (2) William Sargent in Gloucester, MA, in 1649; (3) William Sargent, awarded a land grant in Gloucester in 1678, from whom are descended the more famous Sargents, author Epes Sargent (1813-1880) and painter John Singer Sargent (1856-1925); and (4) William Sargent, arriving from Northampton, England in 1638, to Charlestown, MA, in an area now called Malden. Perhaps the remarkable comment on our line is not the line itself, but rather its biographer, Edward Everett Sargent. He devoted his life to tracking his family both here and in England, publishing the "Sargent Record", and obviously competing with the biographers of the other Sargent lines for a known Sargent line in England. In the 1899 edition, by then containing some 5800 names, he reported that on his latest trip to England he had found that all of his previous detailed tracking of the initial William Sargent in England had been made invalid by recent findings in England, and for that edition he frankly reported that he no longer had any valid data for William in England. Sadly, he died during final preparation of this edition, and the 1899 edition was published posthumously without resolution of this critical point. Signficantly, the 1987 review of English lines by Roberts (NEHGR 141:92) credits only the Malden Sargent with the English Sargent line.

Chart C1 provides a near-term picture of the family, from Rita Johnson to the period of the Revolution. Note that David Hammond Sargent and Hannah Eastman Sargent are siblings. There are many Colonial War veterans and Revolutionary soldiers. David Hammond was at the Battle of Bunker Hill substituting for his brother. (How much did his brother tell him -- "I'll do your chores for a week if you'll take my militia drill period next Friday"?) There are no Civil War soldiers in the direct line; however, Cornelia Hibbard's older brother Thadeus A. Hibbard enlisted 25 May 1861, in Company A, 2nd Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, and died of illness at Hagerstown, MD, only two months later, 5 Aug 1861. Matthew Johnson was rejected for service due to loss of sight in one eye.

The marriage of David Hammond Sargent and Cornelia Louisa Hibbard on January 1, 1862, joined two old New England families. Both the Sargents and the Hibbards came from the first settlers of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1630, and this marriage combined some 80 families that arrived before 1640. We would like to imagine Lois Hibbard knew her family history from having heard stories about these families from her parents; however, her father died when she was four, and her mother remarried (Chart C53). We can imagine the reaction of the Sargent family when Hannah Eastman Sargent announced she was marrying a Scot. Chart C3 for the Sargents and Chart C5 for the Hibbards show in outline form their family lines to the original immigrants.

The Sargents were one of the families settling in the Merrimack River esturary north of Boston. The Sargents lived in Salisbury and Amesbury for six generations, from William among the first settlers in 1639 through Enoch, born in 1751. The children in the towns of course married each other, creating confusing interlocks in family lines. Chart C3 shows this detail. The list of our families from Salisbury/Amesbury is given in Note 1 following this text.

The Hibbard line includes the founders of Boston, John Winthrop and Thomas Dudley, who were two of the 12 signers of the "Cambridge Agreement", a document prepared in London Aug 26, 1629, to state the goals of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Two months later, Winthrop was appointed governor, and he was the one to whom the others looked to plan, organize, and lead the movement of 14 ships and 700 people to found Boston in the spring of 1630. This branch of our family moved west to Connecticut, and up the Connecticut River to Vermont. Charts C5 and C6 show the detail of this portion of the family tree.

The experience of the Eastman family in the Amesbury area is typical of the rural settlers. Our belief is that Hannah Eastman is named for her great-great aunt; the family tradition was continued with the naming of her grand-daughter Hannah Eastman Sargent. The earlier Hannah was born Dec 20, 1677, in Haverhill, MA. Although just north of Boston, Haverhill was on the frontier and suffered attacks for over 70 years, first by local Indians in Pequot War and King Philip's War, and later by French-supported Indians using the Merrimack River valley as a route from Canada. The French bought the captives from the Indians, to become indentured servants in Quebec. The settlers necessarily lived in heavily-built houses, with nearby fortified blockhouses. In one attack in 1697, for example, 27 settlers were killed and 13 carried off. In this famous incident once known to every New England school child, Hannah Dustin [E31] was one of those carried off but she returned with 10 scalps she had taken from her captors. She had killed her captors at night and escaped, but realizing no one would believe her, she went back to the camp site to take the scalps.

On Feb 8, 1704, our Hannah's husband Jonathon Eastman left the house to attend to the day's work, kissing his wife and seven-day old daughter Abigail goodbye. The Indians attacked at 3 pm, before he returned, overwhelming the house's defenses. They found Hannah on the second floor with the new baby and when the baby cried out, snatched the baby from Hannah and smashed her against the door post, killing her. Hannah was then marched through deep snow towards Canada. After spending the spring at Lake Ossipee, NH and the summer in what is now Newbury, VT, she ended up at Trois Rivieres in Canada, at a French settlement, where a French woman became

friendly with her. After three years had past, Hannah recognized her husband walking by. When Jonathon did not hear her cry, Hannah turned to the French woman, who sent a little girl after Jonathon. Unable to speak English, the girl pulled on his coat until he returned to be reunited with Hannah. He had been searching for her for the entire time, and had passed this house three times earlier. Jonathon redeemed Hannah, and they walked back to Haverhill. They had 11 children.

The experiences of the governor in Boston were obviously quite different. One incident involved several of our ancestors. In the Fall of 1634, Anne Hutchinson arrived in Boston with her husband William Hutchinson, followed by our ancestors in 1636, Rev John Wheelwright and his wife Mary, sister of William. They were parishioners of Rev John Cotton in England, and followed him to Boston. Wheelwright had attended Cambridge, receiving his BA in 1615 and MA in 1618; notably, he was said to have played football with fellow student Oliver Cromwell.

Anne was described as a gentlewoman of spotless life, kind heart, brillant mind, supurb courage -- and a tongue that lashed furiously at those she disliked. Anne began holding religious "parlour talks" with groups of friends that rapidly grew to become a political force in the colony. Her principal thesis was that there are those "elect", not necessarily the ordained clergy, to whom are given the direct revelations of the will of God. Her views posed a direct threat to the clergy, especially with statements such as "A company of legal professors lie poring on the law which Christ hath abolished". She ignored calls for interviews with elders, and a call to attend a synod. Her fate was decided by the 1636 annual gubernatorial election. Aligned with Anne were the incumbent governor Sir Henry Vane, John Cotton, John Wheelwright, and the majority of the Boston church; opposed to her were deputy governor John Winthrop as the challenging candidate, Rev John Wilson of Boston, and the majority of the country churches. Winthrop was elected, whereupon Cotton recanted, Vane returned to England "in disgust", John Wheelwright was convicted of sedition but with sentence suspended, and Anne was brought to trial herself in Nov 1637.

At her trial, Anne was assured of acquittal due to a weak prosecution -- until she spoke. After listening to her "sermon", the General Court banished her "as unfit for our society". Anne went to RI with Roger Williams. She was killed in NY by Indians in 1643, which those in Massachusetts viewed as manifestation of divine providence. John Wheelwright had spoken in Anne's support, and his suspension was vacated. Banished, Wheelwright bought land in New Hampshire to found Exeter, where he was pastor. When Massachusetts authority began to extend to Exeter, Wheelwright moved to Wells, ME. He reconciled with the General Court and his sentence was reversed in 1644. After living in Hampton, NH, and England, he settled in Salisbury in 1662 until his death in 1679.

The Chandler line from Patty Chandler, in Chart C6, has a biographer of note, as was the case of the Sargents. Here, all but 43 copies of the first edition of "Chandler Family" was lost at the bookbinders in the Great Boston Fire of Nov 9-10, 1872, when 775 buildings on 65 acres of central Boston burned. We can tell the author was uninsured, for the second edition was not published until 1883. As in the case of the Sargent family, there are several early Chandlers, including two William Chandler, in Roxbury and in Newbury. This line comes from William at Roxbury in 1637. Through his son John, the Chandlers became a prominent family in Worcester, MA, but many were Loyalists in the Revolution and many went to Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, and the influence of the family in MA declined. From Chandler, the line runs back to Bradbury, Dudley, and Winthrop, all noted colonial and English families. The first Mrs Bradbury in colonial Massachusetts, Mary, wife of Thomas Bradbury of Salisbury, was one of the witches convicted on 9 Sep 1692, by the court at Salem. However, the aged Mrs Bradbury was one of the most venerated women of her region, and she escaped punishment after 118 friends testified to her character. Susanna (North) Martin was not as fortunate. George Martin sued William Sargent for slander for calling his wife a witch. Losing this case automatically set up Susanna for later trial as a witch, and she was hanged 19 Jul 1692.

This chapter concludes with a series of charts describing those in our family lines. Family books show many original settlers as having significant lineages in England, but we discuss in Chapter 7 only those where the link to England is generally accepted. One not shown, for example, is the Colby line in England, given by the family author as a simple direct male line from a crusader in 1200, for there is no acceptance that the Anthony Colby in New England is the Anthony Colby in England. However, the evidence for our Dudley and Bradbury links is solid, and these lines are the subject of Chapter 7. These lines run to the historic kings of England, Scotland, Ireland, and France.

NOTE 1: OUR FAMILIES AT SALISBURY AND AMESBURY, MA

If the Johnsons (Hoggs) have an ancestral home, it must be Salisbury, MA, on the coast north of Boston. Salisbury was granted 1638 to 12 petitioners, four belonging to the family of Gov Thomas Dudley. Of the 12, three came from Salisbury and five from Wiltshire, England. Amesbury, a site across the Powow River, was settled starting in 1654. It was to be separated when a minister was available; Rev Thomas Wells arrived 1672 and was the minister for 62 years.

The Sargent portion of the Johnson line lived here for six generations, 1639-1750, before moving to NH. The families in the town of course married each other. We descend from 30 families of Salisbury-Amesbury, listed below. Only Samuel Dudley was one of the original petitioners. We are descended from 15 of the 69 first settlers that received land in the first land division in 1639; these are marked by (+).

+ Barnes, William	Foot	+ North, Richard
Bartlett	Fowler	+ Osgood, William
+ Blaisdell, Ralph	Goodale	+ Rowell, Thomas
Boynton	+ Haddon, Jarret	+ Sargent, William
+ Bradbury, Thomas	+ Hoyt, John	Wells
+ Challis, Phillip	Jameson	Wheelwright
+ Colby, Anthony	Kimball	Williams
+ Currier, Richard	Lowell	+ Winsley, Samuel
+ Dudley, Samuel	Martin	Woodman
+ Eastman, Roger	+ North, Richard	Worthen

Separately, in the Hogg line through marriage to Susanna Sanborn, there are an additional five families, all receiving land in 1639 (+). In the Wells line, there are four, of whom two received land in 1639:

Hogg			Wells
+ Brown, Henry	Getchell	+ Osgood, William	+ Barnard, Thomas
+ Clifford, John	+ Goodale, Richard	+ Partridge, William	+ Clough, John
+ French, Edward	Jones	Smith	Haines
			Horne

In total, we are descended from 40 families at Salisbury-Amesbury, 22 being among the first settlers. Interestingly, we were unaware of this, and have never been to the towns.

INDEX TO JOHNSON CHARTS

Family Lines

C1: Johnson, from 1750 to 1900.
C2: Sanborn and Smith Lines.
C3: Sargent and Wells Lines.
C4: Hammond and Eastman Lines.
C5: Hibbard and Whitney Lines.
C6: Worth and Chandler Lines.

Family Charts

C20: Sanborn; Clifford, Coffin, Dow, Taylor, Tuck.
C21: (Sanborn, Worth) Bachiler, Hussey, Page.
C22: (Sanborn) French; Bean, Elkins, Judkin, Lissen, Partridge, Shaw, Sleeper.
C23: (Sanborn) Brown, Eastow, Hobbs.
C25: (Sanborn) Betty Smith.

C30: Sargent; Currier, Foot, Perkins, Williams.
C31: (Sargent) Lowell; Chandler, Fowler, Goodale, Woodman.

C35: (Wells, Sargent) Wells, Bartlett, Warner, Weed, Winsley, Worthen; Barnes, Challis, Hoyt.
C36: (Wells) Colby; Blaisdell, Osgood, Pinder, Rowley.

C40: Hammond; Crosby, Cross, Pickard.
C41: (Hammond) Platts; Foster, Jackson, Jameson, Johnson, Martin, North.
C42: (Hammond) Harris; Pulsifer, Stackhouse.

C45: Eastman; Boynton, Jordan, Kimball.

C50: Hibbard, Walden.
C51: (Hibbard) Shepard; Jewell, Spaulding, Taylor.
C51.1: (Hibbard) Hall; Green, Smith, (How, Wheeler).
C51.2: (Hibbard) Whitmore; Harty, Hudson, Linton, Waters.
C52: (Hibbard) Reed.
C53: (Hibbard) Elvira Worth/Cornelia Hibbard.
C54: (Hibbard) Pearl; Abbot, Barnard, Holmes, Northend, Stevens.

C55: Whitney; Jones, Tarbell.
C56: (Whitney) Fuller; Fisher, Greenway, Herring, Flower, Marret, Pierce.
C57: (Whitney) Case; Allen, Hatch, Manter, Palmer, Rowley.
C58: (Whitney) Bushnell, Lombard, Marvin, Metcalf, Rudd.

C60: Worth
C61: (Worth) Brown, Greenleaf, Whipple
C62: (Worth) Batt, Coffley, Currier, Emery, Hardy, Kelly, Knight, Webster.

C65: Chandler; Douglas, Smith.
C66: (Chandler) Dudley, Hilton, Wheelwright.
C67: (Chandler) Bradbury, Wheelwright.
C68: (Chandler) Hodges; Andrews, Clapp, Gill, Macy, Otis, Street.
C69: (Chandler) Tenney; Armstrong, Boynton, Grant, Hazen, Parrat, Pell, Swan, Wood.
C69.1: (Chandler, Tenney) Durkee, Cross, Gould, Lee, Jordan, Masters, Parsons, Pickworth, Warren.

C70: Biographies For Short Family Lines.
C71: Early Case Lines.

-GO TO CHAP 5--
Robert Hogg
b 1755-1762
d after 1840
Springfield, NH

Hannah -?-
b -?-
d -?-
3 children

m -?-

John Hogg
b Feb 17, 1782
Springfield, NH
d after 1850

--GO TO CHART C2---
Jonathan Sanborn
b Apr 18, 1763
Kingston, NH
d 1840

Betty Smith
b c1763
d
11 children

m Nov 16, 1786

Susanna Sanborn
b Aug 26, 1787
Springfield, NH
d after 1850

m Dec 18, 1805, Springfield, NH

Name of John's family changed to Johnson ca 1826

Matthew Harvey Johnson
wheelwright, mechanic
b Sep 22, 1830, Springfield
d age 74-1904

m Jan 6, 1853, Springfield; in Concord 1860

Wells Harvey Johnson	b Dec 16, 1853	d Mar 6, 1920
Jessie F. Johnson	b May 21, 1856	d -?- (female)
Rose Ella Johnson	b Sep 12, 1858	d -?-
Alpheus M. Johnson	b Jan 25, 1864	d Nov -, 1949
Elsie L. Johnson	b Jul 8, 1867	d Jul -, 1958
Henry H. Johnson	b Nov 27, 1871	d Mar 8, 1937

-GO TO CHART C3----
Enoch Sargent
b Dec 11, 1751
Amesbury, MA
d Jan 17, 1832

Mary Wells
b Jan 26, 1756
Goffstown, NH
d -?-

m -?-

Wells Sargent
b Jul 13, 1793
Dunbarton, NH
d Jan 16, 1860

-GO TO CHART C4---
David Hammond
b Nov 13, 1757
d Dec 21, 1840
at Bunker Hill

Hannah Eastman
(second wife)
b Oct 13, 1769
d Jul 19, 1844

m 1791, Newtown, NH

Naomi P. Hammond
b Sep 8, 1802
Dunbarton, NH
d Sep 27, 1884

m-?-;moved to Springfield; 9 children

-GO TO CHART C5------
Lovell Hibbard
b Mar 20, 1774
d May 20, 1848
Maj Gen Vt Militia

Lois Whitney
b Mar 31, 1767
d Oct 7, 1818
Royalton, VT

m Dec 8, 1793 Tunbridge

Hazael Shepard Hibbard
b Apr 16, 1806
d Sep 9, 1847
Franklinville, NY

-GO TO CHART C6-----
Nathaniel Worth
of Hanover, NH
b Apr 18, 1791
d Apr 12, 1871

Patty Chandler
b Feb 22, 1789
d Apr 30, 1870
Bradford, VT

m Oct 12, 1813

(2) Elvira Worth
b Aug 3, 1814
d Feb 25, 1876
m(2) Harvey Sweat

m Apr 9, 1840 at Hartford, VT

Hannah Eastman Sargent
b Jun 14, 1830
d Mar 2, 1917

David Hammond Sargent
b Nov 21, 1833
d Dec 14, 1896 at
Penacook, NH

Cornelia Louise Hibbard
b Jul 1, 1843 at
Franklinville, NY
d May 3, 1878 Penacook, NH

Lois Rebecca Hibbard
b Jun 27, 1846
d Feb 27, 1938

m Jan 1, 1862 at Thetford, VT

Will H. Kimball m Julia Elvira Sargent b Jan 9, 1865 d Apr 16, 1928
dau: Cornelia Kimball
d Oct 10, 1973

Alice Madella Sargent	b Mar 10, 1863	d Feb 28, 1956
Etha Louise Sargent	b Mar 8, 1867	d Oct 1, 1940
Mabel Lillian Sargent	b Sep 30, 1870	d Apr 5, 1928
Earl Hibbard Sargent	b Jan 29, 1874	d Apr 9, 1955
Olin Archer Sargent	b Jan 15, 1877	d Dec 16, 1955

Son David d 1990, no children
Archer d 1971, children

m Oct 28, 1891 at Dorchester MA

Robert Hogg Johnson b Sep 15, 1892 d 1937? No child

Ruth Cornelia Johnson b May 31, 1894 d Dec 26, 1979, m: 1923, Frederic N. Weaver*, b Sep 21, 1889, d Aug 22, 1976
Children: Arthur, Dorothy d 12 Jan 1999.

Rita Alice Johnson b Sep 9, 1898 d Dec 21, 1991, m: 1925, Stanley R. Meeken, b Sep 13, 1896, d May 26, 1980

Mildred Elsie Johnson b Mar 14, 1904 d Feb 12 1987, m: 1929, Samuel Elliot Hunter b Dec 16, 1899, d Feb 22, 1990
No children

GO TO CHART A - RITA JOHNSON

*-Joanna Case [E1] m Philip Weaver, thence Nicholas, George, George, Frederick

CHART C1 - JOHNSON 1750-1900

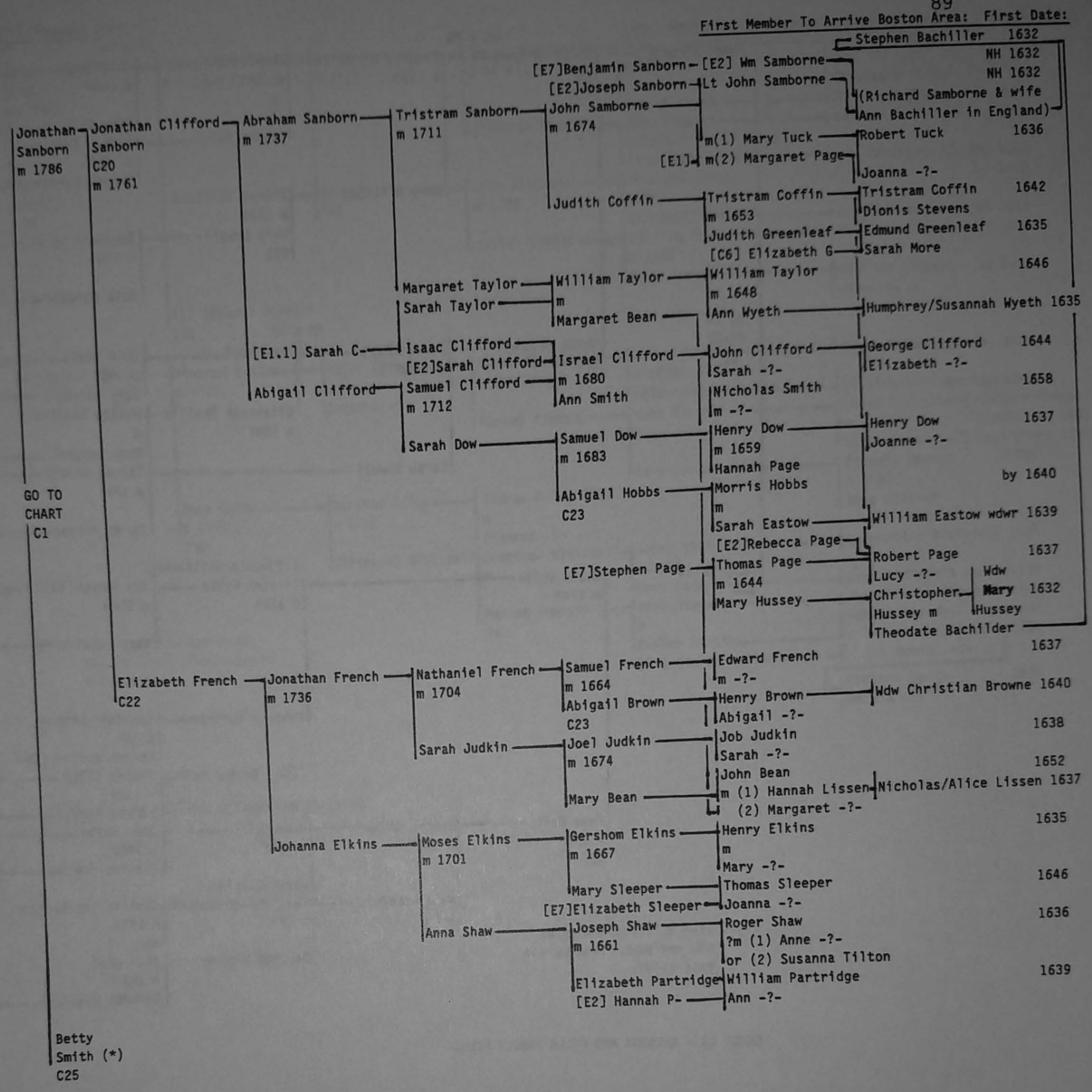


CHART C2 - SANBORN AND SMITH FAMILY LINES

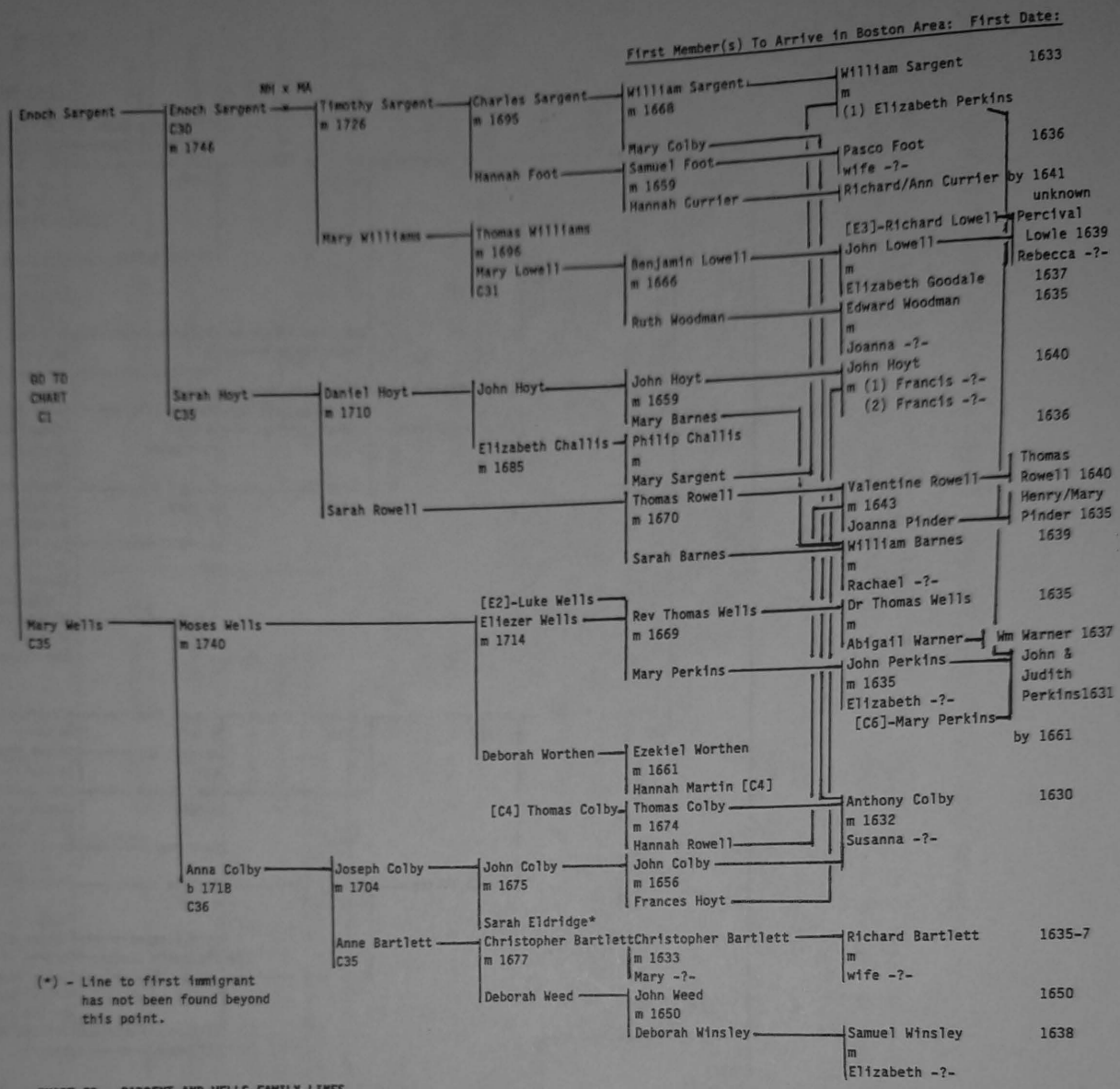


CHART C3 - SARGENT AND WELLS FAMILY LINES

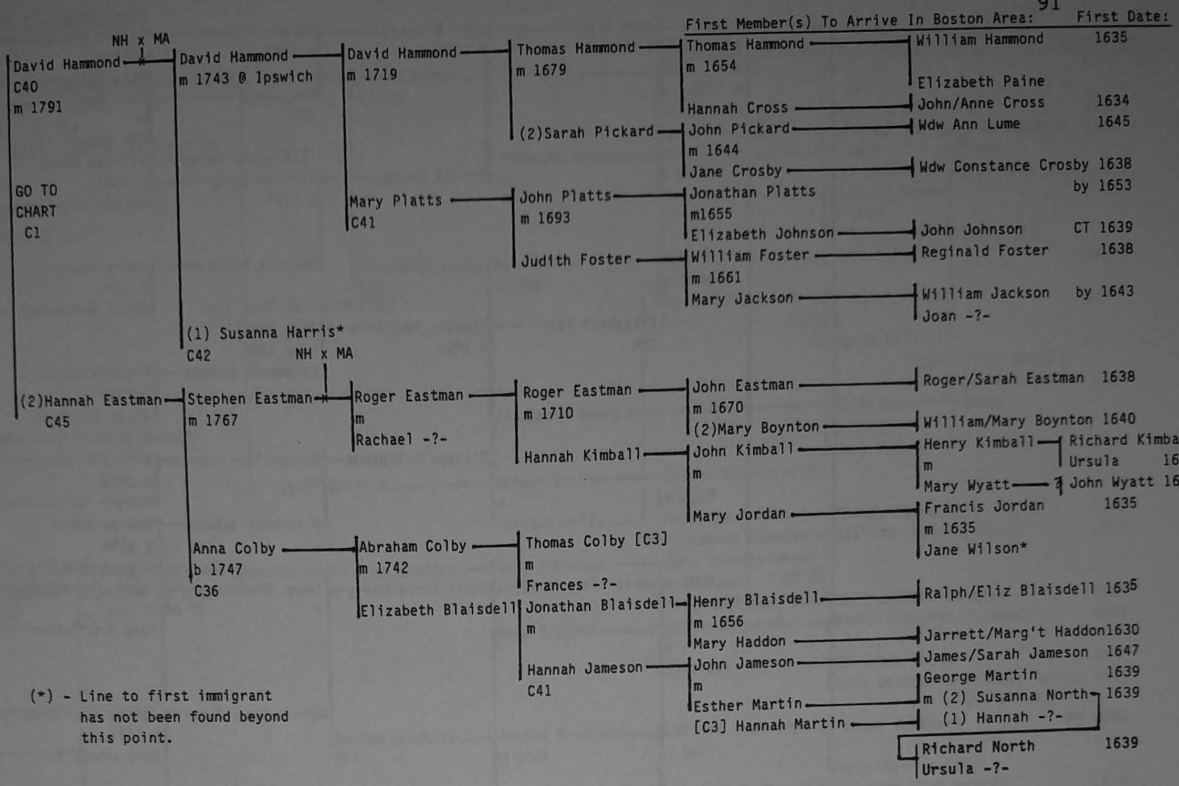


CHART C4 - HAMMOND AND EASTMAN FAMILY LINES

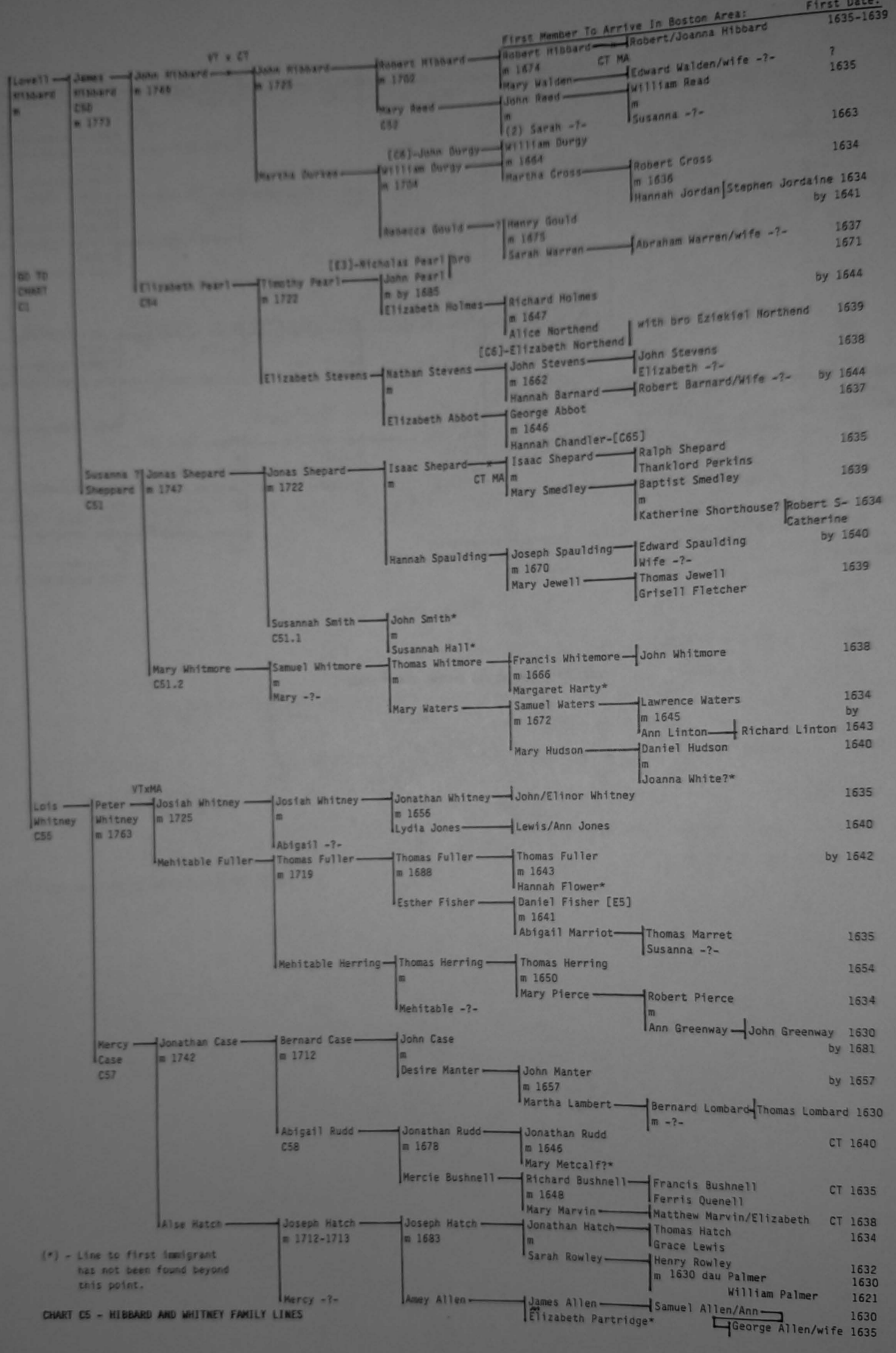
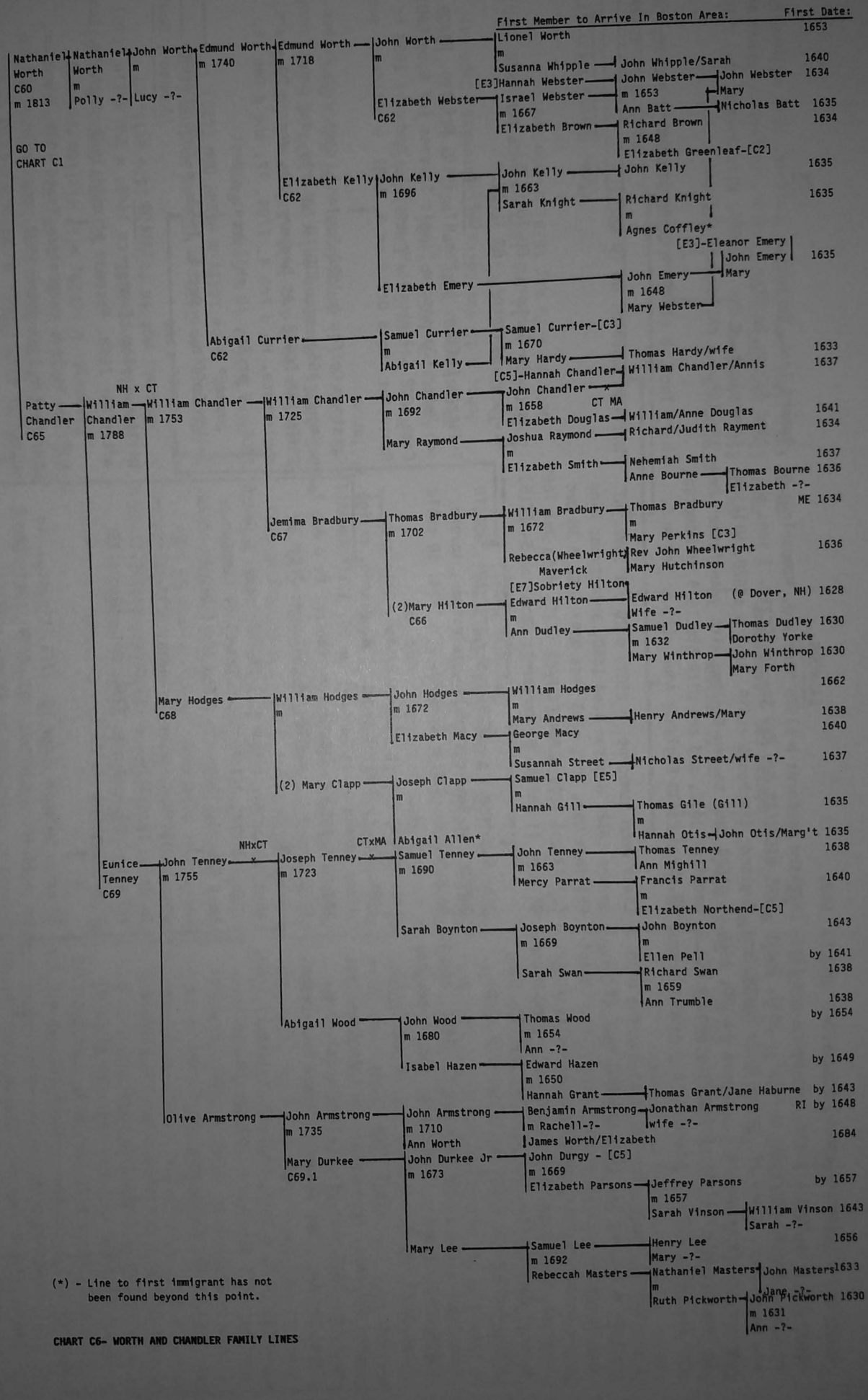


CHART C5 - HIBBARD AND WHITNEY FAMILY LINES



(*) - Line to first immigrant has not been found beyond this point.

CHART C6- WORTH AND CHANDLER FAMILY LINES

DOW

Henry Dow b ca 1608 England, son Henry and Elizbeth Dow, Runham, Norfolk; m Feb 11, 1631, Joane wdw Roger Nudd. Henry 29, Joane 30, 4 child, and servant arr Watertown 1637. Joane d Jun 20, 1640. To Hampton, NH, 1643-44. Selectman, Rep to GC; d Apr 21, 1659. Son:

Henry Dow bp Ormsby, Eng 1634; to Hampton with father; m (1) Jun 17, 1659, HANNAH PAGE [C21], dau Robert Page; (2) wdw Mary Green, dau Christopher Hussey. Farmer, shipping, sawmill, store, surveyor, selectman, town clerk, Clerk NH House, Marshal Norfolk Cty, Militia Ensign 1689, Capt 1692, Justice. He d May 6, 1702 at 73. Son:

Samuel Dow b Nov 4, 1662; m Dec 12, 1683, ABIGAIL HOBBS [C23]. Deacon, town clerk, selectman. Dau Sarah Dow b May 22, 1691. (Dow)

CLIFFORD

George Clifford. From Arnold, Nottinghamshire, to Boston 1640 with wife (Elizabeth?), son John. Mbr Anc & Hon Arty Co. Moved to Hampton.

John Clifford. b 1614, England. Salisbury 1640, Hampton; m(1) Sarah -?-; (2) Sep 28, 1658, Elizabeth Richardson, d Dec 1, 1667. He d Oct 17, 1694 at 80. 7 children; to Sarah:

Israel Clifford. b c1650; m Mar 15, 1679/80 ANN SMITH [C70]; settled in Hampton.

- Sarah Clifford b 10 May 1691: GO TO [E10]
- Samuel Clifford b 28 Mar 1689; m 28 Feb 1712 SARAH DOW. 5 children; oldest ABIGAIL b 2 Apr 1714; m ABRAHAM SANBORN
- Isaac Clifford b 24 May 1696; m SARAH TAYLOR; dau SARAH b 13 Feb 1723; m 12 Aug 1741 NATHANIEL LADD - GO TO [E15].

(Dow, Noyes)

SANBORN

Richard Samborne b c1579 Harriard, Hampshire; m ANNE BACHILER dau Rev Stephen [C21]. 3 sons b England: Stephen b c1618, John b c1620, William b c1624 came to New England with grandfather Rev Bachiler 1632, and are with him 1639 at Hampton, NH. He d c1630 England; Anne m(2) in England.

Lieut John Samborne. b c1620 d 20 Oct 1692. At Boston 1632; Hampton land 1640, selectman, King Philip's War, Lt; m(1) 1644 MARY TUCK d 30 Dec (2) 13 Jul 1699 MARGARET PAGE [C21] d 13 Jul 1699 Of Mary 11 child. Of Margaret: Jonathan S- [E15].

John Samborne b ca 1649; m Nov 19, 1674, JUDITH COFFIN. At Hampton: ensign, selectman, tavern. He d Sep 23, 1727; she d May 17, 1724. 10 child.

Tristram Sanborn b 1684, Kingston. Selectman 1725, Rep to General Court 1734, deacon, ensign. House burned by Indians. m Apr 25, 1711 MARGARET TAYLOR b 1688 dau Wm Taylor, Exeter. He d Jan 7, 1771; she d Apr 3, 1771. 9 children; 3rd:

Abraham Sanborn b Mar 2, 1717, Kingston; m Jan 6 1737, ABIGAIL CLIFFORD dau Samuel of Hampton. He d Feb 21, 1780; she d Feb 19, 1797. 10 child.

Joseph Clifford Sanborn b Nov30, 1737, Kingston. To Hawke (Danville); m (1) Dec 4, 1761 ELIZABETH FRENCH [C22], d Jun 8, 1776. Selectman 1775, 1779. 11 children; 2nd:

Jonathan Sanborn b Apr 18, 1763, Kingston. To Springfield; m Nov 16, 1786, BETTY SMITH [C25] Farmer; he d 1840. 11 children; oldest:

Susanna Sanborn b Aug 26, 1787; m Dec 18, 1805, JOHN HOGG, Springfield, NH. (Sanborn-1899,-1994)

GO TO CHART C1 - JONATHAN SANBORN

TUCK

Robert Tuck. Gorleston, Suffolk. 1636 at Watertown then Salem, Hampton. Tailor, innkeeper, selectman, town clerk. d Oct 4, 1664. Wife Joanna -?-, d Feb 14, 1671. 4 children b England.

Mary Tuck. b c1625; m JOHN SANBORN; d Dec 30, 1668 (Dow, Sanborn-1994)

William Sanborn: GO TO [E21]

Benjamin Sanborn: GO TO [E25]
Joseph Sanborn: GO TO [E29]

COFFIN

Tristram Coffin. bp Mar 11, 1610, Brixton, Devon, son Peter, Joanna; m Dionis Stevens (cf Note C60). Came 1642 Salisbury; Haverhill, Newbury; 1660 to Nantucket. He d Oct 2 or 3, 1681. 9 children; son:

Tristram Coffin b 1632 England, came with father. m Mar 2, 1653, wdw JUDITH Somerby, dau Capt Edmund GREENLEAF [C61]. At Newbury, Lt, deacon 20 years, magistrate. He d Feb 4, 1704, 72; she d Dec 15, 1705, 77 or 80. 10 children; oldest:

Judith Coffin. b Dec 4, 1653; m JOHN SANBORN. (Johnson, Dow)

TAYLOR

William Taylor. Exeter ca 1646. m ANN WYETH [C70] after Mar 1648. Foreman at mill 1653. 5 child. Son

William Taylor. Carpenter. Taxed 1680, Kingston, NH; Exeter land grant 1698, constable 1702; m MARGARET BEAN [C22]; 8 children; daus:

- Margaret Taylor m Apr 25, 1711, Tristram Sanborn
- Sarah Taylor m Isaac Clifford.

(Noyes, not in Savage)

CHART C20 - SANBORN, CLIFFORD, COFFIN, DOW, TUCK

BATCHILER

Rev Stephen Bachiler. b 1561 South Stoneham, Hampshire. Grad St John's College, Oxford, 1581, BA 1587. Vicar, Wherwell, Hants 1587, ejected 1605, but living there 1614. m (1) Ann prob dau Rev John Bate who called him "cousin"; 6 child are by 1st wife; (2) 2 Mar 1623/4 Christian Weare; (3) 26 Mar 1627 Helena Mason. Involved with Plough Company, a failed emigrant plan. To Boston 1632 age 71 prob with wife Helena, grandson Nathaniel, dau Theodate, 3 Sanborn bros [C20]. "Old Puritan", he made many enemies who spread true & false tales: (false) he bp his own grandchild first, before first English child b in Lynn. General Court ordered no preaching, 1632 due to his beliefs. To Ipswich 1636, Yarmouth 1637; one of first settlers Newbury 1638; leader of settlement at Hampton, NH, 1638-1639 excommunicated there 1641, but later restored. Exeter 1644, but prohib from preaching by the General Court. In Portsmouth when Helen d 1647; m(4) wdw Mary Beedle his housekeeper, convicted of adultery and whipped 1651 but he not allowed divorce. He went to England c1654; Mary filed for divorce 1656 on grounds he m(5) England (but no record of 5th wife). Buried 31 Oct 1656 Allhallows Staining, London (on plan made when rebuilt after church collapsed from grave dug too close to foundation!), thus 95. 6 children:

Nathaniel, b 1590, m Hester Mercer, in England
  Son Nathaniel[1] b c1630, came with Rev B-
Deborah, b 1592, m Rev John Wing, at Sandwich, MA
Stephen, b 1594, remained in England
Samuel, b 1597, minister in Holland
Ann, b 1600, m Richard Samborne in England, 3 sons to NH
Theodate, b c1610, m Christopher Hussey
Mary, child of 4th wife but not his, b 1651, m Wm Richards
(GM, Pierce, Sanborn-1994)

"Among the many remarkable lives lived by early New Englanders, Bachiler's is the most remarkable." - GM

HUSSEY

John Hussey m 5 Dec 1593, Mary Wood, Dorking, Surrey. John prob the voyager Hussey cast away upon Cape Florida and devoured by cannibals, a fate assigned Christopher, next, by g-g-son Jos Marshall in "Genealogy of Husseys" (Noyes). Wdw Mary prob at Hampton, NH, with son Christopher, d Hampton between 1650-1657.

Christopher Hussey. bp 18 Feb 1598/9 Dorking; at Lynn, MA, 1633; m c1635 THEODATE BATCHILER; one of first at Newbury, then followed Rev B- to to settle Hampton. There deacon, moderator, town clerk, selectman, councilor when NH made a royal province; captain of militia. However, was admonished 1674 for a Quaker meeting. Proprietor at Nantucket 1659, sold his land to sons. Wife d 8 month 1649; he m (2) Ann, wdw Jeffrey Mingay; she d 24 Jun 1680. He d 7 Mar 1685/6, c 90, at Hampton. Children by (1)::

John, bp 1635/6 at Lynn; to Delaware
Mary, bp 2 Apr 1638 Newbury; m(1) THOMAS PAGE
  (2) Henry Green, (3) Henry Dow
Theodate, bp 1640 Hampton; d 1649
Stephen, b c1643; to Nantucket
Huldah, b c1646; m John Smith (in Noyes)
(GM, Dow, Noyes)

PAGE

Robert Page. b ca 1604, son of Robert Page and Margaret (Goodwin), Ormesby St Margaret, Norfolk. Arrived Boston 1637, he 33, wife Lucy 30, 3 child, servants Wm Moulton, Anne Wadd age 15 supposed sister of Lucy. To Salem, then Hampton 1639. Was selectman 1644-1671, sawmill 1656. Rep to GC, marshal Norfolk Cty, deacon 1660 to death 22 Sep 1679, 75. Lucy d 12 Nov 1665, 58. 7 children:

Margaret, b c1629; m(1) William Moulton;
(2) JOHN SAMBORNE [E15]
Francis, b ca 1633.
Susanna, not in father's 1679 will, d?
Thomas, next
Rebecca, bp 1639; m WILLIAM MARSTON [E20]
Hannah, b ca 1641; m HENRY DOW [C20].
Mary b 1643-4; m Samuel Fogg

Thomas Page bp 1 Sep 1639, Salem; m 2 Feb 1664 MARY HUSSEY. Hampton: selectman 1670. d 8 Sep 1686. Mary m (2) Henry Green, (3) Henry Dow. 6 children:

Mary, b 1664/5; m Samuel Robie
Robert, b 1667, d 1686
Christopher, b 20 Sep 1670; m Abigail Tilton
John, b 15 Nov 1672; at Nantucket, Cape May
Theodate, b 1675, d 1676
Stephen, b 14 Aug 1677; m MARY RAWLINGS [E75]
Bethia, b 23 May 1679; m John Swett

(Dow, Noyes, Stearns)

GO TO JOHNSON

CHART C20 - SANBORN

GO TO WELLS

CHART E15 - LADD
CHART E20 - PRESCOTT
CHART E75 - PAGE

CHART C21 - (Sanborn, Worth) BATCHELDER, HUSSEY, PAGE

SHAW

Roger Shaw. b England. Cambridge 1636, Hampton by 1647. Large land holder. Selectman 1649, 1654; constable, Rep to GC. m (1) Anne -?-; (2) Susanna wdw William Tilton. He d May 29, 1661. 7 children prob by (1), including:

Joseph Shaw. b ca 1635; m Jun 26, 1661 ELIZABETH PARTRIDGE. Hampton Falls. 8 children.

Ann Shaw. b Oct 20, 1681; m MOSES ELKINS. (Dow)

SLEEPER

Thomas Sleeper. b ca 1616. Hampton by 1646. He d Jul 30, 1696; m Joanna -?-, d Feb 5, 1703. 8 children:

- Elizabeth Sleeper. b -?-; m ABRAHAM PERKINS GO TO [E75].
- Mary Sleeper. b -?-; m GERSHOM ELKINS. (Dow)

ELKINS

Henry Elkins. Boston freeman 1635. Tailor. Among 1st settlers Exeter, 1639; Hampton by 1650. He d Nov 19, 1668; wife Mary -?- d Mar 17, 1659. 2 children named in will.

Gershom Elkins. b ca 1641; Hampton; m May 15, 1667, MARY SLEEPER. He d Jan 12, 1718. 6 child.

Moses Elkins. b Dec 4, 1670, Hampton. m Nov 17, 1701, ANN (Annah, Amiah) SHAW. Deacon Kingston 1725. He d May 10, 1737. 7 sons, 4 dau. (Dow)

Joannah Elkins b Jul 15, 1715, Kingston, to Moses Elkins, Annah Shaw (IGI).

PARTRIDGE

William Partridge. Of Olney, Buckshire, Eng. A founder Southampton, Long Island 1630, proprietor Lynn, MA, 1638; Salisbury 1639. m(1) by 1636 Ann (Gerish?). He d Jul 5, 1654; she m(2) Anthony Stanyan [E35]. 8 children; of (1):

- iii Hannah b ca 1641; m Edward Gove [E20].
- iv Elizabeth b Feb 14, 1643; m Joseph Shaw. (Johnson)

FRENCH

Edward French. b 1598. He, wife -?-, at least 4 child to Ipswich 1637, Salisbury 1st land div 1639. Tailor, selectman 1646-8. He d Dec 28, 1674; she d Mar 9, 1682/3. 5 children; 3d:

Samuel French. b Eng. Salisbury; m (1) Jun 1, 1664, ABIGAIL BROWN [C23]. He d Jul 26, 1692; she d Jan 11, 1679/80. 9 children; 6th:(Johnson)

Nathaniel French. b Dec 8, 1678, Salisbury. At Hampton 1701 with John French ($John^2$, Edw^1) guardian appointed Sept 1693 for Nathaniel and bro Joseph (Hoyt). We presume he to be the Nathaniel French who m Jun 24, 1704, Sary/SARAH JUDKIN, Kingston (IGI), and had:

Jonathan French b Apr 10, 1713, Kingston (IGI). We presume he to be the Jonathan French "of Salisbury" who m Nov 7, 1736, JOHANNA ELKINS, Kingston and had 12 children in Kingston 1737-1757, including Elizabeth next. Lived in that portion of Kingston that became Hawke 1760 and Danville. (Hurd: Danville)

Elizabeth French. b Apr 11, 1740; m Dec 4, 1761, JOSEPH CLIFFORD SANBORN.

GO TO JOSEPH CLIFFORD SANBORN - CHART C20.

LISSEN

Nicholas Lissen. b 1614, Scotland. With wife Alice daus Elizabeth, Mary, Hannah, fled Scotland to Ulster, and to Salem 1637. Bought house in Exeter 1646, operating lumber mills 1651. He d 1714, age 101. Dau Hannah m John Bean. (Bean)

BEAN

John Bean. b before 1634, (father Donald MacBean, g-f Aaron), Strathdearn, Inverness, Scotland. One of 272 Scotch prisoners of war from Battle of Worchester sent to Boston 1652.Indentured to Nicholas Lissen at Exeter. He m (1) Apr 18, 1654, HANNAH LISSEN dau Nicholas, d after b 3d child 1659; (2) Margaret -?-, b 1640 Scotland, indentured orphan, who active in Exeter Congreg Church, much beloved, d 1705. He d Jan 24-Feb 8, 1718. (Family tradition said John emigrated with wife Mary who d on ship and he married Irish servant; this story occurs in several histories, but is disproved in Essex Antiq Vol X, No 1, 1906. NEHGR 1:377 lists Scotch prisoners.) 12 children, 1st 3 by Hannah:

- i Mary b Jun 8, 1655; m Joel Judkins, below
- viii Margaret b Oct 17, 1670; m William Taylor, go to CHART C20 (Bean)

JUDKIN

Job Judkin. Owned property in Boston 1638. Wife Sarah -?- d Nov 26, 1657. 6 children, including Joel b Sep 18, 1643. (Savage, NEHGR 104:234)

Joel Judkin. b Sep 30, 1643, Boston, prob son of Job. m Jun 25, 1674 MARY BEAN, dau John and Hannah (Lissen). Lived in Exeter. Dau Hannah m Ebenezer Webster, g-grandmother Daniel Webster. Dau:

Sarah Judkin b Nov 13, 1678. (Savage)

CHART C22 - (Sanborn) FRENCH, BEAN, ELKINS, JUDKIN, LISSEN, PARTRIDGE, SHAW, SLEEPER

EASTOW

William Eastow. Newbury 1639, one of Hampton grantees, settlers. He d 23 Nov 1655; wife prob d before. 2 dau: Sarah b -?- m MORRIS HOBBS. (Dow, Savage)

↓

HOBBS

Morris Hobbs. b ca 1615. Newbury, Hampton 1640-5; m(1) SARAH EASTOW. He d 5 Aug 1700 (Savage) 4 Jan 1706 (Dow); she d May 5, 1686. 10 children:

|

Abigail Hobbs. b 29 Jul 1664; m SAMUEL DOW [C20] (Dow, Savage)

↓

GO TO SAMUEL DOW - CHART C20

BROWN

Christian Browne. Wdw. Land at Salisbury 1640; d 28 Dec 1641. Prob mother of Henry, William, George.

|

Henry Brown. b c1615; at Salisbury by 1640. Shoemaker, deacon. m Abigail -?-; d 6 Aug 1701. 9 children; second:

|

Abigail Brown. b 23 Feb 1643/44; m SAMUEL FRENCH

GO TO CHART [C22]. (Hoyt)

Diptheria Epidemic

There was an epidemic of "throat distemper" (diptheria) in NH that began in Kingston in June 1735. In 14 months, 113 died in Kingston including 96 children under age 10. (Hurd)

Diptheria Epidemic (Cont'd)

In Hampton by Jul 1736 210 had died, includ 160 child under 10. Victims typically died in 3 days. 20 families lost all children. Joseph Batchelder (Benjamin, Nathaniel^{3,2}) and Mary (Goss) lost all 13 or 14 children; "she chose not to remember which". (Brown)

CHART C23 - (Sanborn): BROWN, EASTOW, HOBBS

BETTY SMITH

Parents of Betty Smith who married Jonathan Sanborn [C20] in 1786 are not named in Sanborn-1899 or Hurd-Springfield. Others have tried recently without success: the 1994 addendum to Sanborn family history (Sanborn-1994) adds new lines to her children but does not add her parents; LDS Ancestral File (Version 4.10: 21 Aug 92) for Jonathan names her as wife, but not her parents. We summarize our studies below - and quit to await others:

The Sanborn family history (Sanborn-1899), Kingston VR, and Springfield VR agree: Jonathan Sanborn (b 1763 at East Kingston of Joseph and Elizabeth Sanborn) of Kingston married 16 Nov 1786 Betty Smith. Because the marriage is recorded in both Kingston and Springfield, and their children are subsequently recorded in Springfield, it is believed he married a Springfield lady or they had just moved there. He was 23 when married and we seek a "Betty" b c1763. Children (note early son Israel, not a name in Sanborn line):

Susanna b 1787	Joseph b 1792	Abraham* b 1799	George Windall b 1806		
Liza* b 1789	Jonathan* b 1794	Smith* b 1801	Jasper b 27 Sep 1811		
Israel* b 1791	Reuben b 1797	Marsa (Mercy?) b 1803	(*-New line in Sanborn-1994, AF)		

At Springfield, there is an early Smith, but no dau Elizabeth; there are Israel's:
1-Robert Smith at Exeter 1639, Hampton by 1654; d 30 Aug 1706 age 95. Wife Susanna d 1680. Child: John, Jonathan, Asahal, Joseph, Meribeth, Israel (Noyes: 52-Robert Smith; Dow; Torrey).
2-Jonathan Smith b 1640 (68 in 1708), at Exeter; m 1669 Mehitabel Holding; child: Jacob, Ithiel, Abigail, Joseph, Leal, Mehitabel, Oliver, Israel (Noyes: 34-Jonathan-52; Torrey).
3-Israel Smith b 16 Jan 1670/1 Exeter, later at Stratham. Wdw perhaps Hannah. Dau Deborah wdw of Robert Wadleigh. Son John is named father of Robert Wadleigh Smith, and bro of Israel; presumed line is Robert-Jonathan-Israel-John (BT 6993-24 Jun 1918):

i. Israel b 1709; m 5 Dec 1728 Mary Wadleigh; sons Chase, Oliver, Biley, Jonathan

4 ii. John.

4-John Smith. Named son of 3-Israel and father of 5-Robert (BT supra).
5-Robert Wadleigh Smith b 1744 bp 1746 Exeter son of John Smith who conveyed land in Brentwood to son R-W-S- then of Raymond. At Springfield 1779 (authorized saw mill) but not 1794 (tax roll) (Hurd-Springfield). He m Anne --; child: Ebenezer b 1769, Nicholas b 1771, Wadleigh b 1774, Susan b 1776, Burleigh b 1778, Nancy b 1782, Gilman b 1780 (BT supra) Robert d 5 Apr 1812, Anne d 15 Mar 1812, both at Hopkinton (BT 8932-1 Jul 1918)

IGI is ideal for search for NH IGI contains towns' VR. Elizabeth b 1762 E Kingston fits but no way to prove she is ours (the other researchers would have found her too):
1-Richard Smith from England 1650/1, at Salisbury, m(1) 17 Oct 1666 Sarah Chandler (Hoyt).
2-Robert Smith b c1678 Salisbury; m (1) Ann Brown. Sons William b 1703, Abraham b 1705 (Hoyt). "Robert Smith of Salisbury, otherwise Hampton" signed 1732 deed at Kingston for William's land; Abraham moved to Gilmanton (Hurd-E Kingston).
3-William Smith b 6 May 1703 Salisbury, m 4 Jan 1728 Elizabeth Cilley; at Kingston.
4-Richard Smith b 26 Mar 1740 E Kingston; m 25 Nov 1760 Mary Eastman E Kingston, she dau Joseph Eastman, Patience Smith (IGI-VR; Rix has this Eastman family but no dau Mary).
5-Elizabeth Smith b 17 Jan 1762 E Kingston (IGI-VR). (But of Betty's 11 child, no Richard)

A Betty Smith b 1762 E Kingston to Dr William Smith (bro of 4-Richard above) and Betty Batchelder is prob not ours. Williams's will signed 1818 (Strafford Co Probate-LDS 16490) names 8 children but not 2 daus who died (Lancaster), one Betty. Our Betty d-date unknown; the family is found in 1800 census, but censuses in 1810, 1820, 1830 are inconclusive.

Another Betty Smith b 1763 to another William Smith and Deliverance Clough d age 17 (Dow).

SARGENT

William[1] Sargent. Origin in England unknown. Because father of 1st wife John Perkins from Bath, possibly the Wm at Abbey Church, Bath: 22 Nov 1602 Richard Sargent m Katherine Steevenes; and bp 28 Mar 1609 William sonne of Richard Sargent. First record in MA: General Court granted rights to grantees at Ipswich Apr 1633, "William S[R]jeant." He m(1) by 1636 ELIZABETH PERKINS; (2) 18 Sep 1670 wdw Joanna Rowell. He d Mar 1675 Amesbury. Wdw Joanna m Richard Currier. A first settler of Ipswich by 1633, Newbury 1635, Hampton 1638, Salisbury 1639, Amesbury. 9 children includ (i) Mary b 1636 m Phillip Challis [C35], (ix) Elizabeth b 1648 m Samuel Colby [C36], and (iv): (GM)

William[2] Sargent. b Salisbury 2 Jan 1645/6; m 23 Sep 1668 MARY COLBY of Amesbury; d Amesbury 1712.

Charles[3] Sargent. b Amesbury 31 Jan 1674; d 6 Aug 1737 there; m 1695 HANNAH FOOT.

Timothy[4] Sargeant. b Amesbury 11 Mar 1698; d 1769 there; m 7 Dec 1720 (Hoyt) MARY WILLIAMS of Newbury.

Enoch[5] Sargent. b Amesbury 18 Jun 1721; m 6 Feb 1746 SARAH HOYT [C35] of Amesbury. To Sunapee, NH, c1776 where he d.

Enoch[6] Sargent. b Amesbury 11 Dec 1751; to NH with father; d 17Jan 1832; m MARY WELLS [C35] Londonderry, NH. Revolutionary soldier.

Wells[7] Sargent. b Dunbarton, NH, 13 Jul 1793; m Dunbarton NAOMI B. HAMMOND [C40]. To Springfield. He d 16 Jan 1860; she d 27 Sep 1886. 9 children.

- Hannah[8] Eastman b 14 Jun 1830; m MATTHEW JOHNSON [C1]

David[8] Hammond Sargent. b Springfield 21 Nov 1833; m Thetford, VT, 1 Jan 1862 CORNELIA LOUISE HIBBARD [C50]. Miller at Thetford and Penacook, NH. He d 14 Dec 1896, she 3 May 1878 at Penacook. 6 child.

Mabel[9] Lillian Sargent. b Penacook 30 Sep 1870; d 5 Apr 1928 Dorchester, MA; m 28 Oct 1891 Dorchester WELLS HARVEY JOHNSON [C1]

GO TO RITA ALICE JOHNSON - CHART C1

PERKINS

John Perkins. bp 23 Dec 1583 Hillmorton, Warwick. With wife Judith (Gates), 5 children on ship Lyon 1631 (with Roger Williams). A founder of Ipswich 1633. Died 1654. 7 children including: (Davis-Wildes 1959)

- John Perkins Jr. bp 14 Sep 1609, arrived Boston 1631, d Dec 14, 1686. Ipswich innkeeper; m Elizabeth -- who d 27 Sep 1684. "Quartermaster Perkins" in militia. OR bro Jacob b c1624 m (1) c1648 Elizabeth -- who d 12 Feb 1685; Sgt 1644; d 27 1699 OR neither. (John: Hoyt but there is no direct proof; Jacob: Savage)
  - ? Mary b 14 May 1658 m 10 Jan 1669 THOMAS WELLS [C35] or was bride Mary Parker?
- Elizabeth Perkins. bp 25 Mar 1611. Date marriage to William Sargent unknown.
- Mary Perkins. bp 3 Sep 1615; m c1636 THOMAS BRADBURY [C67]. (Perkins)

CURRIER

Richard Currier. b ca 1616. Salisbury planter, millwright; granted land 1641; town clerk, saw mill, prominent citizen. Prob the Richard Currier in Narragansett War although he would be 60. m (1) Ann -?-; (2) Oct 26, 1676 Joanna Pindor wdw Valentine Rowell, William[1] Sargent. 3 children.

- Samuel Currier. b ca 1636. GO TO SAMUEL CURRIER [C62].
- Hannah Currier. b Jul 8, 1643; m SAMUEL FOOT. (Hoyt)

FOOT

Pasco Foot. Salem 1636. Constable Manchester, MA, 1649; there 1652. He d Nov 28, 1670. Wife -?-; 9 children.

Samuel Foot. Capt. Amesbury land 1659; m (3) Jun 23, 1659, HANNAH CURRIER. Accused of making "reproachful speeches against Mr Hubbard", a temp minister before Rev Wells [C35]. Killed in Indian attack Amesbury Jul 1690. Son John, prob dau Hannah.

Hannah Foot. Prob m ca 1695 CHARLES SARGENT. (Hoyt)

WILLIAMS

Thomas Williams. Of uncertain origin, at Newbury. b 1665-1675. m Jan 15, 1695/6, MARY LOWELL [C31]. He d Feb 3, 1757. 8 children; eldest:

Mary Williams. b Jul 2, 1697; m TIMOTHY SARGENT. (Sargent)

CHART C30 - SARGENT; CURRIER, FOOT, PERKINS, WILLIAMS

GOODALE

Elizabeth Goodale. Wdw of John, from Yarmouth, 1637 to Newbury; d Apr 8, 1647. Will named sons-in-law Abraham Tappan m dau Susanna and John Lowle m dau Elizabeth. (Hoyt, Savage)

WOODMAN

Edward Woodman. Newbury, 1635. Wife Joanna -?-; 6 children; 6th:

Ruth Woodman. b Mar 28, 1646; m BENJAMIN LOWELL. (Pope)

FOWLER

Philip Fowler, prob b ca 1590 Marlborough, Wilts; came with wife Mary (Winsley?) on Mary & Jane 1634 Ipswich land grant 1634; clothworker. Mary d 30 Aug 1659; he m (2) 27 Feb 1659/60 Mary Norton. He d 24 Jun 1678/9.

- Margaret Fowler m Thomas Rowell [C36].
- Mary Fowler. b -?-; came with parents 1634; m William Chandler of Newbury. (Fowler)

CHANDLER

William Chandler of Newbury (not C65). b 1615. At Newbury, lived on Chandler Lane, now Federal St. m (1) MARY FOWLER, d 28 Oct 1666; m (2) 26 Feb 1666/7 Mary Lord; (3) Mary Carter, all Newbury. Mary brought before Court 1651 for wearing silk hood and scarf, but charge dismissed on proof her husband was worth L200. 4 child by (1), 4 by (2).

Mary Chandler. b -?- of (1); m PERCIVAL LOWELL. Not Mary b 1674 of (2). (Lowell, Savage, Stickney)

LOWELL

Percival Lowell. b 1571 son of Richard Lowle and -?-, dau Edmond Percival and Elizabeth Panthuit, Weston-in-Gordano, Somertshire. He wealthy from mercantile firm in Bristol, Percival Lowle & Co. He eighth of eldest sons from Walter, Yardley, Worcestershire; mother's Percival family runs to g-f of Wm the Conqueror. On Jonathan, he age 64, wife Rebecca -?-, sons John Richard, 1639; prop of Newbury 1642. He d 9 Jan 1665, 93; she d 28 Dec 1645 (Coffin).

John Lowle. At Newbury 1639 with father, bro; 4 children from England by (1) Mary -?-; m (2) ELIZABETH GOODALE.

Benjamin Lowell. b 12 Sep 1642, Newbury; m 17 Oct 1666, RUTH WOODMAN.

Mary Lowell. b 18 Nov 1671; m 15 Jan 1695/6, Thomas Williams.

GO TO THOMAS WILLIAMS - CHART C30

Other names of note from son John include:
-Percival Lowell (1805-1916), astronomer noted for seeing canals on Mars.
-James Lowell (1819-1891) poet, diplomat.
-Amy Lowell (1874-1925) poet.
-Abbot Lawrence Lowell (1856-1943) President of Harvard, reorganized, doubled enrollment.

Richard Lowle. b 1602. Came with wife Maraget -?-, d 27 Jan 1642; m (2) Margaret -?- in Newbury. He d 5 Aug 1682; she living in 1686.

Percival Lowell. b 1639-1640; m 7 Sep 1664 Mary Chandler, d 5 Feb 1708; m (2) 1709 Sarah -?-.

Richard Lowell. b 25 Dec 1668; m 18 Apr 1695, SARAH BROWNE [E33], Newbury. To Rowley 1720. Dealt in real estate, Newbury. He d 29 May 1749.

Sarah Lowell. b 10 Apr 1705, Newbury; m SAMUEL EMERSON [E31], Newbury. (Lowell, Savage)

GO TO SAMUEL EMERSON - CHART E31

On Richard's side, families mostly went to NH, ME:
-Mary Lowell Smith of Hallowell, ME. m Hon John Leavitt Stevens appointed 1889 by Pres Harrison to be Minister to Hawaiian Kingdom.

"And this is good old Boston
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots
And the Cabots talk only to God."
-Toast at Holy Cross Alumni Dinner,
John Collins Bossidy, 1910.

"As far as is known, a Lowell has never married a Saltonstall."
-Lowell

The Lowells from son John were a prominent family in Boston, first from the initial wealth of Percival and later from that of Francis Cabot Lowell (1775-1807), regarded as the originator of American cotton manufacturing. He built first carding mill 1801 at junction of Merrimack and Concord Rivers where falls drop 35 ft: Lowell, MA.

CHART C31 - (Sargent) LOWELL

WARNER

William Warner. From England 1637, to Ipswich, d by 1648. 3 children; dau Abigail m THOMAS WELLS. (Hoyt)

WORTHEN

Ezekiel Worthen (Wathen). In Amesbury. Perhaps from Salem or Gloucester, perhaps with Samuel Foot [C30]. m 4 Dec 1661 HANNAH MARTIN [C42]. Land in Amesbury 1663. He d by Aug 1716; she d 29 Jun 1730. 10 children; 10th: Deborah b 9 Dec 1686, m 17 Nov 1714, Eliezer Wells. (Hoyt)

WELLS

Dr Thomas Wells (30), Ann (20) sister(?), on ship Susan & Ellen Apr 1635. At Ipswich 1635. Physician, deacon. m ABIGAIL WARNER. He d 26 Oct 1666; Abigail d 22 Jul 1671. Purchased 200 acres of land in 1657 in what would be Wells, ME, but did not remain. Second son John did remain on farm, killed by Indians 1677. Third son, Thomas: (Bourne, Pope)

Rev Thomas Wells. b 11 Jan 1647, Ipswich. Grad Harvard College 1669. Amesbury, across river from Salisbury, was settled in 1654 but could not become separate town without a minister, and settlers were required to attend church in Salisbury. Rev Wells was in Wells 1669 and preached in Kittery and Isle of Shoals, ME, 1670. In 1671, he became first permanent minister in Amesbury and continued 62 yrs. m 10 Jan 1669 MARY PERKINS [C30]. House next to Wm Sargent. 1686 started oldest extant vital records Amesbury. 1691 schoolmaster. d 10 Jul 1734 at 87. 10 children. (Redford)

Eleazer Wells. b 10 Jun 1686 Amesbury; m 17 Nov 1714 DEBORAH WORTHERN . 5 children, eldest:

Luke Wells - GO TO CHART E10

Although Wells line continues on in Chapt 6, it is started here due to the many Amesbury connections.

Moses Wells. b 17 Sep 1716 Amesbury; m 14 Dec 1740 ANNA COLBY [C36], Amesbury. To Derryfield, Goffstown, NH, ca 1754. Elected surveyor of highways first town meeting Goffstown 6 Jul 1761. 7 children; 6th Mary:

Mary Wells b 26 Jan 1756; m Enoch Sargent [C1]. (Hadley, Hoyt)

GO TO MARY WELLS - CHART C1

CHART C35 - WELLS; BARTLETT, WARNER, WEED, WINSLEY, WORTHEN; (Sargent) BARNES, CHALLIS, HOYT

BARNES

William Barnes. Salisbury 1639. Carpenter. d 14 Mar 1697/8. Wife Rachael. Daus Mary m JOHN HOYT; Rachael b 30(2)1649 m Thomas Sargent; Sarah m (1) Thomas Rowell [C36], (2) John Harvey. (Hoyt, Pope)

CHALLIS

Phillip Challis. Ipswich 1637 age 20; m MARY SARGENT [C30]. Dau Elizabeth m(1) JOHN HOYT, (2) John Blaisdell. He d 1681; she d Sep 27, 1716. (Hoyt)

WINSLEY

Samuel Winsley. Salisbury 6(7)1638. m(1) Elizabeth -?- d Jun 2, 1649; (2) 21 Mar 1676/7 Ann -?-. He d 2 Jun 1663. Dau Deborah m JOHN WEED. (Pope)

WEED

John Weed. Salisbury 1650; m 14 Nov 1650, DEBORAH WINSLEY. Dau Deborah b 5 Jun 1659; m CHRISTOPHER BARTLETT. He d 15 Mar 1688/9; she d 20 Apr 1695. (Pope)

HOYT

John[1] Hoyt. Arrived Salisbury 1640. m (1) Frances -?-, dau Frances b 1636 m John Colby [C36], John b 1638; m (2) 1643/4 Frances -?, dau Mary b 20 Feb 1646, m Christopher Bartlett. He was killed by Indians 13 Aug 1696.

John[2] Hoyt. b c1638, Amesbury; m 23 Jun 1659 MARY BARNES. Carpenter, farmer. Killed by Indians 13 Aug 1696.

John[3] Hoyt. b 1663; m 1685 ELIZABETH CHALLIS. He d 24 Aug 1691.

Daniel Hoyt. b 2 Mar 1689/90 Amesbury; m after Dec 1710 SARAH ROWELL [C36] who d 2 Jan 1728/9. He d 3 Mar 1742/3. Dau Sarah b 26 Aug 1725, m ENOCH SARGENT [C30] - GO TO CHART C30. (Hoyt)

BARTLETT

Richard Bartlett. Arr Newbury 1635-7. d 20 May 1647. Shoemaker. Wife -?-.
- Joane/Joanna Bartlett. b 29 Jan 1610/11; m William Titcomb-CHART E20.
- Christopher Bartlett. b 25 Feb 1623/4; m (1) 17 Apr 1645 Mary -?-, d 24 Dec 1660; m (2) 17 Dec 1663 Mary Hoyt. He d 15 May 1669/70.
  - Christopher Bartlett. b 11 Jun 1655* Newbury. To Haverhill 1686; m 29 Nov 1677 DEBORAH WEED. He d Apr 1711. Dau Anne Bartlett b 29 Mar 1684, Newbury, m Joseph Colby [C36]. (Hoyt, *Johnson, *Perley)

GO TO JOSEPH COLBY - CHART C36

PINDER

Henry Pinder. b 1586 Ipswich, Eng. He, wife Mary, 6 child arrived 1635. Amesbury. Dau Joanna m(1) VALENTINE ROWELL. (Noyes)

ROWELL

Thomas Rowell, Deacon. Arrived with son from Windsor, England before 1640. Wife ill, stayed in England, d 1641. One of orig settlers Salisbury. Carpenter. m(2) Margaret (Fowler) Osgood, dau of Philip Fowler [C31]. He d 27 May 1662 Andover.

Valentine Rowell. b 1620; came with father; m 14 Nov 1643 JOANNA PINDER. He d 17 May 1662; she m(2) 18 Sep 1670 William[1] Sargent. Children:

- Thomas Rowell. b 7 Sep 1644 d 1684; m 8 Sep 1670 Sarah Barnes [C35]. Dau:
  - -Sarah b -?-; m Daniel Hoyt [C35].
- Hannah Rowell b Jan 1653; m 16 Sep 1674 THOMAS COLBY in Amesbury. (Hoyt)

BLAISDELL

Ralph Blaisdell. b ? in England. 1635 ship Angel Gabriel (cf Bayley [E31]). Tailor at York, ME, 1637; Salisbury 1642, Lynn 1649, d 1651. m Elizbeth Parker [not found], d 1667.

- -Martha Blaisdell m 15 Jan 1686 JOHN CLOUGH [E90]
- -Henry Blaisdell. b 1632, d 1707; m MARY HADDON dau Jarret [C70]. One of first settlers Salisbury. Tailor, farmer.

Jonathan Blaisdell. b 11 Oct 1676 Amesbury; d 28 Feb 1748; m HANNAH JAMESON [C41]. Blacksmith.

Elizabeth Blaisdell. m 23 Mar 1741/2 ABRAHAM COLBY. (Hoyt)

COLBY

Anthony Colby. Perhaps the A-C- bp 8 Sep 1605 Horbling, Lincolnshire; prob 1 of 4 servants to Simon Bradstreet from area arriving Boston 1630 (GM). He m 1632 Susannah (-?-) wdw -?- Waterman (GM) in Cambridge. Ipswich 1634, Salisbury 1647. Sawmill owner. Sold house to William Sargent [C30] 1647. Bought house from Thomas Macy 1654, still stands. He d 11 Feb 1660/61; she d 8 Jul 1689 both Salisbury. 7 children; we connect to 4:

Thomas Colby. b 8 Mar 1650, Salisbury, d before 31 Mar 1691; m 16 Sep 1674, HANNAH ROWELL. At Salisbury.

Thomas Colby. b 1 Jul 1675 Amesbury; m Frances -?-. He d 4 Jun 1741; she living 1748. 11 child.

Abraham Colby. b ca 1720 Amesbury; m 23 Mar 1741/2 ELIZABETH BLAISDELL. he d 1809, 94, Bow, NH; she living 1751. 8 children.

Anna Colby. b 17 Aug 1747, Amesbury; m 1767 STEPHEN EASTMAN [C45], Newtown, NH.
GO TO STEPHEN EASTMAN - CHART C45

Samuel Colby. b 1639; m Elizabeth Sargent dau William[1] Sargent.

Mary Colby. b 19 Sep 1647; m William[2] Sargent
GO TO MARY COLBY - CHART C30.

Reference for Colby: Weis-1970, which generally agrees with Hoyt used by Weaver. Colby is wrong in many details.

OSGOOD

William Osgood. In Newbury 1640, Salisbury 1641. Carpenter, millwright, sawmill. b 1609 England; m Elizabeth -?-; d 1700; 7 children

Sarah Osgood. b 7 Feb 1652/3; m Sgt John Colby by 1700; and perhaps earlier marriage record 27 Dec 1675 to a Sarah "Eldridge" is Sarah Osgood for no Eldridge is found: Hoyt.

John Colby. eldest son, bapt Cambridge 8 Sep 1633. killed by Indians 11 Feb 1675, Amesbury; m 14 Jan 1655/6, Frances Hoyt [C35]. 9 children.

?§

Sergeant John Colby. b 19 Nov 1656, Salisbury. m(1) 27 Dec 1675, Sarah Eldridge§ d 3 Jul 1692; (2) by 1700 Sarah Osgood§; (3) 8 Feb 1714/5. Ruth Ring wdw Robert Ring. Soldier Falls Fight, King Philip's War 1676, Sergeant Amesbury train band 1689. He d 6 Apr 1719, Amesbury. 8 children.

Joseph Colby. b ca 1684 Amesbury. m(1) 23 Nov 1704 ANNE BARTLETT [C35] d 24 Oct 1721; (2) Mary Johnson. His part of Amesbury became Hampstead, NH, 1741. He d 1753/4, Amesbury/Hampstead. 8 children by (1); 10 by (2).

Ann Colby. b 27 Nov 1718, Amesbury, 7th child of (1); m MOSES WELLS.

GO TO MOSES WELLS - CHART C35

§- Hoyt finds no Eldridge family, suggests record of first wife was misread for Osgood. Weis states Eldridge without comment, but does not give her parents.

CHART C36 - (Wells) COLBY: BLAISDELL, OSGOOD, PINDER, ROWELL

HAMMOND

William[1] Hammond. bp 30 Oct 1575, Lavenham, Eng, of Thomas Hammond and Rose (Trippe); orphan 1589; m 9 Jun 1605, Elizabeth Paine; children all b Lavenham. Settled in Scituate prior to 1636. He d 8 Oct 1662, Watertown, MA; she d 14 Sep 1670.

Thomas[2] Hammond. bp 17 Sep 1618, Lavenham, Eng.; came with parents. m 1654 HANNAH CROSS. Active in town affairs. He d 10 Dec 1665; she d 24 Mar 1656/7.

Thomas[3] Hammond. b 11 Jul 1656, Watertown; m(1) 21 Aug 1677, Elizabeth Noyes, d 4 Apr 1679; (2) 6 Dec 1679, SARAH PICKARD d 16 Jan 1713; (3) 17 Oct 1713 Hannah (Platts) Lancaster, wdw Samuel Lancaster. In King Phillips War in Capt Joseph Syll Co 1675, Capt Jos. Cutter Co 1676. He d 26 Feb 1724/25 Ipswich. 7 child by (2), 2 by (3). By (2):

David[4] Hammond. bp 23 Nov 1690 Watertown; m(1) 11 Jul 1719 MARY PLATTS [C41], d Mar 1747; (2) 6 Aug 1748 Elizabeth Platts. Farmer. He d 22 Sep 1765, Rowley. 6 children; by (1):

David[5] Hammond. b 17 Aug 1720 Rowley; m(1) 17 Sep 1743 SUSANNA HARRIS [C42]; (2) 1 Dec 1782, Elizabeth Wood. French and Indian War in Capt Northend's Company 1757, Capt Wm Angier's Company 1759-1760; and Rev War as pvt in Capt Roger Dodge's Company, Colonel Ebenezer Francis's 11th MA Regt, 1776. He d 3 Jan 1797 Rowley. 8 children. By (1):

David[6] Hammond. b 13 Nov 1757; m(1) 21 Mar 1777 Patience Harris (his cousin) of New Salem, NH, d 1790; (2) 1791, HANNAH EASTMAN [C45], Bow. Served as substitute for his brother Thomas at Battle of Bunker Hill, 15-16 Jun 1775 (Rix). Pvt 4th Company, 3rd NH Regt, under Col Alexander Scommell, 1779 to end of war; pensioned. He d Dec 1840, Bow. 2 child by (1); 8 by (2). Of (2):

Naomi P. Hammond. b 8 Sep 1802 Bow, NH; m WELLS SARGENT [C30], Dunbarton. Moved to Springfield, where all 9 children were born. She d 27 Sep 1884 (Hammond)
(22: Hammond; 27: Sargent correct).
GO NAOMI HAMMOND - CHART C1

CROSS

John Cross. Arrived Ipswich 1634, he 50, wife Anne 38. He d 18 Jan 1650/51 she d 13 Nov 1669. Dau Hannah b Apr 1636; m THOMAS HAMMOND. (Pope)

CROSBY

Widow Constance Crosby. Prob with Rev Ezekial Roger's company 1638 founding Rowley, with 3 dau. Husband Roger Crosby d England. She b ca 1602, dau of Thomas, Isabel (Watson-Ellithrope), Brigham of Holme-on-Spalding-Moor, Yorkshire. She buried 25 Jan 1683/4. Dau:

Jane Crosby. bp 22 Apr 1627, England; m JOHN PICARD. (Jewett)

PICKARD

John Pickard. Rowley 1645. Son of Widow Ann Lume who d Rowley 19 Mar 1661/2; prob b England. Rep General Court. m 29 Oct 1644 JANE CROSBY. He buried 24 Sep 1683. 8 children; 4th:

Sarah Pickard. b 31 Jan 1656/7; m THOMAS HAMMOND. (Jewett)

CHART C40 - HAMMOND; CROSBY, CROSS, PICKARD

JOHNSON

John Johnson. In New Haven early 1639; moved to Boston where he held house mortgage 1639. He d before 14 May 1640. 2 children b England; dau:

Elizabeth Johnson. b -?-; m JONATHAN PLATTS.

JACKSON

William Jackson. At Rowley by 1643. Wife Joan buried 20 Nov 1680. He buried 5 May 1688. Dau:

Mary Jackson. b 8 Feb 1639/40; m William FOSTER.

FOSTER

Reginald or Renold Foster. Ipswich 1638. Brought 7 child from England; m Judith, had 3 child 1660 -1664; m Sarah, had 4 child through 1678 when he he must be in 90's; "appears to be true"-Savage.

William Foster. b Eng son Reginald of Ipswich. Rowley; m 15 May 1661 MARY JACKSON. To Boxford 1702. He d 17 May 1713. 11 children; 2nd:

- Judith b 19 Jan 1664; m JOHN PLATTS.

NORTH

Richard North. At Salisbury 1639. Wife Ursula -?-. He d 1 Mar 1667; she d 1 Mar 1670.

Susanna North. b -?-; m GEORGE MARTIN (Hoyt)

MARTIN

George Martin. At Salisbury 1654; came as servant of Samuel Winsley [C35] ca 1639. Blacksmith. m (1) 1643 HANNAH -?-; (2) 11 Aug 1646 SUSANNA NORTH. He d ca 1686. Wdw Susanna tried for witchcraft at Salem and hanged 19 Jul 1692.

- Hannah Martin. b 1 Feb 1643/4 of(1); m 4 Dec 1661 EZEKIEL WORTHEN [C35].
- Esther Martin. b 7 Apr 1653 of (2); m 15 Mar 1669/70 JOHN JAMESON. (Hoyt)

JAMESON

James Jameson (Jempson). Of Boston; m Sarah -?-; admitted Boston church 1647. He d Jan 1661/2; she d 25 Mar 1696. 5 children.

John Jameson. b 17 Jan 1648; m 15 Mar 1669/70 ESTHER MARTIN. Amesbury Training Band. Living 1713

Hannah Jameson. b -?-;m JONATHAN BLAISDELL [C36]
GO TO JONATHAN BLAISDELL - CHART C36 (Hoyt)

PLATTS

Samuel Platts. Cousin of Jonathan Platts. At Rowley 1653. Wife Sarah d 10 Apr 1681. He m (2) 19 Dec 1682 Philippa Felt, Salem. 6 child
(Line used by Weaver - see Appendix A-3)

- Ensign Abel Platts. b prob England. m 8 May 1672 Lydia Bailey. Ensign in Rowley Co in Canada Expedition, "died in y^{e} Canada Voyage" 1690. 6 children; 5th:
  - Hannah. b 5 Feb 1678/9; m(1) 1701 Samuel Lancaster, Amesbury, drowned in Rowley River 1710; m (2) Thomas[3] Hammond. Not our wife.
- Mary Platts bp 29 Jun 1684; m David[4] Hammond, says Hammond. She at least 34 at marriage date. Not accepted - see (*).

Jonathan Platts. First mention in Rowley as keeper of cows 1653. Baptismal record 1667: "Son of a Godly father, member of a Congregationall Church in England, had by his wife, a woman of good conversation & well esteemed yet not a member-in-full-communion, children he desired might be baptised." m 6 Dec 1655 ELIZABETH JOHNSON. He buried 18 Jul 1680; she d 16 Nov 1721. 8 children; son:

Sergt John Platts. b 20 Jan 1658/9; m 13 Apr 1693, JUDITH FOSTER. He d 27 Mar 1752; she d 18 Nov 1722. Dau:

Mary Platts. b 15 Jan 1693/4; m DAVID[4] HAMMOND says Jewett. She 25, David 29 at m date. We accept this line - see (*).

(Source: Jewett except as noted)

GO TO HAMMOND - CHART C40

CHART C41 - (Hammond) PLATTS; FOSTER, JACKSON, JOHNSON JAMESON; MARTIN, NORTH

*Jewett (Rowley history), Hammond (Hammond family) agree Thomas [3] Hammond m (3) Hannah Platts. But Jewett states Mary Platts, who m (1) son David[4] Hammond, was dau of John. Hammond states Mary was dau of Samuel; if so son married aunt of father's wife but no comment made. Jewett, 1933, is better source for Rowley families, and is accepted here.

DISCUSSION

We seek Susanna Harris of Ipswich, who m David[5] Hammond. She is not listed, not in Harris nor in Boston Harris genealogy in NEHGR 105-190.

Patience Harris, wife of David[6] Hammond at New Salem, NH, is his cousin says Hammond; her father would be Susanna's brother. Patience is readily identified as dau b 16 Apr 1756 at Salem, NH, to Joseph Harris and Joanna; Joseph a first settler on tax roll 1754. New Salem was settled from Ipswich, Salem, Salisbury, MA. (Gilbert, IGI).

We find a Joseph Harris m Joanna Webber Dec 2, 1743, at Ipswich, and 21 years earlier a Joseph Harris was b 30 Sep 1722 to a Thomas Harris and Joannah at Ipswich. Thomas is identifiable in Harris family of Thomas of Charlestown-1630.

These families had intermarried earlier: Nathaniel Hammond (bro of David[4] Hammond) m Bridget Harris dau of Deacon Timothy Harris (bro of John[3] Harris) (Jewett)

There is of course no proof presented here.

HARRIS

Thomas[1] Harris. At Charlestown 1630 with wife Elizabeth, 6 children. Operated ferry Boston-Chelsea-Charlestown. He d by 1634; Elizabeth m(2) William Stitson who named in his will children of his first wife John, 4 other sons, dau Ann (who m Elias Maverick [C70]). (GM, Harris, Wyman)

|

John[2] Harris. b c1616; prob with parents 1630. Lot at Rowley 1643. Mariner. m(1) Bridget (Anger-Lot Waters) buried 4 Aug 1672; (2) Elizabeth (Row-landson) wdw Richard Wells (3) Alice --. He d 15 Feb 1694/5. 6 children. (GM, Jewett, Harris)

|

John[3] Harris. b 8(8)1649; at Ipswich, locksmith, gunsmith, marshal. m ESTHER STACKHOUSE, perhaps dau Richard of Salem. He d 15 Sep 1714. 8 child b Ipswich. (Jewett, Harris)

|

Thomas[4] Harris. b 12 Jun 1677; m 1710 JOANNA PULSIFER, Ipswich but no children in Jewett. two groups of children in IGI, all b at Ipswich:

To Thomas/Johannah		To Thomas/Joanna Pulsifer	
Thomas	1712	Benjamin	1728
Joanna	1714	Martha, Rebecca	1730
Joseph	1722	Sarah	1732
Benjamin	1724	Jonathan	1734
David	1726		

(IGI, Ipswich VR)

With m 1710, this seems one family. Gap 1714-1722 is right for Susanna age. But, there is no proof.

|

PERHAPS

↓

GO TO DAVID[5] HAMMOND - CHART C40

STACKHOUSE

Richard Stackhouse. At Salem 1638; m Susanna -?-. Granted ferry to Beverly 1653-1686. 6 child are named, none Elizabeth. (Savage)

?

PULSIFER

Benedict Pulsifer. At Ipswich 1664. m (1) -?-; (2) Feb 1673/4 Susanna Waters dau Richard of Ipswich. 1688 at N. Yarmouth. 9 children, none John.

|?

John Pulsifer. At Gloucester 1680. Perhps unlisted son of Benedict. m 31 Dec 1684, Joanna Kent, dau of Thomas. 7 children including:

|

Joanna Pulsifer. b 1688; no m listed. (Savage)

?

CHART C42 (Hammond) HARRIS; PULSIFER, STACKHOUSE

KIMBALL

Richard Kimball. b 1595. Arrived Ipswich 1634 age 34 with wife Ursula (Scott), 7 children age 1-15; son Henry 15. He d Jun 22, 1675.

Henry Kimball. b ca 1619 Eng. m (1) Mary Wyatt of John and Mary of Ipswich [C70], d Aug 12, 1672. To Wenham 1655. He d May 1676.

John Kimball, Sgt. b Dec 25, 1645; m (1) Oct 8, 1666, Mary Jordan dau Francis and Jane. Testified at Susanna North witch trial 1692. He d Oct 12, 1723, Amesbury. Dau:

Hannah Kimball. b 1676;m Roger Eastman. (Hoyt)
Hannah bp Sep 10, 1682, of wife Sarah.(Savage)

JORDAN

Francis Jordan. Ipswich 1635. m Nov 9, 1635, Jane Wilson. Dau Mary b May 16, 1641. He d Apr 1672/3. (Not of Jordan in Chapt 6) (Pope)

BOYNTON

William Boynton. Brother of John [C69]. b ca 1606; At Rowley by 1640. Schoolmaster. Wife Elizabeth -?- d Dec 8, 1672. Dau Mary b Jul 23, 1648 m John Eastman of Salisbury. (Hoyt, Pope)

EASTMAN

Roger Eastman. Rix: b 1611 in Wales. But Eastman found settlers for Salisbury, MA, from Wilts sailed on ship Confidence, believed Rix read Wales for Wilts; Roger son of Nicholas Eastman of Charlton was bapt Apr 4, 1610 Downton, Salisbury, England; Nicholas's father was Roger (will probated Jan 11, 1604). m Sara Smith(?) b 1621. Arrived Salem, MA 1638. He d Dec 16, 1694; she d Mar 11, 1697.

Phillip Eastman. Dau Susanna b 1673, m (1) Thomas Wood, killed by Indians; (2) John Swan, moved to CT. She was twice captured by Indians but d 1772 "in her 100th year".(Hoyt)

John Eastman. b Jan 9, 1640, Salisbury; m (1) Oct 27, 1665 Hannah Heile; (2) Nov 5, 1670 Mary Boynton of Rowley, b May 23, 1648. He d Mar 25, 1720. 8 children. Roger son of Mary:

Thomas Eastman

Benjamin Eastman
His son Edmund m Susanna Singletary who was taken captive with Hannah Dustin [E31] in 1697.

John Eastman

Roger Eastman

Abigail Eastman. Second wife of Ebenzer Webster, mother of Daniel Webster (1782-1852).

Roger Eastman. b Feb 26, 1682, Salisbury; m Jan 5, 1710, Hannah Kimball. He d Apr 1743; she d Feb 5, 1753. 9 children; son:

Roger Eastman. b Apr 12, 1711, Amesbury m Rachael -?-; he died Mar 24, 1777, Newton, NH. 9 children; son:

Stephen Eastman. b Mar 27, 1744, Newton, NH; m Anna Colby [C36] in Newton, dau Abraham and Elizabeth Colby. Moved 1778 to Bow, NH, with Abraham Colby and his family. Shoemaker 10 children. He d Apr 8, 1797, Lyndon, VT. Dau:

Hannah Eastman. b Oct 13, 1769.
GO TO HANNAH EASTMAN - CHART C1.

Jonathon Eastman. b Jan 8, 1680, in Haverhill; m Apr 8, 1701, Hannah Green, b Dec 20, 1677, in Haverhill. This Hannah Eastman was the one taken by Indians during Queen Anne's War (1703-1713) and located by Jonathon 3 years later in Trois Rivieres Quebec, Canada. 11 children; 4 grandsons were Revolutionary soldiers. (Eastman)

(Eastman, Hoyt, Rix)

CHART C45 - EASTMAN; BOYNTON, KIMBALL

HIBBARD

Robert[1] Hibbard. bp 13 Mar 1613 Salisbury, England; m Joan or Joanna in England. Arrived Salem with wife 1635-1639, salt-maker, brick-maker, Admitted to church 17 May 1646. He d 7 May 1684 at Beverly, MA.

Robert[2] Hibbard. bp 7 Mar 1648; m 1674 MARY WALDEN, Wenham, MA; moved to Windham, CT. He died there 29 Apr 1710; she, 7 Mar 1736. 11 child.

Robert[3] Hibbard. b 8 Jul 1676, Wenham, MA; m 3 Dec 1702, MARY REED [C52]. 1698 to Windham, CT. He d 26 Jun 1742. 10 children.

John[4] Hibbard. b 30 Oct 1704, Windham; m 22 Sep 1725 MARTHA DURKEE [C69.1]. Settled in part of Windham now Canterbury. He d 23 Mar 1762; 13 children.

John[5] Hibbard. b 9 Dec 1727, Canterbury; m 14 Feb 1749 ELIZABETH PEARL [C54], Hartford. 6 children b Hampton, CT. One of first settlers at Royalton, VT, obtained its charter 1779. (Royalton was burned by British led Indians 1780). Private in Capt Wm Hebard Company, marched to New London, CT, Sep 1781 at time of massacre at Ft Griswold, taking of Fort Trumbull, burning of New London and Groton by Benedict Arnold's force.

James[6] Hibbard. bp 2 Dec 1753 Hampton, CT; m 15 Aug 1773 SUSAN SHEPARD [C51] of Canterbury, CT. He d 1807 in Royalton.

Lovell[7] Hibbard. b 28 Mar 1774, Hampton, CT. Moved with parents to Royalton 1780. m (1) 8 Dec 1793 LOIS WHITNEY [C55] of Tunbridge, VT, 6 children, she d 7 Oct 1818; (2) 29 Nov 1819 Elizabeth wdw Dr Paul of Randolph, 3 children, d 2 Jul 1836; (3) 20 Mar 1839 Eunice dau Benjamin and Sarah (Shepard) Parkhurst, third settler at Royalton; she d 30 Apr 1860 (Hibbard). VT militia: 1807 Capt 1st Co Light Artillery; 1809 Maj; 1812 Lieut Colonel Volunteer Corps; 1816 Brigadier General 4th Division 1st Brigade; 1817 Major General 4th Division (Lovejoy p436; *). He d 20 May 1848 (VT death certificate; 20 Mar 1848 - Hibbard); buried at North Royalton Cemetery, VT.

(*)-VT state veteran records were lost in fire, but Lovell's service is in Lovejoy. VT militia blotted its copy book in War of 1812 by refusing to cross state line to go to aid of Regular Army units under attack by superior Canadian force.

WALDEN

Edward Walden. At Wenham, MA. He d Jun 1679. In will 22 Mar 1679 he mentions son Nathaniel, other children all under age: John, Hannah, Ruth, Naomi, and Elizabeth. He omitted Mary and Thomasin for whom as Rev Joseph Garrish swore to "he had done enough already". From this we conclude these two were elder. (Savage)

Hazael[8] S. Hibbard. b 16 Apr 1806 Royalton, VT; m(1) Hepsibah -?-, moved to Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co, NY (SE of Buffalo near PA border) in general migration from VT upon opening of NY for settlement after the Revolution, following the evacuation of Indian Five Nations to Canada by British for they had fought on British side. (However, the Dutch still held land title through "Holland Land Company"!) She d 24 Dec 1837. He m(2) 9 Apr 1840 at Hartford, VT, ELVIRA WORTH [C60], returned to Franklinville. His uncle and son Arunuh Hibbard Sr and Jr were at nearby town operating mills and distillery (Everts); in 1840 census Hazael's occupation is "manufacturing", perhaps joining uncle/cousin. He d 1847 at Franklinville. Wdw Elvira returned to VT, m(2) Harvey Sweet, wdwr, gristmiller, Norwich, VT. By (1) 2 dau; by (2) son 2 dau, including: (Hibbard, Chandler, Everts, Lovejoy)

Cornelia[9] Louise Hibbard. b 1 Jun 1843 Franklinville, NY; m 1 Jan 1862 Thetford, VT, DAVID HAMMOND SARGENT [C30]. For proof of connection, go to Chart C53.

GO TO DAVID SARGENT - CHART C30

CHART C50 - HIBBARD, WALDEN

JEWELL

Thomas Jewell. b England. At Braintree 1639, granted land for wife and one child 1640. Wife Grizel Fletcher, 5 child. He d 1655-6, she m 3 more, d 5 Jun 1675 Chelmsford, MA.

3d, Nathaniel, b 15 Apr 1648
4th, Mercy, b 14 Apr 1653 (Jacobus, NEHGR)

Nathaniel Jewell. Blacksmith. m(1) 9 Jan 1676/7 Mary (Smedley) wdw Isaac Shepard. 2 child. To Plainfield, CT, there with (2) wife Margaret -?- He d Mar 1712. (Savage, Jewell, Torrey)

SPAULDING

Edward Spaulding. At Braintree by 1640. m (1) Margaret -?-, d Aug 1640; m (2) -?-. Son Joseph b Oct 25, 1646. To Wenham 1654, Chelmsford, MA, there d 26 Feb 1670. (Savage)

Joseph Spaulding. b 25 Oct 1646 Chelmsford. To Plainfield, Ct, signing petition 1699. m 9 Dec 1670 Mercy/Mary Jewell. He d 3 Apr 1740.

Hannah Spaulding. dau Joseph and Mary, m Isaac Shepard. (Roberts, NEHGR 63-380)

SHEPARD

Ralph[1] Shepard. b England 1603; m May 21, 1632, London, Thankslord Perkins (TAG 67-29); Arrived Boston on Abigail 1635: he 29, she 23, dau Sarah 2. Charlestown. Tailor. Dedham 1636, Weymouth 1639, Malden 1650, Concord 1666. Brothers John (m Margaret) at Braintree, Edward (m Violet) at Cambridge. He d 20 Aug 1693, age 90.

Isaac[2] Shepard. b 20 Jun 1639 Weymouth; Concord with father; m 10 Dec 1667 Mary Smedley [C70], dau Baptise, Katherine. Isaac and bro Jacob killed at farm by Indians 12 Feb 1675/6. Widow m (2) Nathaniel Jewell. Deed of farm by Ralph 1681: "for sum paid by Isaac, deceased, and Nathaniel Jewell, sold to Isaac, Mary and Samuel, children of Isaac, deceased". (Shepard, Pope, BT)

In 1689, number of MA families purchased CT tract from heirs Gov Winthrop. Petition to incorporate as Plainfield signed 1699 by "Isaac and Samuel Shepard, sons of Ralph (sic) Shepard of Malden, deceased, and their stepfather Nathaniel Jewell, and Isaac Wheeler [C51.1], from Concord" (Larned)

Isaac[3] Shepard b 1668 m Hannah Spaulding, dau Joseph and Mary (Jewell), at Plainfield. He d 23 Jan 1747/8.(Roberts, "Gen Ct Families")

Jonas[4] Shepard b 12 May 1698, of Isaac and Hannah Shepard at Plainfield; m 29 May 1722 Susannah Smith [C51.1], b 15 Oct 1700, Plainfield, dau of John and Susanna (Hall).

Jonas Shepard b 29 May 1723; m 5 Nov 1747, Mary Whitmore [C51.2], b 2 Feb 1723/4 Killingly, CT, dau Samuel, Mary. Moved to Halifax, VT.

(R591) Susannah Shepard. b 2 Jun 1750 Plainfield, CT. Bro Hazael b 1748. (Plainfield VR)

Samuel[3] Shepard b 1673-1675; m Elinor Whitney, dau Deacon Joshua[2] Whitney [C55]. He d 1724, at Plainfield. (BT, Pierce, IGI)

Nathan b 15 Jun 1720; m 15 Feb 1743, Susannah Wheeler [C51.1], dau Isaac, Sarah. At Plainfield, to Canterbury after 1753, then to NY (not VT). (Jacobus, Pierce, IGI)

(R262) Susannah Shepard. b 10 Jan 1749/50. (Plainfield VR)

Susanna Shepard m James Hebbard 15 Aug 1773 (Canterbury Vital Records)
Susan Shepard of Canterbury m James Hibbard 15 Aug 1773 (Hibbard)

DISCUSSION

Lines were developed from the separate sources as shown, and then confirmed by Jacobus, Vol I, Descendants of Ralph Shepard. There are two Susannah Shepard in same town b within six months: Jacobus numbers R262 and R591.

Jacobus assigns Susannah R262 as one who married James Hibbard in Canterbury, only, it appears, because she was living in Canterbury where marriage took place. Neither Jacobus nor VR report m of second Susannah. However, Susannah R591 is of the same line as Shepards at Royalton, VT, whom because they settled Royalton with Hibbards we can assume are of his wife's family. (Lovejoy gives line as through Jonas[4].) More compelling, R591 has bro with unusual name "Hazael" which is replicated in James and Susan's grandson "Hazael S. Hibbard" [C50]. We select Susan R591 as ours for that reason.

GO TO CHART C50 - JAMES[6] HIBBARD

CHART C51 - (Hibbard) SHEPARD, JEWELL, SPAULDING

SMITH

Susannah Smith. b Oct 15, 1700, dau John Smith and Susannah Hall, Plainfield, CT; m 29 May 1722, Jonas Shepard, Plainfield [C51] (Jacobus)

Larned on Plainfield says:
-John Smith before court in 1695 for cutting hay on Maj Fitch's land; signed petition 1699.
-Stephen Hall signed 1699 petition with Shepards.
-William, John Hall from Plymouth.
-Smith in CT, see TAG 25:66. But no detail found.

Concord history: Thomas Smith m Mary Horman 1633 had at Concord Thomas, James, John; "moved to "CT"; John son of Thomas b 11 Aug 1669, Concord VR. No record found of m to Susanna Hall but...

HALL

Wdw Mary Hall. Called sis in 1653 will Wm Wilcox of Cambridge. Trad says husband came with bro John, Charlestown 1630; only "loose" Hall is a Nathaniel, mention but once at Dorchester 1634. 4 children: John (next); Susanna, mbr of Concord church; Stephen "poss Stephen of Plainfield"; prob Isabel who m Francis Whitmore [C51.2],

John Hall. b Eng 1627; m 4 Apr 1656 (Concord VR) Elizabeth Green. At Cambridge, Billerica, Concord Cambridge, d 18 Oct 1701 at Medford. 11 child:

Susanna Hall. b 1672-1679, 8th child. No m given. She is the only Susanna this time frame in a long list of families (Hall, p 294-296, 515)

We have the Concord-Plainfield connection but can not verify this Susanna Hall m a John Smith.
-Incomplete-

GREEN

Percival Green. On Susan & Ellen 1635, he 32, wife Ellen 32. At Cambridge, MA. He d 25 Dec 1639.

Elizabeth Green. b Apr 1639; m 4 Apr 1656 John Hall, Concord, MA. She d 14 Feb 1714. (Savage)

HOW(E)

William Howe at Concord, MA, and wife Mary had Samuel b 14 Oct 1654, Hannah b 3 Dec 1658, plus 4 who d young. William d by 1677 for Mary m(2) 10 Apr 1677 Christopher Woolley and d 26 Dec 1695 at Concord. (William may not be immigrant.)

Samuel b 14 Oct 1654 but entered in Concord VR with 1702 entries indicating he may not have been born there; m(1) 27 Mar 1673 Mary Woolley d 19 Dec 1677; (2) MARY NUTTING prob one b 16 Jan 1656 Chelmsford dau John, Sarah (Eggleston) Nutting. Bought land 15 Nov 1703 Plainfield. He d 29 Dec 1724, Mary d 1 Sep 1727. (BT 9545-5 Apr 1922)

Sarah How b 1.6.80 dau Samuel How and Mary Nutten; m 19 Jan 1699/00 Isaac Wheeler. (Concord VR)

WHEELER (not in selected line)

Susannah Wheeler. b (not given); dau Isaac and Sarah; m Feb 15, 1743, Nathan Shepard, Plainfield, [C51] (Jacobus)

Larned states (p 107) Isaac Wheeler from Concord MA, with Isaac and Samuel Shepard, among the MA families settling Plainfield soon after 1690. Isaac Wheeler signed petition 1699, operated corn mill 1705-6.

Concord history: 30 Wheeler families 1650-1680! Wheeler in comprehensive study of Wheelers in US lists only one suitable Susannah, dau of #17105-Isaac, m Concord 19 Jan 1699/00 Sarah How, but lists this Isaac as "unassigned". Tolman was printed prior to Wheeler but reprint states it has "many details not in Wheeler": 17105-Isaac is Tolman's 1013-Isaac and is one we seek:

Obadiah Wheeler. b ca 1608 of "John Wheeler of Cranfield", Bedfordshire; m 20 Jan 1633/4 Susanna Wheeler of a different John "of East Inn in Cranfield". One of Wheelers early at Concord, an original proprietor 1644. House named in 1653 as limit of hwy maint. He d 29 Oct 1671, 83; she d 24 Mar 1649. 9 children; eldest:

Joshua Wheeler. b -?-. At Concord, on deed 1703. m Elizabeth -?-. He d 4 Feb 1725; she d 12 Feb 1715/6, 80; both Central Village, CT. 3 sons, 3d

Isaac Wheeler. b -?-. m 19 Jan 1699/00 Sarah How (b 1.6.80 dau Samuel How who m(2) 26 Mar 1678, Mary Nutten - Concord VR). 3 child b Concord; 1703 to Plainfield, CT; 10 more child. He d May 1752; she d 25 Dec 1760. 13th child:

Susanna Wheeler. b 21 Feb 1723/4; no m given, but undoubtedly the Susannah Wheeler of [C51].

CHART C51.1 - (Hibbard, Shepard) HALL, GREEN, SMITH, (HOW, WHEELER)

WHITMORE*

John Whitmore. From Hitchin, Hertfordshire. At Wethersfield, CT, by 1639, prob with sons Thomas b 1615, Francis b 1625, John b 1627, 2 daus. To Stamford 1641. Killed by Indians Oct 1648(Savage)

Francis Whitmore. b 1625. At Cambridge, MA, 1648, tailor. m(1) c1648 Isabel (Parks/Hale?-Torrey; cf Hall-[C51.1]) d 31 Mar 1665; m(2) 10 Nov 1666 MARGARET HARTY at Cambridge, d 1 Mar 1686. Large landowner, soldier French & Indian War with Maj Maj Hillard. He d 12 Oct 1685. 13 children.

Thomas Whitmore. b 1673; m(1) MARY WATERS; (2) 5 Dec 1718 Killingly, CT, Elizabeth Lee. Watertown 1698, Lexington, Billerica 1707; Killingly 1708: land grant 1709, Training Band 1721. He d 23 Jan 1751 Killingly. 8 children.

Samuel Whitmore. b 22 Sep 1698. (Line to here by: Hudson; Torrey, Larned, Savage, Purdy). This Samuel m Peternell Mitchel said Purdy (1907) but 1953 Whittemore genealogy (NEHGR 106-92) says: Thomas Whittemore has been confused with a Thomas Whitmore who had wife Mary, son of Francis Whitmore of Cambridge, progenitor of Whitmore in US; Thomas and Mary to Killingly 1709 with all children including Samuel "wrongly supposed to have been a Whittemore and to have m Peternell Mitchell". This Samuel's true wife and children are not named here, but clearly he is the Samuel found at Killingly with wife Mary and dau Mary:

Mary Whitmore. b 2 Feb 1723/4, dau Samuel and Mary, Killingly; m 5 Nov 1747 Jonas Shepard at Plainfield, CT. (Jacobus, Barbour)

GO TO JONAS SHEPARD - CHART C51

CHART C51.2 - (Hibbard, Shepard) WHITMORE; HARTY, HUDSON, LINTON, WATERS

HARTY

Margaret Harty who m Francis Whitmore...lineage unknown (BT 6577-4/7/28; not found elsewhere.)

WATERS

Lawrence Waters. At Watertown 1634, carpenter, proprietor; Lancaster 1645. m 1645 ANN LINTON. To Cambridge after Lancaster burnt, d Dec 9, 1687, 85; she d 1680. 13 children including: (Nourse)

Samuel Waters. b 1652. Woburn 1684. m 21 Mar 1671/2 MARY HUDSON/Hutson. At Charlestown, Lancaster, Cambridge. He d 1728; she d 1721. 12 ch.

Mary Waters. b 19 Oct 1675 (Savage); m THOMAS WHITMORE son of Francis Sr of Cambridge (Samuel will - NEHGR 18-265). (Nourse, Torrey)

LINTON

Richard Linton. Another R-L- came 1630. Watertown 1638?, 1st settler Lancaster 1643 with Law Waters. Killed by Indians 10 Feb 1675/6 raid (Capt Samuel Wadsworth's militia company aided survivors-[E65]) Wife -?-. Dau Ann Linton m LAWRENCE WATERS. (GM, Marvin, Savage)

HUDSON

Daniel Hutson/Hudson. At Watertown 1640, brick maker, bricklayer. To Lancaster 1664. Wife JOANNA (White?). 11 children. He, wife, 2 daus, 2 g-child among killed by Indians in massacre and burning of Lancaster 11 Sep 1697. (Marvin)

Mary Hudson. b 7 Sep 1653 (Savage); Savage b date with Torrey m: Samuel Waters m "Mary Hutson/Hudson (1653-1721)".

*-COMMENT ON WHITMORE

Whitmore, Wetmore, Whittemore are considered by most as separate families in US but probably are related in England; and are certainly confused by overlapping variant spellings, same child names. Little (Gen Fam Hist ME v 3 p 1376) gives a line from 1100 to our bros Francis, Thomas, but makes John and another Thomas cousins. Others say three bros agreed to take different names: John Wetmore at Middletown, CT, Francis Whitmore at Cambridge, Thomas Whittemore at Malden. Intermarriages among Wetmore, Hall, Wilcox families at Middletown and Whitmore, Hall, Wilcox of Cambridge argue for a connection (NEHGR 21-169, 29-27, 32-379).

DNA tests show our Frances[2] Whitmore and his peer Thomas Wetmore have a common ancestor but are not brothers and Whitemore family is not related. Our John[1] Whitmore could be father of either but not both. (*New England ancestors*, Fall 2009, Vol 12 No 4, Boston, NEHGS, p 47.)

READ, READE, REED

We seek Mary Reed who m Robert Hibbard Dec 3, 1702, at Windham, CT. It has been clear since J. W. Reed's 1861 Reed genealogy that Mary is dau of John Reed and Sarah at Windham for his will named wife Sarah and a dau "Mary Hibbard".

It has not been clear how to connect this John Reed with the Reed families. J. W. Reed in his Connecticut section stated John was son of a Josiah Reed of New London, who in turn was the eldest son of John of Rehoboth; in the section on John of Rehoboth, Josiah is not mentioned. Caulkins in her 1866 history of Norwich, CT, noted John and Josiah Reed were brothers in a portion now called Bozrah who were appointed guardians of minor brother Hezekiah in 1679.

In an exchange of comments in Boston Transcript (Note 2605, Jun 10, Jul 15, Oct 16, Oct 23, Oct 28, 1912) regarding Josiah and John, it was well settled that William and Susanna of Weymouth were parents of these two, and by second wife Ruth parents of Hezekiah. This view was accepted by Chamberlain in his 1923 history of Weymouth, and is reflected in the line we give here, in right-hand column.

This line is different in Weaver, which is that of J. W. Reed's 1861 book. The string of b and m in that line does not work, and there is no demonstrated connection of the Rehoboth Reeds with Norwich and Windham Reeds. Weaver lists:

(1) John Reed (1598-1685), Sarah -?-
(2) Josiah Reed (-?-), wife -?-
(3) John Reed (1647-1727), Sarah -?-
(4) Mary Reed (1687-1763).

CHART C52 - (Hibbard) REED, HOLLOWAY

There was also at Weymouth a William Reade, b 1605, from Long Sutton, on ship Assurance 1635. He m Avis Deacon and d 1651-1658. A son William m Esther Thompson of Mayflower descent. (Chamberlain)

REED

William Read. b 1607. From Betcombe, Somerset. With Joseph Hull's company, 1635: he 28, wife Susan 29, dau Hannah 3, Susan 1. At Weymouth, a Freeman 1635, 1st Dep to General Court 1636-38. To Boston ca 1645 where wife Susanna d Oct 12, 1653; he m (2) Mar 20, 1653/4 Ruth Cooke. To New London ca 1674. He d before Jun 13, 1679, when court gave guardianship of minor son Hezekiah. 17 children:

-By Susanna: 7 children including Josiah b 1643; John b Sep 25, 1646, Boston and bp Sep 26, 1646, at First Church. Chamberlain lists Josiah as b 1643; BT noted Josiah could be a son b in space available in 1643 amongst other children. We do not know if Chamberlain found birth record or is making the same assumption.

-By Ruth: 10 children, including Hezekiah b Jul 6 1663.

(Chamberlain, BT 2605, 6/10/1912)

Hezekiah Read is link tying 3 bros together. At his request as a minor, he was committed by the Court in 1679 to guardianship of his brothers Josiah and John Read. In 1680, his mother was named as Ruth Perkins; thus, she remarried after death of William. (Caulkins)

Josiah Read. At New London 1662; m Nov 1666 Grace Holloway of Marshfield, at New London. Proprietor, among first settlers at Norwich; constable there 1683. He d Jul 3, 1711 (or Jul 8, 1717); Grace d May 9, 1727. 3 sons, including John b 1679.(Larned, BT 2605, 1912)

HOLLOWAY

William Holloway. Of Marshfield, MA, 1637. Wdw Grace adm estate Mar 1, 1652/3; two dau named. She killed by lightning, buried Jun 24, 1666. (Not ancestor) (BT 2605, 1912)

John Read (bro of Josiah who m Grace Holloway) m before Sep 6, 1673, Hannah, sister of Josiah's wife: there are Marshfield, MA, deeds by Hannah Read (Holloway), wife of John Read of Norwich, CT, for her father William's land Sep 6, 1673, and Sep 1, 1674 (NEHGR 58-404). John Read living at (now) Bozrah, CT, 1666-7. One of first settlers Windham, CT (Larned). These are considered to be one and also the John Reed of Windham, d Mar 4, 1728, age 81 (thus b 1647), 6 children, whose will Sep 14, 1724 (but not admitted until 1735) mentions well beloved wife Sarah. dau Mary Hibbard, with Joseph Hibbard as one witness. Sarah is assumed to be his second wife. Mary m Robert Hibbard.(BT 2605, 1912)

Mary Reed. b Jun 14, 1687, of John Reed and Sarah. at Windham; m Robert Hibard Dec 3, 1702, Windham. (CT VR, IGI)

GO TO ROBERT HIBBARD - CHART C50

ELVIRA WORTH/CORNELIA HIBBARD

No published history lists Cornelia Hibbard as dau of Hazael Hibbard and Elvira Worth. Chandler, Hibbard list Hazael m Elvira but not children; Hammond, Sargent list Elvira as mother of children but not her parents. Johnson (Worth) lists Elvira but not m. NY Co book (Everts) does not give Hazael children. No NY birth records this early. Because this is link in line to Winthrop and Dudley, we look further at documentation found in both published material and in our family records:

Published Material

Hazael S. Hibbard [C50], b Apr 16, 1806, Royalton, VT; m Apr 9, 1840, at Hartford, VT, Elvira Worth [C60]; moved to Franklinville, NY; one unnamed child died young (Hibbard). His second marriage (Lovejoy); 1840 census confirms, lists Hazael at Franklinville with wife, 2 females under 5 only 3 mos after m to Elvira (but there is a second male 20-30 who could be a boarder or the father). Hazael d 1847 at Franklinville; Elvira m (2) Harvey Sweet, wdwr, gristmiller, Norwich, VT; 5 children (Chandler). We do not find Elvira or Harvey b, m or b of children in NH, NY, or VT IGI. We find Elvira and 2 children in 1850 census in Enfield, NH:

-Elvira Hibbard, age 35 -Lois 3) Living with Joseph Goodhue, age 34
-Thaddius A. 8) hd of hshld and only other occupant

We find a Harvey Sweat in 1850 census at Springfield, next to Enfield:

-Harvey Sweat 40 miller -Greenleaf (m) 10 -Franklin 5
-Sophia 35 -Submit (f) 7 -Charles 2

In 1860 census, Harvey and Elvira are in Thetford (Union Village PO), VT:

-Harvey Sweat 57 miller b NH -Nellie 8 b NH
-Elvira 46 b VT -Martha 4 b NH

and older children are in nearby Norwich, VT, living with other families:

-Cordelia Hibbard 21, with Leonard Goodrich family, cabinet maker.
-Thadeus 18, Lois 14 Hibbard, with Thomas Hazen family, farmer.
-Cornelia L. Hibbard 16, with Harvey Burton family, lawyer.
-Submit Sweat 17, with James Burnham family, farmer.
-F.P. Sweat 15, (Franklin?) with Alanson Pierce, farmer.

"Submit" demonstrates it was Harvey of Springfield who m Elvira. Also, a William Sweat 67, physician, no wife, 5 children, is living in Norwich. In 1870 census, Harvey and Elvira are in Webster, NH:

-Harvey Sweatt 62, farmer -Mattie C. 16, cotton mill
-Elvira M. 56, keeping house [Martha from 1860 would be 14]
-Nellie S. 18, cotton mill -Lois R. Hibbard, 23, housework

CHART C53 - (Hibbard) ELVIRA WORTH/CORNELIA HIBBARD

Family Records

Dorothy Weaver has provided letters held by her mother Ruth (Johnson) Weaver plus those sent to her by Mary Sargent, wdw of David [C1]. These are at Appendix A-4. We learn the following from this material:

Hazael Hibbard m (1) Hepsibah -?- who d Dec 24, 1837, Franklinville, NY, leaving dau Adelaide who died early; m (2) Elvira Worth, dau Nathaniel Worth, Hanover, NH, who d Feb 25, 1876, at Webster, NH, 3 children all b Franklinville, NY:

i. Thaddeus Archer Hibbard. b 1842; d Hagerstown, MD, 1861 at military hospital "on his way to the battlefield" (see Appendix A-4).
ii. Cornelia Louise Hibbard. b Jul 1 or 3, 1843; m 1862 David Sargent at Thetford, VT; d May 3, 1878.
iii. Lois Rebecca Hibbard. b Jun 27, 1846; m(1) 1870 Elisha Smalley, d 1882; m(2) 1887 George Legg; she d 1938 (see bio Appendix A-4).

A Nov 11, 1860, letter by Thaddeus to Mother & Father ("Harvey -") states he is in Lowell, MA, with John/J.C. Worth, whom we identify as Elvira's bro and son Nathaniel Worth/Patty Chandler [C60.1]. He mentions Charley, Frank, Nelley, Marthey (names of Sweat children), Lois, and Cornelia who is in Lowell too; in Apr 30, 1861, letter, he mentions "G" (Greenleaf Sweat).

Discussion

Names and ages in census are consistent with Cordelia the dau Hazael by 1st wife (one dau dying young -Hibbard); Thaddeus, Cornelia, Lois 3 children of Hazael and Elvira (5 total -Chandler); and Greenleaf, Submit, Franklin, Charles, Nellie? of Harvey's 1st wife. Harvey and Elvira would m 1852-1854 to have Nellie and/or Martha. Not clear why Elvira at Goodhue house in 1850 census without Cordelia 11 or Cornelia 6 (1870 census out for she m 1862).

The preponderance of evidence shows Cornelia is dau of Hazael and Elvira, although only by interlocking bits of family letters and notes, and census. There is an 1878 NH death record for Cornelia that lists "b NY" but not her parents (NH Deaths -LDS 1001109). Best single documentary proof is the 1934 cancelled check held by Dorothy Weaver that her mother Ruth wrote on behalf of her g-aunt Lois to Bradford (VT) Cemetery Association with Ruth's note: "for perpetual care for lot of Nathaniel Worth, Aunt Lois's grandfather". That level of proof tying 6 generations together is more than exists for many families. There may be an obituary for Cornelia in May 1878 paper for Penacock, NH.

Sept 7 Sargent
Londonderry
Oct 26, 18 61
Months, Days,
Londonderry N.H.
Color White Married, Single, Widowed, or Divorced, Single
Farmer
Consumption

Dan Sargent
Sarah Sargent
Londonderry
Canterbury

Physician (or other person) reporting said Death
Edgerton
Londonderry N.H.

THE STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE.
REGISTRAR OF VITAL STATISTICS.
The above death record is an exact copy of the [illegible] according to law.
Irving A. Watson
Registrar of Vital Statistics
[illegible]
Geo E. Morrill

Name Caroline D. Sargent
Place of Death
Date of Death May 3 18 76
Age: Years, 34 Months, Days,
Place of Birth N. H.
Sex F Color W Married, Single, Widowed, or Divorced, Wd
Occupation
Cause of Death Disease of Liver
Place of Burial
Name of Father
Maiden Name of Mother
Birthplace of Father
Birthplace of Mother
Occupation of Father
Name and Address of Physician (or other person) reporting said Death
C. E. Gladwin Concord Clerk
Reported from Concord, N.H.

THE STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE.
OFFICE OF REGISTRAR OF VITAL STATISTICS.
I hereby certify that the above death record is an exact copy of the return made to the State according to law.
Irving A. Watson
Registrar of Vital Statistics

Name Charles [illegible]
Place of Death New Hampton
Date of Death Jan 2 [illegible]
Age: Years, 70 Months,
Place of Birth
Sex M Color W Married, Single, Widowed, or Divorced, Wid
Occupation
Cause of Death
Place of Burial Sanbornton
Name of Father
Maiden Name of Mother
Birthplace of Father
Birthplace of Mother
Occupation of Father
Name and Address of Physician (or other person) reporting said Death
V. A. Clement

THE STATE OF NEW [illegible]
I hereby certify that the above death [illegible] my knowledge and belief.
H. L. Pe[illegible]
Clerk of New Hamp[illegible]

Index to NH Deaths to 1900
(-LDS 1001109)

The original of this check and note are in the possession of Dorothy Weaver.

Bradford Cemetery Assn
H. W. Hastings Treas.

ENDORSEMENT, GUARANTEED
RECEIVED PAYMENT THROUGH
BOSTON CLEARING HOUSE
MAR 2 1934
THE NATIONAL SHAWMUT BANK
OF BOSTON
WYATT, CASHIER

PAY TO THE ORDER OF
ANY BANK BANKER OR TRUST CO
ALL PRIOR INDORSEMENTS GUARANTEED
MAR 1 1934
BRADFORD NATIONAL BANK
58-98 BRADFORD, VT.

For perpetual care of lot of Nathaniel Worth, Asst. Sec'y grandfather my great-great grandfather

H. W. Hastings
Secretary and Treasurer
Bradford Cemetary Assn.
Bradford Vermont

For perpetual care of Nathaniel Worth lot
Check sent Feb. 23/34
receipted bill returned

BOSTON, MASS. February 23 1934 No. 1558

THE FIRST NATIONAL BANK OF BOSTON 5-39

PAY TO THE ORDER OF

Bradford Cemetery Association $50 00/100

Fifty DOLLARS

Mrs Ruth J. Weaver

NORTHEND

4 children of John and Elizabeth Northend of Ripplington Parish, Rowley, Yorkshire, came to Rowley, MA, with Rev Ezekiel Rogers 1639: Ezekiel, Margaret, and:

-Alice Northend. b -?-; m Richard Holmes.
-Elizabeth Northend. b -?-; m (1) Francis Parrat [C69]; (2) Feb 24, 1658, Thomas Tenney [C69]. (Jewett, Johnson)

HOLMES

Richard Holmes. At Rowley, bought land 1644; m 23(6)1647 Alice Northend. Millwright. His will proved Jan 1696; she buried at Rowley Feb 14, 1686/7. 8 children.

Elizabeth Holmes. b 15(7)1662; m John Pearl. (Jewett)

PEARL

John Pearl. Son of Wdw Alice Pearl, Skidby, Yorkshire. Arrived ca 1671 at Rowley; m (1) before 1685 Elizabeth Holmes, 6 children; (2) Mary Leach, 9 children. To Bradford 1690. He d by Jul 14, 1710; she d Mar 26, 1744. (Jewett)

Timothy Pearl. b Feb 23, 1694/5 of (1) (Jewett). Apprenticed to Deacon John Osgood, Andover. To Ashford, CT; bought land Canada Parish, Windham, 1713-1714 as one of first settlers. m Aug 24, 1722, Elizabeth Stevens. He d Oct 9, 1773. 15 children. (Larned, BT 7722 2/20/05, 3/13/05, BT -?-, 12/7/35, NEHGR 7-260)

Elizabeth Pearl. b Jan 18, 1729, Windham; m John Hibbard. (BT -?- 12/7/35, IGI)

GO TO JOHN[5] HIBBARD - CHART C50

BARNARD

Robert Barnard*. 1st settler Andover, MA, founder of church there 1645. Wife -?-; 3 children includ Hannah who m John Stevens. (Savage)

ABBOT

George Abbot. Yorkshire. Arrived Roxbury 1637 with William Chandler [C65]; m Dec 12, 1646, his dau Hannah. Among first settlers Andover 1643. He d Dec 24, 1681; she remarried, d Jun 11,1711. 14 children; 13th:

Elizabeth Abbot b Feb 9, 1673 (Savage) or Jan 24, 1674 (Johnson) or 1675 (BT 7722, 2/20/05); m Nathan Stevens (Chandler, Savage)

STEVENS

John Stevens. From Caversham or Gonsham, Oxford. On Confidence 1638, he age 31, wife Elizabeth 24. At Newbury, Andover. He d Apr 11, 1662; she d May 1, 1694 at 80. 6 sons.

John Stevens. b Jun 20, 1639, Newbury; m (1) Jun 13, 1662, Hannah Barnard, d Mar 13, 1675; (2) Aug 10, 1676, Esther Baker. Lieut. He d -?- at Casco Bay, ME.

Nathan Stevens. b -?-; m Nov 24, 1692, Elizabeth Abbot. He d -?-.

Elizabeth Stevens. b Oct 14, 1697; m Timothy Pearl in Andover, moved to Ashford, CT.
(BT 7722, 2/20/05-copy partly illegible at Nathan)

*Thomas Barnard [E41] at Amesbury 1640 is prob bro of Robert Barnard (Savage).

CHART C54 - (Hibbard) PEARL; ABBOT, BARNARD, HOLMES, NORTHEND, STEVENS

WHITNEY

John Whitney. b 1589 in England, son of Thomas, grandson of Sir Robert knighted 1553. m (1) in England, Elinor -?- , b 1599, died in Watertown, MA, May 11, 1659, (2) Sept 29, 1659 Judith Clement in Watertown. Embarked from London Jan 1633/4: John Whitney (35), Elinor (30), John (11), Richard (9), Nathaniel (8), Thomas (6), Jonathan (1). Settled in Watertown. Tailor. Total 10 children. He died Jun 1, 1673.

Jonathan Whitney. b England 1634; m Oct 30, 1656, Lydia Jones, Watertown, dau of Lewis Jones. He d 1702 in Sherborn where he was early settler. 11 children.

Josiah Whitney. b May 19, 1664; m (1) Abigail - , (2) Mary - with whom he lived in Wrentham 1701. 4 children. He d 1717.

Josiah Whitney. b 1698; m (1) Feb 28, 1725, Elizabeth Grant in Weston; (2) 1737, Mehitable Fuller, b April 20, 1720 in Needham, dau Thomas Fuller [C56], weaver, owned large estate at Willington; (3) Feb 1759, Lydia Ballard. Josiah born in Groton, lived in Chelmsford; 14 children.

Peter Whitney. b Apr 10, 1738, Willington, CT; m Apr 21, 1763, Mercy Case [C57], in Tolland, CT, she b Aug 15, 1745, d Apr 19, 1819. Farmer in Ashford and Willington, CT, moved to Tunbridge, VT. Soldier in French and Indian War; Revolutionary soldier, marched from Willington to Boston at the Lexington Alarm, at siege of Boston, Sgt in NY 1776, midshipman on Frigate Trumbull 1777, pensioned. 11 children. He died Jun 19, 1826 in VT.

Lois Whitney. b Mar 31, 1768; m Lovell Hibbard; died 15 Oct 1818, Royalton.

Her brother Jonathan raised family with Peter at war, only had 18 days school. Self-taught in mathematics, was a land surveyor for State of VT, surveying towns in Green Mountains.

(Pierce)

GO TO LOIS WHITNEY - CHART C1.

JONES

Lewis Jones. On Increase 1640 with wife Ann (prob Stone). Watertown 1651. Wife, dau Lydia named in will. He d Apr 11, 1684; Ann d May 1, 1680. Lydia, perhaps born in England, married Oct 30, 1656, Jonathan Whitney. (Pope, Savage).

Joshua Whitney. b Jul 5, 1635, Watertown, MA; m (1) Lydia -?-. (2) Mary -?-, d Mar 17, 1761; (3) Sep 30, 1672, Abigail Tarball. Prop, early settler, deacon at Groton until burnt 1676 in King Phillip's War, when he was a soldier. Removed to Watertown, d Aug 7, 1719.

Eleanor Whitney. b -?- dau of Abigail (Jacobus); m Samuel Shepard.

GO TO SAMUEL SHEPARD - CHART C51

TARBELL

Thomas Tarbell. At Watertown by 1647, owned land. To Groton, CT, 1663. Wife Mary -?- mentioned 1663; she d Apr 29, 1674 age 54. He removed to Charlestown, MA, during King Philip's War. m (2) Susanna, wdw John Lawrence. He d Jun 11, 1678. Of (1):

Abigail Tarbell. b -?-; m Joshua Whitney at Watertown last of Sep 1672. She was living in 1719. (NEHGR 61-70)

The cotton gin was invented by Eli^{7} (Eli^{6}, Nathaniel^{5}, Nathaniel^{4}, Nathaniel^{3}, John^{2}, John^{1}) Whitney, 1765-1825.

CHART C55 - WHITNEY; JONES, TARBELL

MARRET

Thomas Marret (Marryott, Marriot). At Cambridge 1635, from England with wife Susanna -?-, child John, Susanna, Thomas, Abigail. Dau Hannah b at Cambridge. He d Jun 3, 1664 age 75; she d Feb 23, 1665. Dau Abigail m David Fisher of Dedham. (Savage)

FISHER

Daniel Fisher. Son of Anthony[2] Fisher, Wells Chart E50. b England ca 1620, admitted Dedham church 1639; Ancient & Honorable Artillery Co 1640, Captain militia, selectman 1650-33 yrs, Rep to GC, town clerk, State surveyor, Speaker of House of Deputies. m Nov 16, 1641, Abigail Marriot, dau Thomas/Susanna Marriot, Cambridge. He d Oct 8, 1683; she Oct 11, 1683. 7 children,

Esther Fisher. b Aug 5, 1661 (Fisher family) or 1667 (Fuller family) in Dedham; m Apr 25, 1688, Thomas Fuller; d Apr 3, 1747. → (Ded Hist Reg Vol III, No 4, Oct 1892)

KINGSBURY/FLOWER

John Kingsbury. Watertown by 1636, Dedham 1636, there Rep to GC 1647. Will probated Oct 16, 1660 names wife Margaret. (Savage)

FULLER

Thomas Fuller. bp Jan 20, 1619, of Ralph, Redenhall, Norfolk.* Dedham 1642: purchased lot. Not relation of Fuller in Wells line. Surveyor 1650, selectman 1663 and next 14 yrs, ensign, keeper of town ammunition 1682. m Nov 22, 1643, Hannah Flower, known as niece of Margaret, wife of John Kingsbury at Watertown 1635, Dedham 1639. He d Sep 28, 1690; she d 1690-Feb 15, 1703. 6 child; youngest Thomas:

Thomas Fuller. b Jun 23, 1662; m Apr 25, 1688, Esther Fisher. Selectman 1702-1707, Rep to GC 1723-24. he d Apr 23, 1733; she d Apr 3, 1747. 6 children; oldest Thomas:

Thomas Fuller. b Feb 28, 1689/90, Dedham; m Mar 26, 1719, Mehitable Herring. Weaver. Resided in Needham, to Willington, CT, 1732, where his bro Rev Daniel Fuller was Congregational minister. He d Oct 17, 1754, Willington. 8 child; oldest:

Mehitable Fuller. b Apr 22, 1720, Needham, MA; m Josiah Whitney.

(Hanson, Ded Hist Reg Vol IV, No 4, Oct 1893)

GO TO CHART C55 - JOSIAH WHITNEY

GREENWAY

John Greenway. Dorchester prob Mary & John 1630. Millwright of much esteem. Brought some children. Dau Ann m Robert Pierce, d age 104. (Savage)

PIERCE

Robert Pierce. Dorchester perhaps 1634. Wife Ann Greenway. Dau Mary m Thomas Herring of Dedham. He d Jan 6, 1665; she d Dec 31, 1695, age 104 by gravestone. (Savage)

HERRING

Thomas Herring. At Dedham 1654; wife Mary dau of Robert Pierce (Savage). Thomas Hearing m Mary Pearce 15 of 2 m^{o} (Apr) 1650 (Dedham VR). Thomas Hering and his wife who was of Dorchester received in ye church (at Dedham) 19d 8m 1651 (Hill). Of Thomas and Mary 6 child b in Dedham including sons Thomas b 1654 and b Apr 28, 1670. He d 27:6:1684. (Dedham VR)

Thomas Herring. m Mehitable -?-. 9 children born in Dedham 1695-1713; 2d: (Dedham VR, IGI)

"Mahetabell Herring. the daughter of Thomas and Mehitabell Herring" b Oct 18, 1697. (Dedham VR)

*- NY Gen & Bio Record 32-171 (1902) gives English family relationship among a number of Fuller immigrants, including this Thomas.

CHART C56 - (Whitney) FULLER, FISHER, GREENWAY, HERRING, MARRET, PIERCE

CASE

Early Case are confused [C71]. Comment in BT 1271, 1909, suggests but is only speculation:

-Passenger "Wm Casse" on Dorset 1635 might be:

-William Case at Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard in 1652, weaver. Origin, descendants unknown. He d ca 1659 leaving wdw, confused land title.

-William Case at Newtown, Long Island, might be son for 1727 will leaves unidentifiable rights on MV to 5 daus, names grandson John, unknown.

-John Case next might be son for he has son John.

John Case. Unknown origin. Granted land Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard 1681. Weaver. m DESIRE MANTER. He d 1706. 8 child include John and:

Barnard Case. b 19 Oct 1688, Vineyard Haven, MV. Windham, CT 1711; m(1) 22 May 1712 ABIGAIL RUDD [C58] d 10 Apr 1722; (2) Abigail Clark. 5 child. Of (1): (Banks, Hinman)

Jonathan Case. b 16 May 1718. m 30 Apr 1742 at Tolland, CT, ALCE HATCH by Ancestral File, no source given. We accept based on his/her birth dates, and 6 of 7 child's names match parents: Rebecca, Mercy, Abigail, Bernard*, Jonathan, Alice, Lois, b to Alce 1743-1758 (IGI, CT VR). (Banks says he m 18 Nov 1750 Esther Davidson, does not list children. Error?) Only competing Jonathan in CT IGI is age 19 at this 1742 m.

Mercy Case. b 3 Aug 1745, Tolland, CT, to Jonathan and Alse; m PETER WHITNEY at Tolland.

GO TO PETER WHITNEY - CHART C55 (Whitney)

CHART C57 - (Whitney) CASE; ALLEN, HATCH, MANTER, PALMER, ROWLEY

PALMER

William Palmer. b c1581. On Fortune 1621, nail-maker at Plymouth, Duxbury. m(1) c1606 FRANCES - who arrived on Anne 1623; (2) Mary --. He d at Duxbury Nov 1637. 5 children. By (1), unnamed dau b c1610 prob m by 1630 HENRY ROWLEY. (GM)

ROWLEY

Henry Rowley. On Plymouth tax list 25 Mar 1633 Scituate freeman 1 Jan 1634/5; Braintree 1643 as Deputy to General Court, constable. m(1) by 1630 prob in England prob DAU of William PALMER later at Plymouth; (2) at Plymouth 17 Oct 1633 Anne Blossom wdw Rev Thomas Blossom -- Blossoms had stayed in England when Speedwell turned back. He d 1670-1673. By (1) dau Sarah b c1630 who m Barnstable 11 Apr 1646 JONATHAN HATCH. (GM)

HATCH

Thomas Hatch. b c1596 Biddendon, Kent; m (2?) c1626 GRACE LEWIS. At Dorchester, MA, by 1634, selectman 1635. One of first settlers Barnstable 1639. He d 1661. Son Jonathan came with parents:

Jonathan Hatch. b c1621. To Yarmouth 1638 where Stephen Hopkins [E85] kept cattle; as youth in trouble with law and 1642 was bound to Hopkins. Soldier 1642 Narragansett War. m(1) 11 Apr 1646 SARAH ROWLEY. He d Dec 1710. 11 children.

Joseph Hatch. b 7 Apr 1654, Barnstable. Soldier King Philip's War. m 7 Dec 1683 AMEY ALLEN. At Falmouth: constable 1711, Capt militia. He d 16 Feb 1735; she d 24 Feb 1709/10. 10 children.

Joseph Hatch. b 3 Aug 1689 Falmouth. Among first settlers Conventry (Tolland) CT. Capt militia. m (1) 1712-3 MERCY -?-; (2) Rebeckah Lothrop.12 ch.

Alse Hatch b c1725 of (1); m JONATHAN CASE (Pack)

MANTER

John Manter (perhaps Maunder, from Devonshire). At Eastham as "Mantah"; m 1 Jul 1657 MARTHA LAMBERT [C58]. Falmouth 1668; Tisbury 1677. Surveyor of Hwys 1679-1689; Ensign Foot Co: selectman 1679 to 1705. Will proved May 1708; she d 1724, 84.

Desire Manter. b Jan 1, 1663; m JOHN CASE (Banks)

ALLEN

George Allen. b c1575. From Weymouth, Dorset, a sawyer. Came 1635 with family to Saugus (Lynn), at Weymouth 1637; proprietor at Sandwich 1637. Wife not named. 10 sons (!), some came before he, most at Sandwich. He was buried 2 May 1648 at Sandwich. Will names 5, 5 "least" (minor) not named: (Waldo)

Samuel Allen. b c1600 Bridgewater, Somerset;m(1) ANN WHITMORE. Came with wife 1628 or 1630? Sawyer. Freeman at Braintree 1641. Ann d 29 Sep 1641; he m(2) Margaret French wdw Edward Lamb. Soldier in King Philip's War. He d 5 Aug 1669. Will names wife, 6 children. Of (1):

- i. Samuel b 1632; m c1658 Sarah Partridge, dau of George and Sarah (Tracy) of Duxbury.
- iii. James b 1636 - "founder of Martha Vineyard Allens. (Banks, Waldo)

James Allen. b 1636. At Braintree, Sandwich. He m says Torrey: "ELIZABETH PARTRIDGE (not Perkins) (1644-1722), first child b 1663"; we cannot find but perh unlisted sis of bro's wife Sarah. He was prominent citizen at Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, from 1669 on; named Asst Gov (a justice) and when part of MA, Justice of Peace. He d 25 Jul 1714, 78; she d 7 Aug 1722, 79. 12 children; oldest:

Amey Allen. b Aug 14, 1663; m JOSEPH HATCH.(Banks)

*-NOTE name "Bernard" runs to 1630 Lombard [C58]

MARVIN

Matthew Marvin. From London on Increase 1635, he age 35, wife Elizabeth 31, 5 children including Mary 6. Proprietor Hartford 1638; grantee Norwich there 1653. Dau Mary m Richard Bushnell.(Savage)

BUSHNELL

Francis Bushnell. b ca 1580 Thatcham, Berkshire; ca 1600 to Horsham, Sussex. m(1) May 13, 1605, Ferris Quenell, d childbirth; (2) Jun 2, 1629, Joan Kinward, d Jun 21, 1631. 10 children. 5 sons came alone 1635; he, 2 daus came 1639. Guiford, CT: He and sons craftsmen: painter, carpenter, millwright, glazier, etc. He d 1646.

Richard Bushnell. bp Apr 20, 1623, Horsham, Eng. Came with bros 1635 age 12-13. m Oct 11, 1648, Mary Marvin. Saybrook, CT. He d "early"; she d Mar 29, 1713 having m(2) Thomas Adgate.

Maria/Mercy Bushnell. b Mar 1657. (Bushnell)

RUDD

Jonathan Rudd. b England, at New Haven by 1640, Saybrook, CT, by 1652. Wife said unknown despite romantic story (below) (Caulkins). 4 children.

Jonathan Rudd. b -?- Saybrook, d Norwich 1689; m Dec 19, 1678, Mercie Bushnell. Dau Abigail b Feb 1, 1688 (BT 6316-Oct 22, 1919; Cutter, WR, IGI).

Abigail Rudd. Presumed the one who m Barnard Case (Only one CT IGI at this time; LDS Ancestry File)

GO TO BARNARD CASE - CHART C57

Gov Winthrop wrote while on trip winter 1646-7 he married at Saybrook a Jonathan Rudd when heavy snowstorm kept local magistrate from travel. With no auth in CT, Gov held ceremony across border in MA - thereafter called "Bridal Brook". (Savage)

LOMBARD

Thomas Lombard/Lumbert/Lambart. On Mary & John 1630 with son Bernard and 2 other children. At Dorchester. To Scituate, Barnstable by 1640. Will proved Mar 23, 1663.

Bernard Lombard. b England, came with father. At Dorchester, Scituate, Barnstable. Ensign 1652. Wife not named. He d after 1664.

Martha Lombard. b Sep 19, 1640; bp Nov 3, 1639; m Jul 1, 1657 John Martin (Savage). Perhaps the Martha Lambert who m Jul 1, 1657 John Manter of Eastham, for she was b 1640 (d 1724, 84), and John Manter's surname is spelt variously.

GO TO JOHN MANTER - CHART C57

METCALF

Torrey says wife "Mary [?Metcalf] ca 1646, Saybrook". LDS Ancestral File says Mary dau of Michael Metcalf and Mary (Fairbanks) of Dedham, clearly [E60] with minor differences in dates. However, Metcalf says that Mary b Aug 15, 1646, m John Ware in Dedham. Discrepancy cannot be addressed without LDS references. We call wife "not found" for present.

CHART C58 - (Whitney, Case) BUSHNELL, LOMBARD, MARVIN, METCALF, RUDD

WORTH FAMILY 1 - [C69]

We seek Ann Worth who m John Armstrong, Norwich. The only mention of Worth in CT VR is marriage of 3 ladies in Norwich: Ann m John Armstrong [C69] 1710, Lydia m Joseph Armstrong 1712, and Sarah m Daniel Badger 1719. There were many queries 1924-1940 in BT with no response. It was shown in 1972 that this was a separate Worth family from Boston:

James Worth. Admitted Boston "1684, 10 Nov., a laborer cast a way upon the cost of Virginia havinge a wife and child & nothing to maintain them": James, wife Elizabeth, and son Thomas. In Boston 1685-1695, Dorchester 1700-1706, Lebonon, CT, 1707-1716, and Boston. His will date 1721/2. 7 children, 6 b at Boston:

i. Thomas Worth. With parents at Boston 1684. m (1) Elizabeth Salter d Mar 5, 1708/9; (2) Dec 28, 1710, Mary Williams of Boston. Of (2), four children all b Boston:
   1. Mary b Oct 29, 1711.
   2. James b 1712, d 1740; c: Hannah, James.
   3. Hepzibath bp 1715
   4. John b Dec 30, 1716.

ii. John Worth. b Jan 27, 1686.
iii. James Worth. b Apr 7, 1689.
iv. Ann Worth. b Oct 16, 1691.
v. Mary Worth. b Dec 10, 1692.
vi. Lydia Worth. b Apr 4, 1695.
vii. Sarah Worth. b May 23, 1700, Dorchester.

(TAG 48-183; Boston VR)

GO TO ANN WORTH - CHART C69

WORTH FAMILY 2 - [C60.1]

Lois Hibbard must have been greatly disappointed that she could not trace her own mother's line past 4 generations. Line is in Johnson (1970), cited in TAG 48-183 as reference for Worth; missing piece was in Newbury. Descent is given from Ralph Payanel (son added de Worth) with William The Conqueror. Immediate English ancestor is John Worth, killed with father in 3-yr siege of Plymouth by Royalists during Civil War, estates seized; sons emigrated: Lionel of Newbury, Richard of Newbury and later Woodbridge, NJ, and William of Newbury and later of Nantucket. Probably with Coffin [C20], for order of seating at Parish of Brixton, 1638, was: Robert Worth, Walter Worth, Tristram Coffin and Dionis Stevens, Mary Worth, Richard Worth, John Worth, Judith Worth (BT 4222-9/21/14), although these Worth are different branch. We show Weaver data in left column for comparison with Johnson:

(1) Same* Lionel Worth. b ca 1627, Devonshire. May have come with Tristram Coffin, Salisbury 1642, when he would be 15. He was at Salisbury 1653, and Newbury 1655 where he was on grand jury 1662, fence viewer 1663; m Susanna Whipple [C61] of Ipswich. He d Jun 29, 1667, at Newbury; she d Aug 10, 1692. 6 daus, 1 son: (Johnson, Hoyt, American Ancestry)

(2) Same* John Worth, Sergeant. b Sep 18, 1664, Newbury; m Mar 17, 1687, Elizabeth Webster [C61]. Taxed on farm 1688, Freeman 1690, soldier French & Indian War. He d Mar 5, 1707. All 5 children b Newbury. (Johnson author's line continues through son Joseph, but data are given for the other sons, in our line as far as b of Lois's mother, Elvira Worth.)

(3) -- Edmund Worth. b Oct 22, 1695; m Nov 25, 1718, Elizabeth Kelly [C62]. He d Apr 13, 1723; wdw m (2) Stephen Morse. 2 children b Newbury; one died young; only son:

(4) "-?-" Worth Edmund Worth Jr. b Oct 1, 1719; m Dec 23, 1740, Abigail Currier [C62]. He d Jan 20, 1761; she d Jul 21, 1804. 6 children b Newbury.

(5) John Worth of Weare, NH. b -?-; m Lucy -?-; Etha Sargent found birth of children in VR. John Worth. b Dec 18, 1743. At Weare, NH; m Lucy -?-. 6 children all b Weare, including Nathaniel b 1769, Stephen b 1773, John Jr b 1775 (Johnson). Prob the John Worth among the settlers at Canaan, NH 1780, (Childs) and there in 1790 census (3 m over 16, 3 m under 16, 3 female matches family). Stephen, John Jr at Canaan in 1800 census.

(Continued on next sheet)

(*)- Although Weaver lists Lionel and John, with the break at (4) there is no justification for doing so.

WORTH - FAMILY 2 (Cont'd)

(WEAVER)

(6) Nathaniel Worth b 13 Apr 1769. m Polly -?- , son Nathaniel b 1791. He d 13 Dec 1791; she m (2) his brother Stephen. Polly d 15 Jul 1817 at Canaan, NH. Etha Sargent found data in NH VR at Concord.

Nathaniel Worth. b 1769. Johnson combines this Nathaniel with son, next; common error with big families with son first where last child could be of either father or eldest son. Here, one Nathaniel b 1769 would be 21 for 1790 census, could have Elvira b 1814 at age 45, but hardly Lydia b 1830 when age 61. Weaver is supported by census: in 1790 Nathaniel at Canaan has no male under 16, could have the son b 1791; in 1800 census, no Nathaniel listed, this one dead and son age 9.

Stephen Worth. b 1773; m 1797 Polly Worth. 9 child at Canaan: Abigail b 1798, Life 1799, Polly 1800, Lucy 1802, Lydia 1803, Caroline 1806, Asa 1808, Sally 1811, Elvina 1813. In 1800 census, Stephen at Canaan: 2 male under 10 (Life, -?), 1 male 26-45 (Stephen 27), 1 female under 10 (Abigail, Polly b after census?), 1 female 26-45 (Polly). Extra male could be Nathaniel age 9, consistent with Polly m(2) Stephen; last child b 1813 consistent with Polly d 1817.

(7) Deacon Nathaniel Worth b 18 Apr 1791; m Patty Chandler. He d 12 Apr 1871.

Nathaniel Worth. At Hanover, NH; m Patty Chandler; JP 1848; children Elvina* b 1814; Eunice b 1816 (died young), 1825 (died young), 1828; John b 1819, Lydia b 1830 (Johnson). Nathaniel b Canaan, NH, res Hanover, operated sawmill, town clerk; m Oct 12, 1813, Patty Chandler [C65]. (Chandler)

(8) Elvira Worth ----)Lois's mother: b 3 Aug 1814) see [C53]. m Hazael Hibbard)

Elvira Worth. b Aug 3, 1814, Hanover, NH, of Nathaniel Worth and Patty Chandler. m(1) Apr 9, 1840, Hazael Hibbard [C50], Hartford, VT. To Franklinville, NY. He d 1847. Elvira m(2) Harvey Sweet, wdwr, gristmiller, Norwich, VT. More at [C50, C53]. (Chandler, Everts, Lovejoy, Hibbard)

GO TO NATHANIEL WORTH - CHART C1

John Chandler Worth. b Aug 16, 1819, son Nathaniel Worth, Patty Chandler; m(1) Apr 10, 1842 Clarissa Tracy, b Sep 16, 1821, d Oct 3, 1846 (Tracy); m(2) 1848 Mary Smalley, by her children Herbert, Arthur Clare (Johnson).

Lydia Worth. b 1830; m Forrest Savage (see App A4)

(*) Typo for Elvira? Stephen has dau Elvina b 1813 and Lydia b 1803. However, he does not have the son John. Lois's Aunt Lydia m Forrest Savage b 1826; a Lydia b 1830 (of Nathaniel) is more likely wife than one b 1803 (Stephen). All other sources agree Elvira is of Nathaniel and Patty.

WHIPPLE

John Whipple. bp Aug 29,1596, Bocking, Eng. of Matthew and Joan, clothier; m ca 1620 Susanna Stacy or Clark. At Ipswich ca 1637 with wife, children. Freeman 1640, selectman and Deputy to General Court 1640-1653; Deacon, Ruling Elder. His house now Ipswich Historical Society. She d after Jul 13, 1661; he m(2) 1662 Jennet wdw of Thomas Dickinson. He d 1669 or 1670. 11 children by (1); eldest:

Susanna Whipple. b Jul 1, 1622, Bocking, Eng.; m Lionel Worth (Johnson)

GO TO LIONEL WORTH - CHART C60

GREENLEAF

Edmund Greenleaf. b ca 1590. Arrived 1635 with wife Sarah (said to be Dole in texts but proved Sarah Moor -NEHGR 122-28). From English Huguenot refugee family of silk dyers. At Newbury 1635, dyer, Freeman 1639, Captain of militia 1644. To Boston 1650, d 1671. All 10 children b England.

- Judith Greenleaf. b Sep 2, 1620 m (1) Henry Somerby; (2) Mar 2, 1652/3, Tristram Coffin Jr. Go to Chart [C20].
- Elizabeth Greenleaf. bp Jan 16,b 1622; m(1) Giles Badger d 1647; (2) Richard Brown (Hoyt)

BROWN

Richard Brown. Mary & John 1634 with bro George. At Ipswich, Freeman 1635; Newbury 1638. m(1) Edith -?- d Apr 1647, 3 sons; (2) by Feb 16, 1648 Elizabeth wdw Giles Badger. He d Apr 26, 1661.

Elizabeth Brown. b Mar 20, 1649, of (2); m Israel Webster. (Hoyt)

GO TO ISRAEL WEBSTER - CHART C62

CHART C61- (Worth) BROWN, GREENLEAF, WHIPPLE

BATT

Nicholas Batt. From Devizes, Wilts, living 1612 under 24. On James Apr 1635, to Newbury. Linen weaver. Prob m Lucy -?-. He d 6 Dec 1679; she d 26 Jan 1679. 3 daus.

Ann Batt. b -?-; m 13 Jun 1653 JOHN WEBSTER of Newbury. (NEHGR 52:321)

WEBSTER

John Webster. b 1600 Ipswich, Eng. To Boston 1634 with wife Mary Shatswell b ca 1610. Freeman 1635, at Ipswich 1639. He d ca 1646; she m(2) John Emery. (Johnson, Pope-Emerson*)

Mary Webster. DID NOT m John Emery Jr§

John Webster. b 1632 Eng., came with father. Blacksmith. m 13 Jun 1653 ANN BATT. Newbury. He d 1714; she d 18 Oct 1716. 8 children. (BT 6295-4/28/33)

Hannah Webster b 23 Dec 1635. TO [E31]

Israel Webster. b 1624 (Coffin). Newbury, cooper m(1) 3 Jan 1666/7 ELIZABETH BROWN [C61] who d 3 days after b first child Elizabeth; (2) 9 Nov 1669 Elizabeth Lunt. He d 7 Dec 1683.

Elizabeth Webster. b 7 Oct 1668; m JOHN WORTH. (Hoyt)

GO TO JOHN[2] WORTH - CHART C60

*-Pope's Emerson combines father and son John[1,2].

EMERY

John Emery Sr. b Sep 29, 1598, Romsey, Hants. To Newbury 1635. Carpenter. m (1) MARY -?- d 1649? (2) Oct 29, 1647§ wdw Mary (Shatswell) Webster. He or son convicted 1633 hospitality to Quakers. He d Nov 3, 1683; wdw d Apr 28, 1694. 6 children. (BT 4131-1926)

His sis Eleanor Emery b 1624: GO TO [E31] (Coffin, Torrey)

John Emery Jr. b ca 1628 Eng. m 2 Oct 1648 Mary -?- (§). Newbury, church members 1670. Sgt. His will 3 Aug-26 Sep 1693; she d 3 Feb 1709/10.

Elizabeth Emery. b 3 Feb 1679/80; m JOHN KELLY. (Emery, Hoyt)

KNIGHT

Richard Knight. b ca 1602. From Romsey, Hants, on James 1635; m Agnes Coffley. At Newbury, tailor, merchant, deacon. He d 3-4 Aug 1683; she d 22 Mar 1679. 4 children.

Sarah Knight. b 23 Mar 1647; m JOHN KELLY.(Hoyt)

KELLY

John Kelly (Calley, Calee). Perh from Newbury, England; at Newbury, MA ca 1635. He d 28 Dec 1644. 2, poss 3 children. Known son:

John Kelly. b 2 Jul 1642 Newbury; m (1) 20 May 1663 SARAH KNIGHT; (2) 1716 Lydia Ames. He d 21 Mar 1718. 11 children.

Abigail Kelly. b 5 Mar 1691 → Samuel Currier. b 1685 Haverhill; m 30 Jun 1714 ABIGAIL KELLY. She d 20 May 1734. 9 children.

John Kelly. b 17 Jun 1668; m 16 Nov 1696 ELIZABETH EMERY. he d 3 Nov 1735. 11 children.

Elizabeth Kelly. b 1 Oct 1699; m(1) c1718 EDMUND WORTH; (2) 1725 Stephen Morse; living 1735.(Hoyt)

GO TO EDMUND[3] WORTH - CHART C60

COFFLEY

Agnes Coffley. Reference in Hoyt is to Coffin, but she is mentioned there only as wife. Name is not found elsewhere.

§-John[2] Emery did not Mary Webster. John[1] prob m wdw Mary (Shatswell) Webster 29 Oct 1647 for dau b Sep 1648. (Jacobus, D. L., TAG 17:96).

HARDY

Thomas Hardy. Among first 12 at Ipswich 1633. Prob bro of John, William who came with Winthrop family but having no work for them Gov gave them land at Ipswich, later at Bradford (Perry). By 1653 at Merrimack Village (now Bradford). Wife -?-. He d 4Jan 1677/8 age 72. 7 children named in will.

Mary Hardy. b -?-; m 1670 SAMUEL CURRIER. (Jewett)

CURRIER

Richard Currier - From [C30]

Samuel Currier. b ca 1636; m by 22 Jul 1670 MARY HARDY. By 1665 at Haverhill, weaver, millwright. He d 14 Mar 1712/13. 10 children.

Abigail Currier. b 20 Feb 1720/21 Haverhill; prob m 15 Nov 1740 Edmund Worth. (Hoyt)

GO TO EDMUND[4] WORTH JR - CHART C60

CHART C62 - (Worth) BATT, COFFLEY, CURRIER, EMERY, HARDY, KELLY, KNIGHT, WEBSTER

CHANDLER

William[1] Chandler. Arrived Roxbury, MA, 1637 with wife Annis (Alcock?). 5 children: Hannah, Thomas, William, John, Sarah. He died Jan 26, 1642, Roxbury.

John[2] Chandler. m Sep 16, 1658, Elizabeth Douglas, b 1641, dau William and Anne (Mattle) Douglas, of Ringstead, Northamptonshire, who arrived Ipswich 1641. Granted land Nov 1684 by MA General Court for settlement called "New Roxbury", now Woodstock, CT. He d Apr 15, 1703; she d 1705.

John[3] Chandler. b Apr 16, 1665; m (1) Nov 10, 1692, Mary Raymond, b Mar 12, 1672, dau Joshua and Elizabeth (Smith) of Norwich. Town clerk and representative to General Court of Woodstock, colonel in militia, probate judge. He died Aug 10, 1743; she died Apr 8, 1711.

William[4] Chandler. b Nov 3, 1698; m May 22, 1725, Jemima Bradbury [C67]. Ensign Jun 1746 in Col Jos Dwight's Regt, to Canada; later a colonel in militia. Had 1000-acre farm Woodstock. 10 children. He d Jun 20, 1754.

William[5] Chandler. b Mar 10, 1728; m Jul 5, 1753, Mary Hodges [C68], dau William and Mary (Clapp) of Taunton. A shop-joiner (cabinet-maker) in Woodstock. He died Feb 23, 1756; she Sep 14, 1796. She remarried after his death; the descendants found love letters from other than the second husband in secret drawer of desk William had built.

William[6] Chandler. b Jun 9, 1754; m (1) Mary Grosvenor; (2) Feb 17,1780, Patty Hill; (3) May 8, 1788, Eunice Tenney [C69]. Merchant, Keene, NH; farmer, Hanover, NH; Rev War Pvt 1777-1778, Col J. Chase's Regt, NH militia. Died Apr 21, 1844.

Patty[7] Chandler. b Feb 22, 1789; m Nathaniel Worth.
GO TO PATTY CHANDLER - CHART C1 (Chandler, Bowen)

DOUGLAS

William Douglas. Perh Gloucester first, Boston 1640, Ipswich 1641, New London 1672; wife Ann. He d Jul 26, 1682, 71. Dau Elizabeth b Aug 26, 1641; m Feb 16, 1659 John Chandler (Savage)

Hannah Chandler. b 1629; m George Abbot. GO TO CHART C54.

Sarah Chandler. Mentioned in Chart E65.

BOURNE

Thomas Bourne. Plymouth 1636. To Marshfield. Wife Elizabeth d Jul 18, 1660, 70. He buried May 11, 1664, 83. Dau Anne Smith. (NEHGR 14-82, Pope)

SMITH

Nehemiah Smith. b 1605 Eng. Age 33 at Plymouth 1637-8. To Marshfield, kept sheep. m Jan 21, 1639/40 Anne (prob Sarah Ann or Sarann) Bourne b ca 1615 dau Thomas and Elizabeth. At Stratford, CT, by 1644, New Haven 1650, Long Island 1652, New London 1652, orig prop Norwich 1659. Prob part-time minister as he was called Rev, Goodman, shepard, and weaver. 8 dau, 1 son.

Elizabeth Smith. b ca 1645 New Haven, bp Feb 22, 1645/6; m at age 15-16 Deacon Joshua Raymond. (Smith, HA)

RAYMOND

Richard Rayment. Salem 1634. Mariner. Norwalk, CT 1662, Saybrook 1664. Wife Judith -?-. He d 1692.

Joshua Raymond. bp Mar 3, 1639. At New London 1658. Laid out road Norwich to New London through wilderness. 1692 Cornet in Capt Palmer's Company. He m Dec 10, 1659, Elizabeth Smith, dau of Nehemiah Smith. He d 1676; she d May 1, 1712 age 71.

Mary Raymond. b Mar 12, 1671/2; m Nov 10, 1692, Capt. John Chandler; d Apr 8, 1711, age 39. (Raymond, Savage)

Notes: (1) Line from Jemima Bradbury to Gov Winthrop is given in Chandler, in entry for William[4] Chandler. (2) Bowen has good presentation in context of town history of Woodstock

CHART C65 - CHANDLER; BOURNE, DOUGLAS, RAYMOND, SMITH

HILTON

Edward Hilton. First permanent settler of NH. Confusion by English rent-a-genealogist hired by Nova Scotia descendant, who forged papers to prove him bro of last Baron Hilton who d a bachelor. Actually he bp 9 Jun 1596, father William Hilton, Northwich, Chestershire. With bro William and David Thompson at Piscatqua (now Dover, NH) in 1628, for Laconia Company (Sir Ferdinando Gorges, Robert Mason) and the Aristocratic Fishmongers Guild of London to establish a fish-processing settlement. (Bro William arrived earlier at Plymouth Nov 1621 on ship Fortune), Edward in Exeter 1642; assoc justice of court. m (1) -?-; (2) after 1654 Catharine (Shapleigh) Treworgy [E15]). He d winter of 1683-1684. Of (1):

Sobriety Hilton GO TO [E75]

Edward Hilton Jr. b 1630, thus of wife (1). At Exeter, tavern keeper 1689, victualer 1692. m ANN DUDLEY. 9 children. His will proven 10 Jul 1699.

Mary Hilton. b 1678; m THOMAS BRADBURY [C67].
GO TO THOMAS BRADBURY - CHART C67 (Noyes)

GO TO ROGER DUDLEY, CHART F2

Thomas Dudley. bapt Oct 12, 1576, Yardley Hastings, Northamptonshire. Father Captain Roger Dudley d 1586, "lost in the wars"; wife's family raised Thomas. Thomas used seal and crest of Dudley but relationship in family is not firm. Deputy to John Winthrop, arriving Boston 1630, and Deputy Governor or Governor of MA thereafter to death 31 Jul 1653. m (1) Dorothy Yorke, d 27 Dec 1643, 3 children; (2) Katherine Deighton, 5 children; of Dorothy Yorke:

Rev Samuel Dudley. bp 30 Nov 1608 (Noyes) Northampton, eldest son. Came with father to Boston 1630; m(1) c1632 MARY WINTHROP. Moved Salisbury 12 yrs; to Exeter, minister 1650-1683; will inventory 10 Feb 1682/3.

Ann Dudley. b 16 Oct 1641; m EDWARD HILTON Jr, son of Edward Hilton. "No matter who wins the election, Grandfather will be Governor."
(Chandler, Jones, Noyes, Weis)

WINTHROP

Adam Winthrop. Living in Lavenham, Suffolk, England, in 1498. By tradition, name is from Winthrope, Nottinghamshire. Wife Jane Burton. One son:

Adam Winthrop. b 9 Oct 1498, Lavenham; d 9 Nov 1562 Groton. Wealthy London merchant, purchased manor of Groton, near Boxford, Suffolk, formerly belonging to Abbey of Bury St Edmunds. Granted Coat of Arms, 1548; Master of Company of Clothworkers, 1551. 2 wives, 13 child. Manor house gone; manor church still in use, supported in part by US Winthrop Family Association.

Adam Winthrop. b 10 Aug 1548, London; d 28 Mar 1623; Lord Groton Manor, lawyer, magistrate. Four daughters and one son by second wife, Ann Browne.

John Winthrop. b 12 Jan 1588, Armada Year; m 16 Apr 1605, Mary Forth, dau John Forth, Great Standbridge; she died 26 Jun 1615, John age 27 left with 6 children. Three later wives. Named as the leader for the Massachusetts Bay Colony on 14 ships with 700 people to found city of Boston, 1630. First governor of MA, and 11 times therafter. He d 26 Mar 1649. "The most prominent name in Massachusetts history."

Mary Winthrop, dau of Mary, b prob 1612, in England. Came with father to Boston 1630.
(Historical figure: used Crawford)

CHART C66 - (Chandler) DUDLEY, HILTON, WINTHROP

GO TO THOMAS BRADBURY - CHART F3

BRADBURY

Thomas Bradbury. bp 28 Feb 1610/11, at Wicken Bonant, Essex, family manor house no longer extant; d 16 Mar 1695, Salisbury, MA. In 1634, agent in ME for Sir Ferdinando Gorges; 1636 land grant Salisbury. m 1636 MARY PERKINS [C30]; she convicted as witch 1692 at Salem but escaped (Burr), 118 friends testifying to character. She d 20 Dec 1700. 10 children.

William Bradbury. b 15 Sep 1649. Salisbury. m Jan or Mar 12, 1671/1672, REBECCA WHEELWRIGHT. He d 4 Dec 1678; she d 20 Dec 1678.

Thomas Bradbury. b 24 Dec 1674. Salisbury. m(1) 30 Oct 1700 (Chandler alone says 30 Nov) Jemima True who d month later 5 Dec 1700; (2) 14 Oct 1702 MARY HILTON [C66]. He d 10 Mar 1718/19; Mary d 15 Jun 1723. 2 children.

Jemima Bradbury. b 25 Jan 1704/5, obviously named in memory of first wife; m 22 May 1725 WILLIAM CHANDLER [C65]; d 24 Jun 1779. (Bradbury, Hoyt)

GO TO WILLIAM^4 CHANDLER - CHART C65

CHART C67 - (Chandler) BRADBURY, WHEELWRIGHT

WHEELWRIGHT

Rev John Wheelwright. b 1592, Saleby, Lincolnshire. Father Robert, gf John. Sidney College, Cambridge BA 1614, MA 1618, fellow student Oliver Cromwell. m (1) 8 Nov 1621, Marie Storre (Story), dau Rev Thomas Storre, Vicar, Bilsby, and he succeeded as vicar, 1623-1636. Marie d after b 3rd child. He m (2) Mary Hutchinson, dau Edward Hutchinson of Alford. She sister of William who with wife Anne (Marbury) had arrived Boston 1634. Part of Rev John Cotton group, St Botolph's Church, Boston, Lincolnshire, moving to Boston: John, Mary, 5 children arrived 1636. Pastor Mt Wollaston (now Quincy); spoke in Boston. Because of his suppport of Anne's religious teachings, he was banished from MA 1637 following her conviction and banishment to RI. Bought land from Indians and founded Exeter, pastor until MA authority extended to area. Moved to Wells, ME until reconciled with MA and sentence reversed, 1644. To Hampton 1646, England 1655, Salisbury 1662 where he d 15 Nov 1679. 13 children; 9th:

Rebecca Wheelwright. b -?- at Exeter. She m (1) 4 Dec 1660, Samuel Maverick, Jr, son of Samuel Maverick [C70] who d 10 Mar 1664; m (2) Jan or Mar 12, 1671/72, WILLIAM BRADBURY.

(Crawford, Hoyt, Savage)

HILTON (CONT'D FROM [C66])

"Mary Hilton, dau Edward and Ann and g-g-dau of of both Gov's John Winthrop and Thomas Dudley"

This Mary Hilton m Thomas Bradbury states Noyes, Chandler, and she is our link to Dudley, Winthrop.

Some texts list this Mary Hilton as m Joseph Hall of Exeter with sons Edward, Joseph, including the noted Savage, and Dover vital records (see NEHGR 6:620).

However, Gary Boyd Roberts, NEHGS staff member, confirms it was Jane dau of Edward and Ann that m(1) Joseph Hall; (2) Richard Mattoon (NEHGS NEXUS XI (1994): 104), thus reconfirming Torrey, Noyes that Mary is ours.

Torrey is a monumental list of all New England m before 1700: a new supplement is very thin indeed. Torrey lists "Hall Joseph & Jane/Mary [Hilton?] d 1737, m/2 Richard Mattoon", which recognizes the question exists. For Thomas Bradbury, Torrey lists Jemima True as first wife but does not give second wife.

Noyes is typically the referee reference, for it is a recent (1939) work centering on use of court in addition to church, civil vital records used by others and often he has found new insight.

Noyes states Mary Hilton m Thomas Bradbury, and Jane Hilton m (1) Joseph Hall (2) Richard Mattoon: Edward Hilton's will named dau Jane Mattoon and Mary Hilton. Thus, Jane had married twice while Mary was still unmarried.

OTIS

John Otis. Hingham 1635. To Weymouth 1655. Wife Margaret d Jun 28, 1653. He d May 31, 1657, age 76. Dau Hannah Gile. (Pope)

GILL

Thomas Gill. Hingham 1635. Wife Hannah dau John Otis, she d Jan 25, 1675/6. Dau Hannah Gile bp Nov 10, 1645, m Samuel Clapp. He d Feb 24, 1704/5, age 89. (Pope)

CLAPP

Samuel Clapp-from [E66]. Scituate, MA. m Jun 14, 1666, Hannah Gill. Rep to General Court most yrs between 1692-1715. One of commissioners to settle boundary between Scituate and Marshfield, between Cohasset and Scituate. Hannah died Feb 24, 1722.

Joseph Clapp. b Dec 14, 1668. Lived in Scituate. Wife Abigail (-?- Clapp and history of Scituate; "Allen" says Weaver). 12 children.

Mary Clapp. b Mar 6, 1697; m William Hodges. Her brother Thomas entered Harvard at 15, ordained as preacher, and 1739 was chosen President of Yale.

(Clapp)

ANDREWS

Henry Andrews. Taunton 1638. Attorney. Will probated Jun 6, 1653. Wife Mary. Dau Mary m William Hedges, with son John. (Pope)

STREET

Rev Nicholas Street. From Taunton, England. Univ of Oxford, BA, Feb 1624/5. At Taunton, MA, ca 1638, as colleague of Rev William Hooke. To New Haven First Church there until death Apr 22, 1674. m (1) -?- Poole; 5 children includ Rebecca who m Benjamin Williams in line of descendants from Charlemagne to Gen Douglas MacArthur (NEHGR 97-342); and Susannah. (Pope, Roberts)

MACY

Capt George Macy. One of original purchasers at Taunton, MA in 1640. m Susanna, dau Rev Nicholas Street. Dau:

Elizabeth Macy m John Hodges. (Pope)

HODGES

William Hodges (Hedges), ship captain. In Boston 1663. m Mary Andrews, dau Henry Andrews, Jr.

John Hodges. b 1650, d 1719; m May 15, 1672 Elizabeth Macy.

William Hodges of Taunton, b Jun 6, 1682, d Jun 23, 1766; m (2) Mary Clapp

Mary Hodges of Woodstock. d Sep 14, 1796, m William[5] Chandler. (Chandler)

GO TO WILLIAM[5] CHANDLER - CHART C65

CHART C68 - (Chandler) HODGES: ANDREWS, CLAPP, GILL, MACY, OTIS, STREET

This page is intentionally blank.

WOOD

Thomas Wood. At Rowley; m Jun 7, 1654, Ann -?-. Land deed 1657. Carpenter. In 1675 his house burned; daughter age 10 died saving brother. He was ca 40 in 1675; buried Sep 12, 1687. Wdw d Dec 29, 1714.

John Wood. b Nov 2, 1656; m Jan 16, 1680, Isabel Hazen. To Bradford 1683, Littleton 1726. 13 children.

Abigail Wood. b Dec 14, 1700; m Joseph Tenney. (Tenney)

ARMSTRONG

Jonathan Armstrong. At portion of Pawcatuck, CT, claimed by Westerly, RI, by 1670. Land granted Norwich 1678. 4 child: Benjamin, Jonathan, Mary, Martha. Prob father of: (BT 1744,2/6/11; Savage)

Benjamin Armstrong. b 1648 Nowich, son Jonathan of Westerly, RI. m Rachell -?-. At Norwich with bro Jonathan; to Franklyn 1682. d Jan 10, 1717/18. 4 sons. (Savage, -Gen & Bio Record)

John Armstrong. b Dec 5, 1678, Norwich; m Jan 18, 1710, Ann Worth [C60]. Original settler at Franklyn. He d Mar 21, 1749. 12-13 child; eldest: (Savage; Walworth)

John Armstrong. b Oct 11, 1711; m Oct 9, 1735, Mary Durkee [C69.1] at Norwich. (BT 1578, 10/17/10)

Olive Armstrong. b Jul 5, 1736, Woodbury, CT; m John Tenney. (Note her sister and dau both named Eunice.) (BT 1578, 10/17/10)

HAZEN

Edward Hazen. At Rowley, first mention is burial wife Elizabeth 1649. Selectman 1650-1668. m (2) Hannah Grant, 11 child. He buried Jul 22, 1683. (Jewett, NEHGR 33-229)

Isabell Hazen. b Jul 21, 1662.

TENNEY

Thomas Tenney. Prb b 1612. Wife Ann Mighill; with Rev Ezekiel Rogers's company, Rowley, Yorkshire, 20 families at Salem Dec 1638 and founding Rowley MA, Apr 1639. Ann buried Sep 26, 1657; he m (2) Feb 24, 1658, Elizabeth, wdw Francis Parrat. He d Feb 20, 1700, in Bradford, MA.

John Tenney, Deacon. b Dec 14, 1640, Rowley; m (1) Feb 26, 1663, Mercy Parrat, d Nov 27, 1667, 2 child; (2) Susanna Woodbury. He d Apr 13, 1722

Samuel Tenney, Deacon. b Nov 20, 1667; m (1) Abigail Bailey, d Nov 1689; (2) Dec 18, 1690, Sarah Boynton. Lt in militia, member of Colonial Assembly 1725, led church song service 25 yrs. He d Feb 3, 1747/48; she d Apr 3, 1709. 12 child "Truly a great and good man"-Tenney.

Joseph Tenney. b Mar 16, 1698/9, Bradford, MA, (now Groveland); m Feb 14, 1722/23, Abigail Wood. To Norwich, CT, 1723, 9 child there; to Woodbury, CT, where he d Apr 20, 1775.

John Tenney. b Sep 2, 1729, at Norwich; m Mar 11, 1755, Olive Armstrong, b Jul 5, 1736, Woodbury, CT. To Hanover, NH, Jun 1770. Rev soldier Pvt, NH. He d Feb 19, 1810, she d Aug 18, 1806. 11 children.

Eunice Tenney. b Jan 27, 1763, Norwich, CT; m William Chandler. (Jewett, Tenney)

GO TO WILLIAM[6] CHANDLER - CHART C65.

GRANT

Thomas Grant. At Boston 1638. Wdw Jane at Rowley 1643. 4 children b in England; Hannah m Edward Hazen. (Jewett)

PARRAT

Francis Parrat. At Rowley 1640; m Elizabeth Northend [C54]. Town clerk 14 yrs, deacon 1655. He d 30(7)1656. 8 child. Dau Mercy b 23(1)1646. (Jewett)

PELL

Ellen Pell. Maid servant to Atherton Haulgh; admit Boston church 1641, to Rowley 1643; m John Bointon (Pope)

HOPKINSON

Ann (-?-) came with husband Michael Hopkinson, as servant Jacob Elyott, admitted 1st Church Boston 1638; at Rowley 1639. He d 1649; she m(2) John Trumble, town clerk Rowley, d 1657; m (3) Richard Swan. (Jewett)

SWAN

Richard Swan. Boston 1638, Rowley 1639; m (1) Ann d 1639; m (2) Ann wdw John Trumble. He buried May 14, 1678; she d Mar 30, 1675. His will: son-in-law Joseph Boynton, wife Sarah. Dau Sarah b Jan 11, 1671/2; m Joseph Boynton. (Jewett, Pope)

BOYNTON

John Boynton, bro of William [C45]. b ca 1614. At Rowley by 1643; m Ellen Pell of Boston. Tailor. 7 children; oldest: (Jewett, Hoyt, Savage)

Joseph Boynton. b ca 1645, Rowley; m May 13, 1669, Sarah Swan. Capt in Col Wainwright's First Regt at Front Royal. To Groton, CT 1715; Rowley by 1720 He d Dec 16, 1730 at 85; she d Feb 27, 1718/19.

Sarah Boynton. b Jan 11, 1671/2. (Jewett)

CHART C69 - (Chandler) TENNEY: ARMSTRONG, BOYNTON, GRANT, HAZEN, PARRAT, PELL, SWAN, WOOD

VINSON

William Vinson. At Gloucester, Freeman 1643. Wife SARAH -?-. Selectman 1646, to New London. She d 4 Feb 1660; he m(2) 10 Jun 1661 Rachel Cooke. Dau Sarah Vinson b -?- but before William at Gloucester; m Jeffrey Parsons. (Savage)

PARSONS

Jeffrey Parsons, b prob 1631 Alphington, Devonshire. At Gloucester; m 11 Nov 1657 Sarah Vinson He d 16-19 Aug 1689; she d 12 Jan 1708; 10 child

Elizabeth b 22 Mar 1669; m JOHN DURGY (Savage)

PICKWORTH

John Pickworth. Arrived 1630. At Plymouth 1632 m ANN --; Salem 1637; Ann joined church 1638, bp Ruth, 2 others 14 Oct 1638. 10 child. He d Jun-Nov 1663.

Ruth m NATHANIEL MASTERS. (GM)

MASTERS

John Masters. 1630 Watertown, Cambridge. Tavenkeeper. Wife JANE d 10 Dec 1639. He d 21 Dec 1639; will names Nathaniel below grandson. (GM)

Unnamed son who predeceased John. (GM)

Nathaniel Masters. Grantee New London 1649/50; at Manchester, MA, 1654 with wife RUTH PICKWORTH He d by 1708; she d 1716. 7 children.

Rebecca b c1675 m Samuel Lee. (Noyes)

LEE

Henry Lee. Cheshire to Boston 1656, Manchester, MA, 1650; there d 1675. Wife MARY --. Son:

Samuel Lee. bp Aug 1670. Housewright Marblehead area. m 8 Feb 1692 REBECKAH Mastus (MASTERS). She d 5 Nov 1723 age 48. 9 childrn; 2nd:

Mary Lee. b 20 Oct 1695; m JOHN DURGEE.

(Lee; BT 1578, 2/21/11; Manchester VR)

JORDAN

Stephen Jordaine. Mary & John 1634; Ipswich 1636, Newbury. d Feb 8, 1670. Wdw Susanna d Jan 25, 1673. Two dau who m Robert Cross and John Andrews both of Ipswich. (Savage)

CROSS

Robert Cross. b Jan 26, 1613. Mary & John 1634; at Ipswich, farmer. m Hannah Jordan by 1636. Served in Pequot War 1637. He d Feb 8, 1670.

Martha Cross. b Mar 15, 1643, Ipswich.

(Savage, BT 7781, 3/18/29)

DURKEE

William Durgy. Arrived Ipswich 1663 from West Indies (Savage). Durkee claims he b ca 1632, Meath? County, Ireland as "Darcy"; one of prisoners taken by Cromwell in 1642 rebellion, sent to Barbadoes and freed by Charles II in 1663; much supposition involved but interesting counterpoint to Bean [C22] and Hogg [Chapt 4]. At Boston as indentured servant Thomas Bishop. One of first Catholic Irish in Boston, would not renounce religion but some accommodation reached as he bought ¼ acre Ipswich in 1693. m Dec 20, 1664, Martha Cross, after winning lawsuit by father for abusing dau and counter-suit by William for withdrawing consent after giving it. He d -?-; she d Jan 11, 1726/7 Windham. 10 child

ii. John Durgy, Deacon. b Jan 3, 1664/5 Ipswich; m (1) Mar 22, 1688/9 Elizabeth Parsons, Gloucester, d Sep 23, 1711; m (2) Oct 18, 1712, Hannah Bennett. 3 bros moved to Windham, CT: John 1711, Thomas with mother Martha 1713, William 1713; perhaps father. John Durkee of Gloucester bought land Windham 1715 (Larned), signed petitions to form Hampton church 1723. He d Sep 11, 1739.

John Durkee Jr, Deacon. b Sep 23, 1689, Ipswich. m (1) Dec 12, 1713, Mary Lee, Gloucester, d Dec 15. 1732; (2) Mar 28, 1738, Hannah Adgate. He was wealthy, active in Hampton church. He d Apr 21, 1751. 4 daus.

Mary Durkee. b 1716 Gloucester. Durkee says wills of Samuel Lee and John Jr prove this Mary to be one who m John Armstrong, not Mary dau of another Deacon John at same time. (Durkee)

GO TO JOHN ARMSTRONG - CHART C69

v. William Durgy. b 1672 Ipswich or Dover; m Jan 13, 1704, Rebecca Gould. Of first settlers Windham 1703. He d Mar 2, 1732.(Durkee, Larned, Ipswich VR)

Martha Durkee. b Dec 11, 1705, dau William Durkee and Rebeckah; we presume Martha who m John Hibbard (Windham VR, CT IGI-only Martha in CT this age)

GO TO JOHN[4] HIBBARD - CHART C50

WARREN

Abraham Warren. Salem 1637, Ipswich 1648. d 1654; will mentioned dau Sarah. (Savage)

GOULD

Henry Gould. Ipswich, Freeman 1641. Town commissioner 1696-7. m Sep 20, 1675, Sarah dau Abraham Warren who d 1654. Wdw Alice.

?

Rebecca Gould. Perhaps dau of Henry, Sarah, says BT, but adds this family is listed in Gould, in Appendix as unassigned, and Rebecca is not shown as a dau. (BT 8272, 6/8/34)

CHART C69.1 - (CHANDLER, TENNEY) DURKEE, CROSS, GOULD, JORDAN, LEE, MASTERS, PARSONS, PICKWORTH, VINSON, WARREN

CHART C70

BIOGRAPHIES FOR SHORT FAMILY LINES

These biographies are for short lines that do not fit on charts, typically the families of early wives. Reference to applicable chart is given in brackets, e.g., [C36].

Hadden/Haddon/Haden, Jarrett/Jared/Garret/Garhard. Came on Confidence, Boston, 12 Jun 1630. Tailor. At Salisbury 1640 with wife Margaret. He d 14(2)1668; she d 20 Mar 1672/3. Dau Mary m c1656 HENRY BLESDALL [C36]. (Hoyt, Pope)

Maverick, Samuel. (For information only: in Johnson line we descend from his son's widow by her second marriage [C67].) A "sleeper" who cries for further study. MA texts are one-liners about settling on Noodles Island; NH and ME texts suggest a strong player in restraining MA intolerance for both other religions and other land patents. (Records of family stated to be lost in Charlestown fire 1776.) Arrived 1624; merchant, settler at Charlestown (Chelsea) in 1625 prior to arrival of Winthrop, granted land 1633 Noodles Island; and later in Maine and New York. He described early MA, NH, and ME settlements visited in his travels in 1660 book "A Briefe Description of New England" (reprinted in NEHGR 39:33). Born 1602. Pope and Savage refused to recognize Samuel as son of Rev John Maverick despite clear statement by contemporaneous writer Josselyn; parentage now proved by 1612 legal document naming Samuel as son of John (NEHGR 96:232). Came with Robert Gorges, at Pascatqua (Rye) and Chelsea. Settled on Noodles Island (now East Boston) 1625. Entertained Governor Winthrop on arrival 1630 at what appears to have been an elaborate fortified house in Charlestown; routinely courteously entertained dignitaries visiting at Boston. In 1635 he went to VA in his own ships to buy cattle. Owned property in Boston and Braintree. However, as Church of England or Episcopalian, he was barred from participating in Boston affairs. He vigorously opposed MA religious intolerance and expansion of control over other land grants; perhaps because of this, he moved to York, ME, 1634, and to New York 1649. Upon restoration of Charles II, he went to England to protest MA polices, and returned in 1664 as one of four royal commissioners based in NY to investigate and adjust all matters. Apparently reconciled land patents in ME that had been grabbed by MA; however, second MA charter in 1692 gave MA the areas of ME and Nova Scotia. Samuel married Amias (Cole), widow of David Thompson (Scotch apothecary of Plymouth, England, who arrived 1623 on Thompson's Island, Boston Harbor). Maverick believed to have lived in Thompson home at Winnisimet (Mystic), and inherited when Thompson died 1628 in Indian attack. Son of Rev John Maverick, and brother of Antipas of Isles of Shoals, ME, Moses of Marblehead, MA, and Elias of MA. Rev John Maverick, famous minister at Exeter, England; came over on ship Mary & John 1630, settled in Dorchester. Noted for attempting to dry some wet gun powder over an open flame, part of town supplies stored in his Dorchester meeting house; roof gone, but he was uninjured. His church moved to Windsor, CT in 1635; he ill, could not follow, dying at Dorchester 3 Feb 1636/7. John and his wife Mary Gye of old English families (she is listed in Weis) but they are not our ancestors. (NEHGR 69:146, 78:448, 96:232, 115:248; Titcomb)

Shorthose, Robert. Charlestown 1634. Wife Catharine. Children John 1637, Elizabeth 1640, but a dau Katharine not mentioned. He not mentioned after 1658. See SMEDLEY, BAPTIST, [C70]. (Noyes)

Smedley, Baptist or Baptize. Concord 1639; m Katharine Shorthouse; d 16 Aug 1675 at 85; dau Mary m 10 Dec 1667, ISAAC SHEPARD [C51]. (Noyes)

Smith, Nicholas. b ca 1629. Exeter, NH, by 1658; Selectman 1658, tavernkeeper 1659, constable 1668-1669. m (1) -?-; (2) after Oct 1665, Mary (Satchell) Dale. He d 22 Jun 1673. 5 children; by 1st wife dau Ann b 8 Feb 1663, who m ISRAEL CLIFFORD [C20]. (Noyes)

Ann Smith who m Israel Clifford is probably the Ann Smith involved with Eunice Cole. Cole was tried and convicted for witchcraft in 1656, sentenced to be confined until

released. She was released and returned to Hampton 1671. She was arraigned again Oct 1672 on charges among others of enticing a young girl, Ann Smith, to live with her. She was released, the court finding "not Legally guilty acording to Inditement butt just ground of vehement suspissyon of her haueing had famillyarryty with the deuill". (Dow)

Wyat, John. Ipswich, 1639; d 1665. (A brief record in Pope, Savage). Dau Mary may be one who married Henry Kimball [C45].

Wyeth, Humphrey (Withe, Wise). At Ipswich 1635 (Noyes) 1638 (Savage), d soon after. Wdw Susanna -?- m (2) Samuel Greenfield who took over property without authority; court directed protection of rights of children by Wyeth and thus listed them. Dau Ann m(1) William Taylor [C20]. (Noyes)

CHART C71
EARLY CASE IN NEW ENGLAND

The lines for John Case [C57] and Isaac Case [E80] stop short of the first immigrant. The relationship among early Case names is not established (Case, TAG 34-65):

Earliest was an Edward Case, first mentioned on jury list at Plymouth 1636. Among first 46 purchasing shares in Taunton 1637 were Edward Case, and Elizabeth and brother William Poole of Taunton, England, from Dorchester, MA; Edward may have come from Watertown or Dorchester, MA. Deputy for Taunton 1640. Last mention 1658. Early records were destroyed and no record is found of his marriage, children, or death. Because of the proximity of Taunton to Swansea, we suggest Edward as progenitor for Isaac Case [E80], despite note in Second Boat of five Williams in sequence. Case suggests, with no reason but dates, that Edward is father of the following five, possibly all brothers although only two are so named:

(1) Henry Case of Hartford and Southold (Long Island). Mentioned in court case 1655 with John Case. Denied release from indenture 1655. At Long Island 1658. Shoemaker. m 1658 Martha, dau Matthias Corwin. He d ca 1664. Sons Henry b 1659, Theophilus.

(2) John Case of Windsor 1639, Maspeth Kills (LI) 1656, Simsbury 1669. m (1) ca 1656 Sarah Spencer, (2) Elizabeth Loomis. 10 children b 1658-1682. Genealogy of line given in Goodwin.

(3) Richard Case of Hartford. First mention 1663 m to Elizabeth Purchase. At Wethersfield. Similarity of childrens' names suggests relationship to John Case.

(4) Thomas Case of Newtown (LI). Named by John Case in power of attorney 1656; named William brother in his will; m (1) Elizabeth Meacock, wdw of Peter Meacock of Newtown before 1661; in Apr 1665 Gov Nichols of NY dissolved marriage of Thomas Case and Mary Meacock; m(2) Mary, prob dau of William Graves of Newtown who names Mary Case dau in his will 1679 (Savage). He was Freeholder at Newtown 1686, also at NY, PA; perhaps d 1692 Fairfield, CT, without issue. A Quaker continuously in trouble.

(5) William Case of Rhode Island. Named brother in Thomas Case will. Only Case on ship manifest is a "Wm Casse" on Dorset from Gravesend, England, Sep 3, 1635, who may be this William. At Newtown (LI); Freeman in Providence 1655; at Newport same year; in Newtown 1655 to death, Deputy 1667-1675, and signed deed 1674. Wife Mary (prob dau Emanuel White and Katherine of Watertown, m 1638/9); Mary named wdw Oct 8, 1676. Three children: William in East Greenwich d 1713; Joseph in Portsmouth b 1654 d 1741; James in Little Compton b perhaps 1660; perhaps also George at Warwick b 1643. Genealogy in Austin.

There was also a William Case at Charlestown, MA, 1686, who m Mary Starkey and later was at Pemaquid (NEHGR 46-146).

Exchange of comments in Boston Transcript (BT 1271-12/1/09, 3/2/10, 3/23/10) noted a William Case a weaver of unknown origin at Edgartown (Martha's Vineyard) 1652 who d 1659 leaving a widow, unidentified descendants, and confused land title; and a William Case at Newtown (LI) whose 1727 will leaves to his five daughters "all my right and title in Martha's Vineyard", a right that has not been identified; either or both of whom might be connected to John Case of Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, also a weaver, the start of the Martha's Vineyard Case line given by Banks. See [C57].

JOHN WINTHROP

John Winthrop [C66] was born was born 12 Jan 1587/8, the year of the Spanish Armada. He was the son of Adam Winthrop, a London merchant who had purchased Groton Manor near Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk, and his second wife Ann Browne. The manor house is gone, but the manor church still stands. He married 16 Apr 1605 Mary Forth; she died 26 Jun 1615 leaving John age 27 and six children. John married three later wives. He was a *Puritan*, one who remained with the Church of England believing it could be best reformed from within. (The *Pilgrims* left the Church believing it beyond reform, and started their own church.)

St. Bartholomew's Church, Groton, Suffolk

After Trinity College, Cambridge, he was a lawyer in London. In 1629 he joined the investors forming the new Massachusetts Bay Colony as a commercial venture. He was elected that fall to plan, organize, and then lead the expedition to leave the next spring to found the city of Boston. They left England in Spring 1630 on 14 ships with 700 people. He thus was the first governor of Massachusetts. In the annual elections from 1630-1644 he and Thomas Dudley were either governor or deputy governor. Their granddaughter Ann Dudley, our ancestor, is remembered for saying, "No matter who wins the election. Grandfather will be Governor." John died 26 Mar 1649, buried on Kings Chapel grounds in Boston.

A prolific writer, he is perhaps best known for his 1630 sermon written during the voyage, where he called Boston the biblical "City on a Hill", and urged his settlers to conduct themselves accordingly:

> "... for wee must Consider that wee shall be as a Citty upon a Hill, the eies of all people are uppon us; ... the Lord our God may blesse us in the land whither wee goe to possesse it: ... But if our heartes shall turne away soe that wee will not obey, but shall be seduced and worshipp other Gods our pleasures, and proffitts, and serve them, it is propounded unto us this day, wee shall surely perishe out of the good Land whither wee passe over this vast Sea to possesse it; Therefore lett us choose life, that wee, and our Seede, may live; by obeyeing his voyce, and cleaveing to him, for hee is our life, and our prosperity."

But perhaps his greatest legacy is the legislation passed 10 Dec 1649 by the General Court titled, "The Massachusetts Body of Liberties". This Act contains 98 specific, detailed *written* recitations of the inviolate civil liberties of the Freemen of the Colony, as opposed to the unwritten English common law and the written but very brief Magna Charta of 1215. At that time there was no written law in England and indeed no law colleges. This first-of-a-kind work is obviously the product of many people. The towns were first asked for recommendations in 1635, a committee was formed in 1637, and one man, Nathaniel Ward, deserves the credit for actually writing the final text. But it was Governors and Deputy Governors John Winthrop and Thomas Dudley who provided the leadership and guidance during this difficult period of civil war in England that created this written document that with other documents would form the basis of our Constitution.

The image of the statue of John Winthrop is from website of the Architect of US Capitol, www.aoc.gov and enter John Winthrop in Search box. Each state may place two statues of their prominent historical citizens in the Capitol building. (Other one from Massachusetts: Samuel Adams.) Extract from "City on the Hill" sermon is from Mt Holyoke College website www.mtholyoke.edu/acad/intel/winthrop.htm. Descendents may join the Winthrop Society. For more details, search for John Winthrop on Internet.

STATUS OF SEARCH FOR THE ORIGIN OR ROBERT HOGG OF SPRINGFIELD

Robert Hogg in his first deed at Springfield NH 16 Mar 1789 is called "of Weare". It should be simple to connect him to a Robert Hogg at Weare – just look for a deed, will or probate where the Robert Hogg "of Springfield" disposed of some land owned at Weare. Not so! To review: Robert Hogg at Springfield was born 1760-1765 by census ages, especially age 60-70 in 1830 and 70-80 in 1840. He died 1840-1850 for only his (second) wife is in the 1850 NH census. He m(1) Elizabeth, perhaps Elizabeth Browley who married (intentions) 9 Jun 1782 a Robert Hogg at Bocscawen; perhaps the Elizabeth Hogg Osborne who died 5 May 1822 age 62 on her gravestone at Springfield, thus b 1760. Children were born ca 1782 (Elizabeth) and 17 Feb 1782 (John). He sold his farm at Springfield to sons, and later moved to Plainfield where as "Capt Robert Hogg" he m(2) 1 May 1823 Sally Sanborn of Plainfield. ("Capt" is probably clerk's confusion with Capt Charles Hogg.) Sally corresponds to the sister of Jonathan Sanborn, a neighbor of Robert at Springfield; a married sister lived at Plainfield. Sally Hogg was living with her sister's family at Plainfield in 1850 and 1860 census; she died 8 Aug 1862 age 90 at Plainfield. No death record or gravestone has been located for Robert Hogg and without a death date we cannot fix his birth date.

There is indeed a Robert Hogg jr found at Weare through at least 10 Mar 1789, who by deeds is said to be the son of Master Robert. But there is no documented connection to Robert of Springfield: no deeds, no wills. Worse, this Robert should be born by 1754 to be 21 for land purchase by deed 18 Feb 1775, and he would be 86 in 1840 census. He sold land at Weare by deed signed 1799 with wife Alenor (Eleanor?) but recorded 16 Nov 1784, and a deed signed 25 Aug 1781 with wife Alener. A Robert Hogg at Dunbarton married (intentions) Mar 1768 Helener Hogg. We are told Master Robert moved to Salisbury about 1793 and he did buy land at Salisbury in May 1784, and he and wife Elizabeth sold all his land in Dunbarton in two deeds in 1784 and 1800. He is said to have died at Salisbury; or at Dunbarton in 1806. His daughter Elizabeth married Richard Greenough, and they were also at Salisbury, buying land there 1781; they may have disposed of Robert's estate. But we find no disposition of his land, no quit claim deeds for release by Robert and Charles that would prove they were heirs, no deeds of sale, no will, no probate.

Still worse, there are many loose Robert Hogg in the area. One in 1810 census is at Hopkinton on the north border of Weare, age "over 45". Another Robert Hogg (John^{2} William^{1}) was born 10 Jul 1756 at Londonderry, with "no further record". There are two records for (two?) Robert Hogg as Revolutionary soldiers from Dunbarton, in 1775 and in 1778, but they cannot be identified. And several more.

Bottom Line: To prove a Robert Hogg is Robert of Springfield, we must prove many other Robert Hogg are not.

Old Master Robert Hogg was also an excellent teacher and disciplinarian, but not quite so popular [as one of the other teachers]. The boys thought he was too strict, so they met, decided to commence war on him the next day, and chose Joseph Felch, Jr., "a great broad-shouldered six-footer," captain. When the time came, Captain Felch stepped to the woodpile behind the chimney, took a stick, put it to his shoulder, saying "Shoulder Arms." His men all sprung to their feet for action. But Master Hogg was too quick for them. Shouting "Ground Arms," he caught up a cudgel and knocked Captain Felch senseless to the floor. His men were so dismayed at seeing their leader fall that they at once took their seats and the school was perfectly orderly all the rest of the term.

-Little, "History of Weare", p 274

CHAPTER 5

JOHNSON/HOGG (CONTINUED)

"I have always lived a Hogg, and I shall die a Hogg."

- Abner Hogg, when his five brothers and his son changed their names. Combat veteran June 1776-May 1780, 10 battles with Continental Army. 13 children. NH State Legislator at age 84. Died at New Boston, NH, in 1856, age 97. (Not our ancestor).

Robert Hogg

In Chapter 4, the discussion of the Hogg line went as far back as Robert and Charles Hogg, two brothers who arrived as farmers in Springfield, NH, around 1790. In this chapter, we will discuss earlier generations, although the bottom line will be "we just do not know."

Robert remained in Springfield and raised his family. We surmise Robert was born 1755-1762 based on his age groupings in the censuses and birth date of his first child (at least in Springfield). His wife is not found except as "Hannah" in FLC (below); his marriage is not listed in IGI. Charles is named in the family history of his wife (Little), but other than his birth date of 22 Jan 1766, no information is given for prior to his marriage. His marriage and the birth of his children are listed in IGI, but his own birth is not. Robert's sons were the only Hoggs to change their name to "Johnson". Charles changed his name to "Church", a name selected by other Hoggs.

As the approach, one looks for a Robert and Charles fitting these characteristics among the Hoggs in NH. There are over 100 Hoggs before 1790 in just the Londonderry-Dunbarton-Deering area, yet by the early 1800's virtually every Hogg had changed to other names to end the jokes. Tracking Hoggs is further complicated by the spelling variations (one person being referred to by the town clerk as Hog, Hoaig, and Hoige in various town offices over a period of years). To add to the name confusion, the variants of "Hogg" overlap those of "Hoag", a separate family fortunately usually in different towns than the Hoggs. The Hoags derive from John Hoag at Newbury, MA, in 1669, English or Welsh, and Quakers.

The tools available are the many town histories, the IGI (which in NH contains the town vital records, identifiable by Batch Number 754-), the 1790 census and the 1776 Association Test. The latter was the result of the Continental Congress recommendation in March 1776 that the Colonies identify and disarm Tories. New Hampshire required the selectmen of each town to have each male 21 and older sign either accepting or refusing an oath to pledge his life and fortune "to oppose the Hostile Proceedings of the British Fleets and Armies against the United American Colonies." We can imagine the town fathers pursuing signatures with vigor to search out Tories; however, those refusing appear to be Quakers, officials that held appointments such as judges; and, perhaps because of a failure to include a category for "absent", many soldiers are listed. The Test is better than a census, for a disinterested census clerk is counting only those present on a specified day whereas here the town fathers were required to account for all their adult male inhabitants.

Fortunately, we have a Rosetta Stone in the form of an article published in 1933 as part of the 40-year series of articles with readers' genealogical questions and answers in the newspaper "The Boston Evening Transcript". Fortunate in that reader "A.M.T." asked about New Hampshire Hoggs,

fortunate that genealogist "F.L.C." had research prepared, and fortunate the "Transcript" chose to devote five days to publish the entire article on what must be regarded at best as an obscure topic. This article is cited here as FLC, and reproduced in the Appendix for reference. "F.L.C." had assembled over 100 Hoggs into families consistent with all the available information from all the sources. This structure proposed by this researcher is a logical guess not a proven fact, but it at least defines options and points the direction for further research. Most importantly, this article represents the state of knowledge in 1933, and there need be no concern that there is a book somewhere with the answer if we could just find it.

The family structure is presented in FLC without supporting logic. We have examined the FLC structure critically, comparing it to all other available sources. The males in the first three generations are shown in Chart D1. We find that the Hoggs come from three brothers arriving at Londonderry from Ulster, joined later by a widow with five sons. William arrived not with the first settlers in 1719 but "shortly after" and by 1725 when his first son was born according to vital records. His brothers John and Thomas were land owners in 1727. Although it does not affect our story, the family of Widow Hogg illustrates the variations in source material. Hurd in his history of Jaffrey has an engaging story of Widow Hogg arriving in Londonderry in 1754 with five sons, oldest Robert 22, William, Joseph 13, Simpson, and Samuel. The family is traced in detail as a family, whereas other town histories give only the history of the son living in that town, many not mentioning Widow Hogg as the mother. The family is confirmed in Annett, published in 1934, after FLC. FLC chose for some reason to ignore Widow Hogg, and instead listed only Robert and Joseph as sons of the deceased father, and with no mention of Widow Hogg, created an admittedly artificial family based on [F]-Joseph as a father for William, Joseph, Simpson, and Samuel. This schema creates an extra Joseph; indeed, the [D2]-Joseph of FLC appears to be a confusion of the Irish birth that should go to the Joseph of Jaffrey and the Londonderry activities that should go to [F]-Joseph. In Chart D1, we have elected to show the simpler structure using the Widow Hogg of Annett.

With respect to our family, we find only two surprises in FLC. First, we have not found the reference for the statement in FLC that Charles was in Fisherfield (Newbury, NH) before Springfield; Hurd states only that a John Hogg was selectman in Newbury in 1793, identified by FLC as John^{3} (John^{2}, [B]-John Hogg). Second, we find no other reference for the statement in FLC that our Robert's wife was named Hannah (Stark says Master Robert Hogg's wife was Hannah and FLC may have mis-spoke); or for the statement that he came from Dunbarton to Springfield.

We find four options to tie to our Hoggs in Springfield, discussed in the following paragraphs:

(1) "F.L.C." proposes Robert and Charles as unlisted sons of Master Robert Hogg, the first school teacher in Dunbarton 1764-1790. He notes that Master Robert is called by Stark in "History of Dunbarton" probably a cousin of Samuel and John (sons of B-John). He then adds Master Robert and Lieutenant James to the known children of A-William. The time line is feasible. We have estimated our Robert's birth year to be 1755-1762. If we allow Master Robert to be born 1735-1742, at the end of the existing children of A-William, then Master Robert would be age 20-30 for the birth of Robert, age 22-29 when he settled in Dunbarton, 36-44 for the 1776 Association Test (which we know brothers Robert, James, and cousin David refused to sign in Dunbarton), and age 48-58 for the 1790 census. Adding children to A-William is not unreasonable given the general confusion of the time; but the total of eight sons is perhaps questionable.

We find factors in support of these assignments. "The History of Weare" (Little) refers to both Master Robert and to a Robert Jr. In 1772 Master Robert Hogg settled on Lot 98 Range 7, and later built his house on Lot 89 Range 7, teaching in the public schools for many years (p 176). In 1776 James Hogg settled on Lot 89 Range 7, and in 1777 he sold it to Robert Hogg, Jr, of Weare (p 178). Taxpayers in Weare in 1788-1793 included Robert Hogg, Jr (p 328). While at that time "Jr" was used to identify a younger relative of the same name but not necessarily a son, there is

a degree of confirmation. If Robert Jr is our Robert, his birth date must be between 1755 (for later census, and to miss Association Test) - 1756 (to buy his father's house in 1777). Lt James Hogg was also at Weare in this period. Robert raised a foundling who took the name John Church, giving a family basis for Charles's choice of Church (Stark understood "Church" came from his being left as an infant at the church door.

The most compelling evidence is our discovery of the names of the children of Elizabeth. Dearborn, in his history of Salisbury, NH, where Robert ended his years, stated "Robert Hoag, who originally wrote his name Hogg, ... was of Scotch parentage and may have been related to the family of the name who came to this country with the ancestors of General Stark ... his daughter married Richard Greenough." A recent genealogy (Greenough, 1969) lists the marriage of Richard Greenough and Elizabeth Hoag, giving her birth as 1753, her death as 1810, and the children as:

Betsey 1771	Bracket Leavitt 1777	John 1790	Ezra 1796
Charles 1773	Hepzibah(*) 1782	Edna 1792	Hannah 1798
Robert 1775	Moses 1786	Agnes 1794	James 1800

(*)-born in Springfield (IGI)

The first three children have the names we seek! Betsey could be named for Elizabeth herself or for her grandmother for Master Robert's wife was Hannah; we also found Elizabeth as the name of the daughter of our Robert. Charles could be named for Elizabeth's brother; and Robert for Elizabeth's other brother, or her father, or the father of her husband. We note Archibald Stark, the immigrant ancestor of the General Stark mentioned, arrived in 1722; a list of fellow passengers has not been located.

On the negative side, we note that Master Robert is called explicitly "a person of education, from England" in Stark and "a native of England" in Hurd. Calling a person English in two histories of the Scotch-Irish town of Dunbarton cannot be ignored. FLC says he was the Robert Hogg signed as refusing the Association Test in Dunbarton, and was called "Hoag" in Salisbury (NH); the Hoag families in NH are generally Quakers, and thus of English not Scotch origin. Master Robert was an educated man, not likely if he were raised on the frontier in Londonderry. All of this would argue for Master Robert to be a separate arrival in Londonderry, as an educated Englishman and perhaps a Quaker. In rebuttal, Stark also stated in another section that "Master Hogg" was probably cousin of John and Samuel Hogg ("Hoog") who were "of Scottish descent". Finally, our Matthew would certainly have been aware if his grandfather were English and some one in this large family would have told Wells Johnson to stop the Scotch thing.

(2) As an alternate solution, we note that Robart^{3} born 1756 and his brother John^{3} born 1753 to (John^{2}, A-William^{1}) are not further tracked by FLC. The birth year is correct for this Robart to be Robert in Springfield; brother Charles would have to be added to John's children. There is very little known of this family; indeed, of the father John we know only that he was in Londonderry, in the minor town offices of Taythingman in 1756 and Hogreeve in 1760, and apparently died before 1776 for he is not needed to account for the Johns signing the Association Test. Hurd lists a John Hogg as selectman in Newbury in 1793 (near Springfield), where FLC states Charles was prior to Springfield; this John is not readily identifiable within the FLC families, where FLC assigns him to (John^{2}, B-John). There is also a Roba^{t} Hogg who signed the Association Test in Hampton in 1776 who is not tied to the FLC families, although Robart^{3} if born 1756 would be only 20 in 1776. As we lack any information on this Robert and John, there is no basis for our further analysis.

(3) "F.L.C." suggests that Robert and Charles could also be children of other sons of A-William, in particular Alexander and James. Sons John and William already have sons named Robert; Thomas went to Vermont before 1776; James has only daughters known with no mention of any sons. It is possible to add Robert and Charles as children of Alexander, between known sons William b 1755 and John b 1760. The real significance of this comment in FLC is that it weakens the case for Master Roberts.

(4) There is the possibility that Robert and Charles are new arrivals to New Hampshire, completely separate from the FLC families. However, a major contribution of the FLC paper is that it defines the progenitors of the Hoggs. The addition of new immigrants is a simplistic solution.

For the present, we accept the recommendation of "F.L.C." Meet your ancestors, quoting from FLC:

"Master Robert"[2], presumed son of William Hogg born ca 1735, was a celebrated teacher, well educated but eccentric. He taught the first schools in Dunbarton and Weare, and the later ones in Salisbury (NH). He settled in Dunbarton before 1764, and was chosen selectman at the first town meeting there in 1765; he was a prominent citizen for many years and held many town offices. He owned land in Weare near the Dunbarton town line as early as 1775 and began a settlement there, but spent little time as a resident. He, his brother Lieutenant James, and cousin David signed in Dunbarton refusing the Association Test in 1776. About 1793, he removed to Salisbury, where he may have been called "Hoag" and where he is said to have died at an advanced age. Among his presumed children were 1- Elizabeth [b 1753], who married Richard Greenough of Salisbury and died Dec 25, 1810, leaving 15 children; 2- Robert Jr [b 1755-6]; 3- Charles [b Jan 22, 1766]. There also lived in the family at one time a foundling boy, who was known in his early years as John Hogg, but who later called himself John Church; he became a well-to-do citizen, but in his old age fell into poverty and died on the Dunbarton town farm Dec 27, 1842, age 97. He married and had daughters, but probably no sons. (FLC)

William[1], our progenitor at Londonderry, arrived not with the first settlers in 1719, but "within a few years", perhaps already married to wife Elizabeth. If he arrived with Archibald Stark, as suggested by Dearborn, then he arrived in Fall, 1720, on a ship diverted from Boston to Maine because it carried smallpox. Stark was from Londonderry, Ireland, and moved to Londonderry, NH, from Maine. William is first mentioned for the birth of son John Mar 11, 1724/25, in the vital records of Londonderry (Annis). We assume that he, John, and Thomas were brothers (FLC), and perhaps the deceased James as well (Chart D1). He was on the agenda of town meetings from 1729-1736 with James Wallace following their arrest in Newbury (MA). The reason is not stated, but there was support for the two in Londonderry suggesting an inter-town squabble over land boundaries rather than individual transgressions. In the September 22, 1729, meeting the proprietors voted to pay to have the hay cut on the farms of the two, to pay for their support in the Newbury jail, and to provide bond; in the Mar 5, 1729/1730 meeting, they approved raising £160 to pay the Massachusetts court charge for their release; and six years later it still was on the agenda: Jun 24, 1736, "To see if the proprietors will satisfy Mr Robert Achimutey in the Cost & Charge that he laid out for Will^{m} Hogg as they did in James Wallace's affair". The item was deferred to the next meeting, and does not appear again. William held town offices as Howards and Surviers from 1738 - 1755, so the affair was not damaging to his reputation in Londonderry. William was also one of the proprietors of Dunbarton (as Starkstown) in 1752 and his sons settled there. In his old age he may have lived in Dunbarton and Weare, if he is the William over whose support the two towns quarreled in 1780. (FLC)

Londonderry

"No Surrender" - Siege of Londonderry 1689

The story of the settlement of Londonderry is as compelling as that of Plymouth Rock or of Governor Winthrop in Boston. Because William Hogg was not in the first group of settlers, we are not sure of the extent of his involvement. However, the following will introduce him, and our other Scotch-Irish ancestors. In addition, Londonderry, NS, was settled from Londonderry, NH.

The Scotch-Irish did not accept that label, except in the sense of Scotch-not Irish. They were

rigid Presbyterians, followers of Oliver Cromwell, enemies of both Popery and of the Church of England. In 1612, they settled in Ulster from Argyleshire, Scotland, at the invitation of James I who wished to resettle the depopulated lands confiscated from the Earl of Tyrone after the latest war with the Irish. The new settlers rebuilt the destroyed town of Derry, renaming it Londonderry. In the 1641 Irish Rebellion thousands of these Protestant Scotch-Irish were slain in an uprising by the native Catholic Irish leading to horrific repression by Cromwell's Ironside legion. Open warfare broke out again in 1660 when Charles II, a Catholic, withdrew support of the Protestant settlement; and again in 1688 between the supporters of James II (Catholic) and William III of Orange (Protestant). William of Orange defeated the Irish and French forces at the battle of Boyne 12 Jul 1690 and at Aughnim but not before the Scotch-Irish in Londonderry withstood a siege of 105 days with a loss of 4000 of the 7000 inhabitants from disease and starvation.

The story would make a good movie. The siege began with 13 apprentice boys closing the city gates in the face of the approaching Irish army while the city fathers debated what to do. But finally on the night of 28 July 1689, the last shoe and candle had been eaten and facing complete starvation the city planned for surrender in the morning -- when the long-delayed British fleet appeared in the river. The lead ship tried to break the chain stretched across the river but rebounded to become stuck in the mud. As the Irish approached the ship fired a full broadside and the recoil broke the ship loose. By then crews in small boats had cut the chain and the relieving ships sailed into the city port.

Parliament honored the survivors of Londonderry by granting permanent tax exemption and thus their names are known. At least five settlers in Londonderry. NH, still held this exemption ("exempt farms") at the beginning of the Revolution.

> "No matter how many of them dy'd for they were but a pack of Scot Presbyterians."
> - An English clergyman (Hanna).

However, the feeling of gratitude was short lived, for the Scotch-Irish were now required to adhere to the Church of England. Emigration was an attractive alternative. Early in 1718 Rev William Boyd addressed a petition to Governor Shute of Massachusetts signed by 328 proposed settlers. "James Hoog" and "Robert Hoog" are among the signatures on this petition (Bolton), although there is no list found of those on the boat several months later. Governor Shute responded, offering any unsettled land on the frontier, for he wished to plant these "Irish" as a line between his settlers and the Indians. Following this coordination with Governor Shute, five ships left Londonderry with 150 settlers for New England arriving at Boston 4 Aug 1718. Two additional ships followed. The bulk of the immigrants were from the valley of the Bann and of the Foyle, including Rev James McGregor of Aghadoway with a large section of his congregation. McGregor was a veteran of Londonderry as a lad of 12, claiming to have fired the gun from the church steeple that marked the end of the siege. After arriving at Boston the group split into several sub-groups:

-16-20 families took a ship to Casco Bay, ME, at the recommendation of Governor Shute to settle at Falmouth (now Portland). You will find in Chapter 6 that Falmouth was available because it had been destroyed and abandoned in the First Indian War in 1713; one wonders if anyone told the new arrivals. The settlers suffered terribly the first winter, the ship remaining frozen in the ice of Casco Bay. Even the conservative Massachusetts General Court was moved to send 100 bushels of wheat. In the Spring the survivors relocated to a new settlement at Nutfield (Londonderry) that had been both purchased from the Indians and granted by Massachusetts. In 1719. the area became part of New Hampshire, and a new application was made for a New Hampshire township, which led to a petition where the settlers complain of delays. Londonderry was incorporated in 1722. Londonderry was spared Indian attacks. Some writers attribute this to Rev McGregor being a college classmate of Governor Marquis de Vaudreuil in

----------"Quite certainly" brothers from Ireland -FLC----------

Bro of deceased James (Cutter, W.R.)

FAMILY [A]

William Hogg + Elizabeth -?-

Arrived Londonderry after first settlers of 1719: son born 1725. Proprietor of Dunbarton 1752

* John b Mar 11, 1724/25
* John b Sep 25, 1753
* Robart b Jul 10, 1756
* Thomas b Jul 23, 1726; to VT
Samuel (Dana)
Josuha
William [E] (Dana)
* William b Jul 29, 1728; Amherst
* John
* Robert - to Deering (Tennant)
* Moses - to Amherst (Tennant)
* Alexander b Jun 27, 1732; Deering
William
* Alexander
John (Church)
Samuel
George - Dunbarton, Deering
Master Robert - Dunbarton, Weare
Robert Jr - Springfield (sons: Johnson) --- OURS
Charles - Springfield (Church)
John - foundling (Church)
Lieut James - Dunbarton, Weare

FAMILY [B]

John Hogg + Elizabeth Hambleton

Londonderry land owner 1727. b Sep 1704, d Mar 6, 1795 at 91. 1740 to Hampstead, 1752 at Dunbarton

*Samuel b 1730
2 sons in 1790 census (i.e., still at home)
*John Hogg, Esq - Dunbarton
John - no issue
Thomas - no issue
Caleb
Jeremiah
*David
*"Abasser"=Ebenezer [G1]?
*Caleb

"Perhaps bro of A&B,all fm Ireland"-/----From "History of Jaffrey"--------

-FLC

FAMILY [C]

Thomas Hogg + Agnes -?-

Londonderry land owner 1727. b 1706, d Jan 8, 1748 age 42. At Londonderry.

* John b 1732 d 1755 age 23
*# Joseph b 1733/4 [F]
Thomas
(FLC cannot track these children)

FLC MAKES JOSEPH BELOW AND ROBERT UPPER RIGHT SONS OF DEAD JAMES; HURD (Jaffrey) MAKES ALL 5 TO RIGHT SONS OF WIDOW HOGG.

[D2] Joseph. b Ireland, d Londonderry after 1800. Came 1754 with brother Robert. Prominent in Londonderry. m Mary (Moore) Gregg.

Thomas
James
William
Hugh

- Either Joseph could be the one who was active in Londonderry in town offices 1758 to Constable in 1760.

FAMILY of

WIDOW HOGG (of James, died Ireland)

Arrived Londonderry 1754 with 5 sons: Robert,Joseph,Simpson,Samuel,William. She d 1807 at Jaffrey, with Joseph

[D1] Robert b 1732 Ireland, arrived in Londonderry 1754; to New Boston
James - to Francestown
Abner - to New Boston
William - to VT
John - to Plainfield
Robert - to Alstead
Samuel - to Walpole
William - to Jaffrey
William
Joseph b 1741 - to Jaffrey
Joseph
William
Simpson
John
Simpson - to Peterboro
James
Simpson
Joseph (prob)
William (prob)
Samuel - to Peterboro
* Joseph

Name changed within family [A] to: Church, Dana, Tennant, Woodbury; Johnson, used only by Robert son of our Robert

Name changed within family [B] to: Raymond

Name changed within family [D2] to: Moore.

Name changed within family above to: Bentley, Hodge, Huntley, Prentiss, Shepherd, Wilder

Structure is based upon FLC ("Boston Evening Transcript", 5941, Feb 3, 1933, et seq). [-] identifies paragraph number in FLC.

* - Documented as born of parents as shown, by vital records (Annis), IGI, or, for [B], a family bible (Stark).

CHART D1 - HOGG: MALES IN FIRST THREE GENERATIONS FROM LONDONDERRY

This page is intentionally blank.

French Canada, who allegedly wrote at one point to warn that he could no longer control events; others credit the purchase of the land from the local Indian chiefs instead of relying solely on the colonial grant. Rev McGregor was also famous for always having the musket he carried at Londonderry in his pulpit, loaded "in case of Indian attack".

- Other families settled in Andover and Dracut, MA, and from there about 200 moved to Worchester where a third attempt was being made in 1722 to settle following two failures caused by Indian raids. There is a story about the potato being introduced to the English settlers by the Scotch-Irish, from eyes brought with them from Ireland, and hence the term "Irish" potato; the story centers on the English family of Walker in Andover, having been given plants by the Scotch-Irish Young family, attempting to eat the leaves and the seeds formed from the flowers, only to discover the potatoes underground during plowing the next spring. The Scotch-Irish were not accepted by their English neighbors; indeed, during the night the Congregationalists destroyed the newly completed Presbyterian meeting-house in Worchester. Many moved to Pelham, NH (where we find no Hoggs).

Were William Hogg to have been a first settler of Londonderry, this would be his story. Because he was not, there are other possibilities to consider. There are many early Hogg:

- From Boston. Boston was the port of entry. John Hogg appeared before the General Court in 1637; Richard Hogg was a tailor in Boston in 1639, with children Joseph, Mary, and John (Pope). Cromwell sent 270 Scottish Royalists soldiers as prisoners to Boston in 1652, including Daniel, three-John's, and Niele Hogg (NEHGR 1-377, Dobson; cf Bean [C22]). A Charles Hogg was the master of the ship The Snow Dolphin arriving 6 Jun 1715, from Barbados (Whitmore). Scotch-Irish settlers from Maine withdrew to Boston at the outbreak of a frontier war, where they were issued orders to leave town to avoid becoming public charges: Tho. Hogg, wife, and two children from Arowshick, ME, were so listed 28 Oct 1723. Fathers listed on Presbyterian baptismal records in Boston 1730-1736 include George and William Hogg. John Hogg was a member of the Charitable Irish Society in Boston in 1738. George Hogg arrived at Salem from Ireland before 1732 (Bolton, E). However, in the 1790 census, there are only two Hogg or Hoag families in MA, David and Otis, both in Adams in the NW corner of the state.

- From Maine. Peter Hogg was the subject of a law suit at Saco in 1636 concerning payment for his labor in the caulking of a ship. Daniel Hogg was in Scarboro, ME, in 1687, although he probably was actually Fogg (Noyes). As indicated, a Scotch-Irish settlement at Falmouth failed in 1718-1719, moving to form Londonderry, NH. A second settlement in 1719-1720, led by Robert Temple, involved several hundred around Merrymeeting Bay and Arowshick (near Bath). However, this group was under pressure from raids, and many moved to Londonderry, such as Tho. Hogg and family mentioned above. Robert Hogg arrived at Boothbay, ME, from "Great Britain" in May 1764, with John Leishman, who was born in Falkirk, Scotland. (Bolton, E., citing Greene's Boothbay). No Hoggs are listed in the 1790 ME census.

- From Ulster. Once Londonderry was established, the settlement attracted further immigrants.

- From Scotland. Highland Scots emigrated to Londonderry in the period 1715-1745.

- From other colonies. Hoggs appear in Nova Scotia and in other American colonies.

- A Hoag. John Hoag was at Newbury in 1669, and had sons John b 1670, Jonathan b 1671, Nathaniel, and Benjamin, who led to the Hoags in New Hampshire.

"Our harvest being gotten in, our Governor sent four men on fowling, that so we might after a more special manner rejoice together, after we had gathered the fruit of our labors; they four in one day killed as much fowl, as with a little help beside, served the company almost a week, at which time amongst other recreations, we exercised our arms, many of the Indians coming amongst us, and amongst the rest their greatest King Massasoit, with some 90 men, whom for three days we entertained and feasted and they went out and killed five deer, which they brought to the Plantation and bestowed on our Governor and upon the Captain and others. And although it be not always so plentiful, as it was at this time with us, yet by the goodness of God, we are so far from want, that we often wish you partakers of our plenty."

- Our knowledge of this Thanksgiving comes not from Governor Bradford's journal, for he did not think it worth mention, but from the 11 Dec 1621 letter of Edward Winslow to a friend in London, printed in 1622 in "Mourt's Relation".

CHAPTER 6

WELLS

"May not, & ought not, the children of these fathers rightly say:
'Our faithers were Englishmen which came over this great ocean,
and were ready to perish in the wilderness. But they cried
unto y^{e} Lord, and he heard their voyce and looked on their
adverstie &c. Let them therefore praise y^{e} Lord because
his good and his mercies endure forever."
- William Bradford, Governor of Plymouth Colony,
writing in his journal to end the year 1621.

Our custom of celebrating Thanksgiving each November is generally credited to Mrs Sarah Josepha Hale, editor of "Godey's Ladies Book", a popular fashion magazine from 1830 to 1898. Mrs Hale was born at Newport, New Hampshire, Oct 24, 1788, and married David Hale, an attorney on October 13, 1813. Mr Hale died in 1822, leaving her and five children. She opened a ladies clothing shop, which was unsuccessful. More importantly, she was active in a literary society at Newport, and received some recognition for her writings. The combination led to her employment in 1828 with the "Ladies Magazine" in Boston, and, through promotions and mergers, to the influential position of editor of "Godey's" in New York in 1837.

As a result of her editorials and campaign of letter-writing in "Godey's Ladies Book" beginning in 1846, President Abraham Lincoln issued a proclamation in 1863 establishing Thanksgiving Day as the last Thursday in November of each year, to be a day of "Thanksgiving and praise to our beneficent Father who dwelleth in the heavens". The holiday has continued each year since.

A nation-wide day of Thanksgiving had been proclaimed earlier by President George Washington for November 26, 1789, for the conclusion of the war, and it was observed spasmodically for several years thereafter. Only John Adams and James Madison proclaimed national Thanksgiving Days. Mrs Hale wished to re-establish the day as one of prayer by all denominations. And she was indefatigable. Lincoln proclaimed a day in August 1863 as a national thanksgiving day for the victory at Vicksburg. Unsatisfied, Mrs Hale kept on until she got Thanksgiving established as the last Thursday of November of each year.

It appears that Mrs Hale wished to re-establish the Thanksgiving Day of President Washington, and there is no direct connection to the Pilgrims at Plymouth. But if Mrs Hale did consider an origin before Washington, we can note that she was from New Hampshire and Boston, it was during the Civil War, and she certainly was not thinking of Jamestown.

The Jamestown colony had a thanksgiving feast some years prior to the Plymouth colony; however, the first Thanksgiving Day is usually credited to Plymouth. That first Thanksgiving in October 1621 was a blast. Governor William Bradford set aside a day in which to give thanks to God for a successful harvest that summer following their first terrible winter at Plymouth when half of their number had died. He thoughtfully invited their Indian friend Massasoit to join them at a special dinner. Confusing his invitation for dinner with the traditional Indian harvest festival, Chief Massasoit did show up -- but together with 90 of his braves. Governor Bradford pictured his harvest disappearing at that one meal and another winter of short rations, until Massasoit sent out for deer. Because only four of eighteen wives and the six teenage girls had survived, the men helped with the cooking and serving. The party continued for three days: duck, goose, the five deer brought by Massasoit, shellfish, cornbread, fruits, wine, ... and the Indian Pudding that tradition says their friend Squanto had taught the Pilgrims to make. Should you wish to serve the first Thanksgiving menu, the Old Colony Club at Plymouth developed the

following menu and order of service for the formal luncheon December 22, 1769, for the first commemoration of the landing of the Forefathers (NEHGR 1:117). The custom was to start meals with a pudding: (1) A large baked Indian whortleberry pudding (use blueberries in Indian Pudding); (2) A dish of sauquetach (succotash: corn and lima beans); (3) A dish of clams; (4) A dish of oysters and a dish of codfish; (5) A haunch of venison, roasted; (6) A dish of sea-fowl (duck); (7) A dish of frost- fish (tom-cod, a variety of codfish) and eels; (8) An apple pie; (9) A course of cranberry tarts and cheese. Note Plymouth chose to commemorate the Landing, not Thanksgiving.)

You descend from four of the Mayflower Pilgrims at this scene, Stephen Hopkins and his daughter Constance, and Elder William Brewster and his wife Mary. Your (great)-great-great Aunt Mabel (Robbins) Whiting documented her descent through her mother from Stephen Hopkins for recognition by The General Society of Mayflower Descendants. Patricia has obtained recognition of a second descent, through her Grandfather Wells from Elder Brewster. (She is National Member No 59567/-California No 5763 with the Society.)

This little band of 102 came to New Plymouth, MA, from England in the ship Mayflower in 1620 in order to worship God in the manner they as Pilgrims believed to be correct. They were followed by others in the ships Fortune in 1621, Anne and Little James in 1623, and the Mayflower again in 1629. In another example of poor planning, the Fortune arrived in late November 1621, after the first Thanksgiving, with 36 new settlers and no provisions, so the colony did spend their second winter on short rations.

The Puritan movement arose from the religious and political turmoil in Europe during the 16th and 17th centuries. Martin Luther began the Reformation by nailing his paper to the church door at Worms Oct 31, 1517. In 1534-1535, the English Parliament passed acts declaring King Henry VIII to be the head of the Church of England, "in derogation of the Pope's authority". Papist properties were confiscated, and priests refusing to swear allegiance to the king were imprisoned and executed. In 1548, the first "Book of Common Prayer" was adopted to provide for uniform church services. Dissenters soon appeared who felt the church ceremonies and government were still too formal and too similar to the Roman church. One group, the "Puritans", desired a direct interpretation of the Bible, and one sub-group, termed "Separatists", preached that even to attend the Church of England service was a sin. This dissent was not tolerated by the king or the church, and our Pilgrims had no choice but to leave England.

They had sympathizers in Holland -- dissenters who had left England earlier. Indeed, the later church name comes from a paper published by William Ames in the Netherlands in 1610: "...Congregational independent...". They went first to Leyden before deciding to try to get approval to establish a colony in New England. An agreement was reached with a group called the Merchant Adventurers who would furnish venture capital for supplies, a royal patent was obtained for a colony, and two ships were hired, the Speedwell and the Mayflower. The Speedwell was hired to go from Holland to England with the religious group from Leyden, called "saints". In England, they were to join the larger group to sail on the Mayflower, called "strangers", people recruited by the pragmatic Merchants Adventurers for skills without regard to religious beliefs. The Speedwell reached England as planned. They set sail from Southampton on September 2, 1620, but the small Speedwell, carrying only 20 passengers, proved unseaworthy and they had to return to port. After two attempts, the Mayflower left by herself on September 6, 1620, with 102 passengers. Cape Cod was sighted on November 19, 65 days out of England, and on December 21st the Pilgrims landed at the site they selected, called Plymouth. Unfortunately, it was well into winter in New England, and only half would survive to the spring.

Stephen Hopkins

Stephen Hopkins was 35 when the Mayflower landed. As recorded by Governor Bradfordin his journal, "Came over on the Mayflower -Steven Hopkins and wife Elizabeth and two children called Giles and Constanta, a daughter, both by a former wife, and two more children by Elizabeth called Damaris and Oceanus, the last was born at sea; and two servants called Edward Doty and Edward Lister". Hopkins was particularly valued by Governor Bradford because he was the only member of the party who had been to America before, and because he quickly demonstrated the ability to communicate with the Indians.

He was bp 30 April 1580 at Upper Clatford, Hampshire, son of John and Elizabeth (Williams) Hopkins (TAG 79 (2004), p 241). Records of three children by his first wife Mary (--) are recorded at Hursley, Hampshire, Elizabetha bp 13 Mar 1604/5, Constancia bp 11 May 1606, Edigius ("Giles") bp 30 Jan 1607(/8); wife Mary was buried 9 May 1613 (TAG 73(1998):161; the parish records are on LDS microfilm).

He sailed for Virginia in 1609 with the Virginia governor Thomas Evans on board, but the ship was wrecked on a Bermuda island. He was sentenced to death by the governor for being the ring-leader of mutiny, having claimed the governor, although in charge on the ship and in Virginia, had no authority on this island, "but so penitent hee was and made so much moane alledging the ruine of his Wife and Children" that upon the plea of the passengers he was pardoned. The group built two boats from the wreckage and reached Jamestown in 1610. (Hopkins is a recognized ancestor for membership in the Jamestowne Society.) This wreck is said to be the basis for Shakespeare's "Tempest"; it may also be the ship Sea Venture, flagship of Adm George Somers wrecked at St George, Bermuda, in 1609, rebuilt as Deliverance and sailed to VA. Hopkins returned to England and married his second wife, Elizabeth Fisher, on Feb 19, 1617/8, at St Mary Matfellon, Whitechapel, Middlesex. He became acquainted with Miles Standish, who recruited him for the Pilgrims for his knowledge of the New World.

In Plymouth, Hopkins used that knowledge to establish relations with the Indians. Visiting chiefs usually stayed at the Hopkins house. In one early incident, it was Hopkins who was able to determine the meaning of a rattlesnake skin filled with arrows that was delivered by a messenger from the hostile Narragansett tribe; Hopkins had the snakeskin returned with gunpowder and bullets, and the Narragansetts backed off from their threat of war. Hopkins was instrumental in making the initial treaty of peace with Massasoit in 1621, in the expedition against Neponset in 1623, in the Pequot War in 1637, and as a member of the colony's council of war 1642-1644.

Although perhaps the least educated of the Pilgrims and about the only one to sign his name with a cross, Stephen Hopkins developed a number of interests, including a large farm, a general store and tavern, and was assistant governor of the colony 1633-36 and probably 1624-1632. He was by nature of a testy disposition and became engaged in a number of court actions. He died between June 6 and July 17, 1644, at Plymouth.

Elizabeth Hopkins, Mary Brewster, Susanna White, and Ellen Billington were the only wives to survive the first winter. Those who arrived on the first three ships were called the "Old-comers"; these four wives had arrived on the first ship and had even more status in this small community. Elizabeth had five more children in Plymouth, and managed the large family and the extensive estate. She died ca 1640 at Plymouth.

Of the children who had arrived on the Mayflower, Giles married and had seven children; Constance had 12 children; Damaris died at age 10; and Oceanus, born at sea on the Mayflower on October 7, 1620, died before his seventh birthday.

Constance Hopkins

Constance was 15 when the Mayflower landed, old enough to be of help to her mother both on the voyage and during the first winter. She was the only one of the seven girls who sailed on the Mayflower not to lose a parent the first winter; the others lost their mothers and one was

orphaned. Because the Pilgrims gave no description of their people (they missed only once -- we are told Rev Clyfton [E26] in England had a long white beard), we lack a description of Constance. Writers use the words "active", "efficient", "beauty", "patience".

A young man, Nicholas Snow, arrived on the ship Anne in 1623. He is believed to be the son of Nicholas and Mary Snow from Hoxton, Middlesex. Because he may have been at St Leonard's, Shoreditch Parish, London, the parish adjoining St Mary's where Stephen Hopkins was married in 1618, some writers suggest that Nicholas and Constance had known each other in England, and that he followed her to Plymouth; others (Roberts) think this to be improbable. Constance and Nicholas married before 1627. In 1644, having secured a grant from the Plymouth Court and purchased the land from the Indians, they moved from Plymouth with six other families to settle Eastham, on the outer coast of Cape Cod, where "Nawsett" (Nauset) had been one of sites considered for the first settlement. Nicholas held the office of town clerk in Eastham for 16 years, and was also town selectman and Deputy to the General Court.

Nicholas died November 15 or 16, 1678, followed by Constance the following October. According to Governor Bradford's journal, 1650, "daughter Constanta is also married and has 12 children, all of them living and one married". If true, the name of the last child remains lost despite generations of researchers:

Mark - b May 9, 1628, d 1695; m (1) Ann Cook, (2) Jane, daughter of Gov Prence [E26].
Mary - b ca 1630, d Apr 28, 1704, Eastham; m ca 1650 Thomas Paine probable son of Thomas at Yarmouth 1639; had 10 children; grandson Robert Treat Paine signed the Declaration of Independence.
Sarah - b ca 1632, d -?- ; m William Walker.
Joseph - b ca 1634, d Jan 3, 1722/23; m Mary -?-
Stephen - b ca 1636, d Dec 17, 1705; m (1) Dec 13, 1663, Susanna (Deane) Rogers, b Plymouth before 1634, d before 1701; (2) Apr 9, 1701, Mary Bigford.
John - b ca 1638, d 1692; m Sep 19, 1667, Mary Smalley.
Elizabeth- b ca 1640, d Jun 16, 1678; m Dec 13, 1665, Thomas Rogers.
Jabez - b ca 1642, d Dec 23, 1690; m Elizabeth -?-, had 9 children.
Ruth - b ca 1644, d Jan 17, 1716/17; m Dec 2, 1666, John Cole.
-?- (Hannah) - b ca 1646 d -?-, m 1683, Giles Rickard) These two names are not recognized
-?- (Rebecca)- b ca 1648, d -?-; m 1689, Samuel Rickard) by the authoritative Austin.
-?- - Needed for 12 counted by Gov Bradford in 1650 but otherwise unknown.

It is ironic that exact dates and three names are lost for the children of the town clerk. It is not the fault of his son, who succeeded him as town clerk. The vital records were lost when the Barnstable County Court House burned October 22, 1829.

The Descendants

Patricia's maternal aunt, Mabel (Robbins) Whiting, wrote a letter to Patricia on the occasion of her birth to welcome her to the family, giving her lineage back to Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower, and advising of her descent from nine (unnamed!) Revolutionary soldiers (Mabel is DAR Member 2517), her descent from two of the first settlers at Newbury, MA (Bachiler and Hussey), and from the first settlers of Winthrop, a town near Augusta, ME. We first assumed the details had been lost. Mabel's research was published in the 1925 history of the town of Winthrop (cf Stackpole), and her papers were donated to the public library at Winthrop.

Our relationship with Constance Snow is through her sixth child, John, born ca 1638 in Plymouth. He accompanied his parents to Eastham, and married Mary Smalley there in 1667. Mary was born in Barnstable Dec 11, 1647, the daughter of John Smalley and Ann (Walden). They had nine children. After his death in 1692, she married Ephraim Doane; she died in 1703 in Eastham.

The line continues through the son John Snow and Elizabeth Ridley to Deacon Isaac Snow, listed by the Daughters of the American Revolution not as a soldier but as "civil service/public service", a category that might include making patriotic sermons. His son, Elisha Snow moved to Maine and married Elizabeth Jordan in 1759 of Falmouth, ME, an early settlement on Cape Elizabeth near present-day Portland. Elisha Snow was a privateersman and a member of the Committee of Safety and Correspondence for Maine (then part of Massachusetts), and became a successful merchant and businessman in Thomaston, ME. His daughter, Joanna Snow, married Isaac Case in 1785.

Isaac Case was an unique individual, a special ancestor. He enlisted from Rehoboth, MA, at age 14 during the Revolution, and appears on the pension rolls. After the war, Isaac Case became a pioneering Baptist minister serving the isolated settlements in rural Maine, a calling for which he was greatly honored by the later Baptist church organization of Maine. He was joined in this work by Elisha Snow, who also became a Baptist minister as a result of meeting Isaac. Isaac Case settled in East Readfield, ME, dying in 1852 at age 90.

Hiram Rockwood married Isaac and Joanna's daughter Louisa Case. Hiram was a State Land Surveyor, who surveyed much of the Moosehead Lake region of Maine; the town of Rockwood at the lake is named for him. Their daughter, Mary Louisa Rockwood, married Cyrus Robbins in 1858.

These people were among the first settlers of Maine, Robert Jordan for example arriving in 1639. Their stories tell of their sufferings during the several Indian wars. Falmouth was destroyed in 1690 and was not reoccupied until 1715. During August 1703, 22 members of the Jordan family were killed or carried off. In Maine, the First Indian War of 1676 paralleled King Philip's War in Massachusetts. There was a Second Indian War 1688-1698, and the raids on settlements in Maine continued until the power of the French in Canada to lead the Indians was broken when Jesuit Father Râle was killed in the battle of Norridgewock in 1724.

Robbins

The Robbins line did not move to Maine until after the Revolution. However, this family lived in the frontier settlements of Massachusetts, and was caught up in King Philip's War, 1675-1676. In Chart E5, we show the towns for each family to show how they moved among the settlements. The town of Medway was typical of the frontier settlements. The residents built a stone house as a place of refuge. On Feb 21, 1676, Medway was burned and 17 people were killed, but the stone house was successfully defended then and again on May 6 and July 2.

The Robbins line starts with William Robbins in Dedham, MA, where he married Priscilla Gowing in January 1680. Nothing is known of his earlier background.

William's grandson, Daniel Robbins, was a soldier in both the French and Indian War and in the Revolution. He was part of the disastrous expedition by General Braddock in 1755 against Fort Duquesne (Fort Pitt after its capture by the British, and later Pittsburgh, PA). He was taken prisoner by the Indians and held for 18 months before escaping. In the Revolution, he served as a private in Captain Timothy Foster's Company in Major William Lithgo's Detachment from Sep-Nov 1778 defending the frontier at Lincoln County, ME. Originally from Attleboro, MA, and the first settler in Winthrop, ME, in 1764, Captain Foster had served previously in the 7th Company, 2nd Lincoln County Regiment, Massachusetts Militia, commissioned Aug 23, 1776. After the Revolution, Daniel Robbins bought 200 acres from Timothy Foster, and began the Robbins's family farm in Winthrop. Initially called Pondtown, Winthrop was renamed for Governor Winthrop when incorporated as a town in 1771; in 1791, the northern half separated to become Readfield. Daniel Robbins had married Mary Fisher of Dedham, MA, in 1751, and had 10 children in Walpole, MA. Daniel and his wife, as well as another ancestor of Mabel Whiting, John Whiting, were among the 12 heads of families who organized a Society of Friends (Quakers) at Winthrop Center in 1792.

Two of Daniel Robbins's sons also served during the Revolution. Daniel's second son, Asa Robbins, enlisted July 17, 1776, in Captain Samuel Cowan's Company, Colonel Samuel Brewer's First Massachusetts Regiment, at Ticonderoga; Captain Joseph Lowell's Independent Company at Medway, MA, December 1776; Captain Oliver Clapp's Company, Colonel Benjamin Hawes Regiment in Rhode Island, Sep-Oct 1777; and Captain Brewer's Company, 12th Massachusetts Regiment with the Continental Army, June 1778. He married Sep 11, 1788, Olive Clark of Dedham and had four sons. He died Nov 30, 1840; his gravestone reads simply "A Soldier of The Revolution".

Benjamin Robbins served in the War of 1812, as did all four of Asa's sons. After the war, he returned to the Winthrop farm, where he died in 1869. He married Sibyl Foster, grand-daughter of Timothy Foster. The Foster line is deserving of special mention for effort. They hold the record in our family for children, having in four successive generations 13, 13, 14, and 11 children. (However, see Benjamin Wilcox, [B33].) In the Foster line is Peter Talbot, an immigrant with a royal line in England. The recurring name Steuart in our family apparently originates with the early wife Mary Stuard (d 1690), perhaps reinforced by Revolutionary War soldier Steuart Foster.

Their son Cyrus Robbins built the family farm into the "Robbinsdale Farm", a center for breeding of Jersey cows, and achieved a national reputation. Cyrus Robbins and Mary Rockwood married in 1858 and had seven children. Unfortunately, Cyrus died May 11, 1880; the 1880 census taken June 15, 1880, shows Mary, age 47, with Annie M., 20, at home; M. Alice, 18, school teacher; Emma F., 15, Mabel S., 11, and Olive L., 9, attending school; Cyrus A., 4, and Maggie S., 2.

It is remarkable that this widow in a small town in Maine could take over and successfully run a nationally-known cattle-breeding and dairy farm of 120 acres, but in addition, could see her daughters marry husbands who became so diverse as a train conductor and later a electrician originally from Georgia, a professor of psychology of national reputation, and a Quaker teaching in Philadelphia. Even the sister who married the farmer in town was able to send her son to the Naval Academy and her daughter to Boston University. (A family book with Mary's remembrances has been distributed separately).

There was an opportunity for religious tension in the family. The Robbins were prominent members of the Quaker community, through Great-grandfather Daniel who had been a member of the first Society of Friends in Winthrop. The Rockwoods were equally strong Baptists, through the pioneering ministry of their grandfather Isaac Case. We are not told how the family operated; however, the children divided among Quakers and Baptists. In her final years, daughter Annie Maria lived with her daughter Grace in Arlington, and was active in the Baptist Church; at least one other sister, Olive, was a devout Quaker.

The eldest daughter is the one we follow. Annie Maria married Charles Wells in 1882, and is addressed further in a later section.

The second daughter, Mary Alice, married William F. White, of Augusta, a teacher.

Emma married Henry Herbert Goddard (1866-1957), later a professor of psychology at Ohio State University who is best known for his works "The Kallikak Family" (1912), a study of two branches of a family one of which was largely mentally-differently-advantaged, and, "Feeblemindedness, Its Causes and Consequences" (1924); however, his view of the role of hereditary is not politically correct today if even technically of merit (analysis of more complete genealogies of the two family lines is said to show no difference between the "good" and "bad" lines -TAG 69:65). Professor Goddard was also associated with a research facility in Vineland, NJ. Because Mary Louise Rockwood is listed as dying in Vineland, we assume the Goddard's took her mother in her final years. The couple had no children. Professor Goddard ended his career in Santa Barbara, CA, attended in his final years by his unmarried niece, Alice Whiting. The family all knew that "Uncle Herbert" had an elaborate will with the amounts carefully structured by each generation,

but Alice thought he would change the will to her favor. Herbert died without changing the will except to leave the house to Alice, and Alice returned to her girlhood home in Winthrop a bitter woman.

Mabel married Edwin Augustus Whiting, a farmer descendant from the early settlers of Winthrop. As we have related, she researched her family history, and provided the genealogy section for the 1925 town history of Winthrop. They had two children. Charles Jonathan Whiting graduated in the 1926 Class at the Naval Academy, and retired as a Captain after World War II; he married a widow Eve -?- with two daughters but had no children of his own. Alice went to Boston University and remained unmarried. Patricia remembers visiting Great-aunt Mabel in 1933-1934; the farm house at that time still had no electricity or inside plumbing.

Olive graduated from Colby College, a Baptist college in nearby Waterville, and married Walter W. Haviland, later principal of the Friends' Select School in Philadelphia. They were classical Quakers, speaking with thee's and thou's. She is remembered for having taken sole charge of her sister Annie's funeral in 1943, uninvited, and making it a Quaker ceremony although Annie was a committed Baptist. Notably, the other members of the family were not allowed to speak at the service; more notable perhaps was that they let it happen.

Their one son, Cyrus Albert, graduated from Colby College, and moved to San Francisco. (Yes, Colby College is named for a later member of our Colby family.)

The youngest, Margaret, graduated from Oak Grove Seminary, and became a teacher in New York. She became blind in later life.

Wells

We had no direct knowledge of Grandfather Charles Emerson Wells. Because the family members died years ago, there has been no equivalent of Rita Meeken to relate stories. We did know that Charles was from Rome, Georgia, for he was always referred to in conversation by the full title "Charles-Emerson-Wells-of-Rome-Georgia"; that he was an electrician who first wired the Second Church in Dorchester; and that his family was said to have had brothers on opposite sides in the Civil War.

We found that Charles Wells was born in Rome, but of a family from Maine that was one of the early settlers at Columbus, GA. His grandfather Stephen Wells and his family moved from Maine to Georgia. His father, Benjamin, returned to Maine to serve in the Grand Army of the Republic; and Charles, although born in Georgia, grew up in Maine to marry Annie Marie Robbins in Winthrop in 1882.

This Wells line comes from the same immigrant Thomas Wells (1635) as does the Wells in the Johnson line; Rita Johnson often wondered if her father Wells Johnson and Charles Emerson Wells were related. The families in this line include Prescott, with a Mayflower line; Stain, a French Huguenot who married the Emerson line with the famous Hannah (Emerson) Dustin; and Leighton, notable because we descend through four lines from immigrant Thomas Leighton (1633).

We start here with Joshua Wells in 1795, going forward in time to his grandson Charles; the line from Joshua back is given in Chart E10.

Joshua Wells

Our story begins at Mt Vernon, ME, a small town west of Augusta close to Readville and Winthrop. First called Washington Plantation, it was settled 1774 primarily by people from NH, and organized as Mt Vernon Jun 28, 1792.

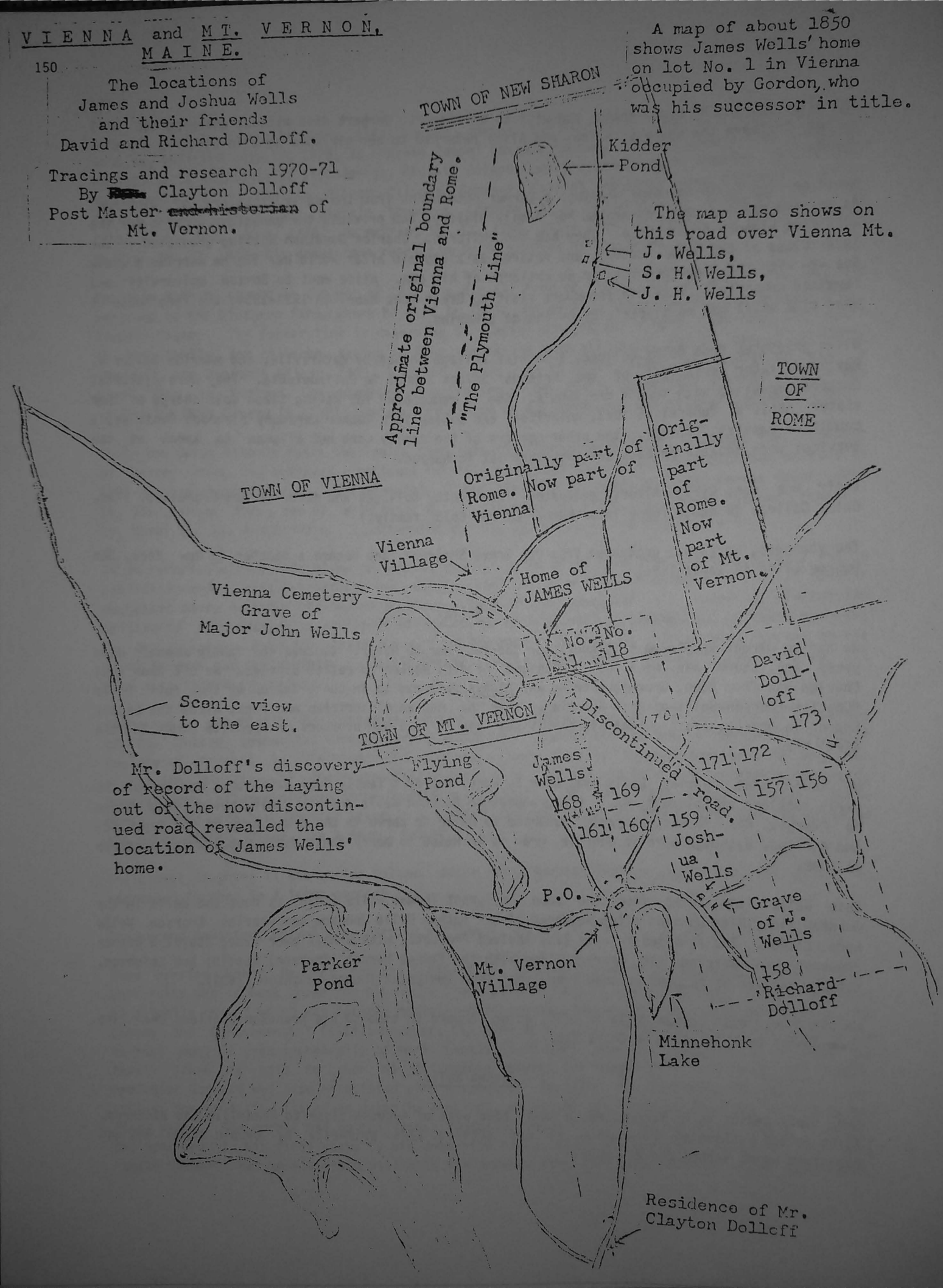
VIENNA and MT. VERNON, MAINE.

150

The locations of James and Joshua Wells and their friends David and Richard Dolloff.

Tracings and research 1970-71 By [redacted] Clayton Dolloff Post Master ~~and historian~~ of Mt. Vernon.

A map of about 1850 shows James Wells' home on lot No. 1 in Vienna occupied by Gordon, who was his successor in title.


TOWN OF NEW SHARON
Kidder Pond
Approximate original boundary line between Vienna and Rome. "The Plymouth Line"
The map also shows on this road over Vienna Mt.
J. Wells,
S. H. Wells,
J. H. Wells
TOWN OF ROME
TOWN OF VIENNA
Originally part of Rome. Now part of Vienna
Orig-inally part of Rome. Now part of Mt. Vernon.
Vienna Village
Home of JAMES WELLS
Vienna Cemetery Grave of Major John Wells
No. 1
No. 18
David Doll-off 173
Scenic view to the east.
TOWN OF MT. VERNON
Discontinued road.
Flying Pond
James Wells
171 172
157 156
168 169
161 160
159
Josh-ua Wells
Mr. Dolloff's discovery of record of the laying out of the now discontin-ued road revealed the location of James Wells' home.
P.O.
Grave of J. Wells
Parker Pond
Mt. Vernon Village
158 Richard Dolloff
Minnehonk Lake
Residence of Mr. Clayton Dolloff

Joshua Wells and wife Sarah were living in Mt Vernon at the birth of their children beginning in 1795 (Mt Vernon VR; Kennebec Co Probate Records v49, p57: Joshua Wells will 16 Apr 1836 -LDS 11232):

Stephen, b 22 Jun 1795; called "oldest son" in will.
Olley, b Dec 9, 1796; prob died young for not counted in 1800 census.
Nathaniel, b Sep 15, 1798; in 1850 census at Mt Vernon; executor, "second son" in will.
Asenath (dau), b May 31, 1801.
Lois, b Mar 18, 1803; named in will.
Samuel Quimby, b Jul 16, 1806; in 1850 census at Mt Vernon, living with another family.
Joshua, b Dec 14, 1808; m Mary Gilman Jan 4, 1836, Mt Vernon; in 1850 census.
Mary Ann, b May 17, 1811.
Sarah Jane, b Apr 9, 1813
Olive, b May 15, 1814; named in will.
Charles H., b Aug 10, 1818; in 1840 and 1850 census at Mt Vernon.

This family is identified as ours because of brothers Stephen and Nathaniel. Nathaniel is father of Elisha Leonidas Wells (Mt Vernon VR p174; 1850 Census), and Elisha L. Wells of Mt Vernon provided an affidavit for Benjamin F. Wells's Civil War pension application stating their fathers were brothers. Nathaniel had another son, Osborne Joshua; Stephen had a son Osborne Jackson.

Joshua Wells was a NH soldier in the Revolution, with his three brothers, and after the war moved to Maine. He was active in the community (Mt Vernon Town Meetings -LDS 11547): bondsman, tythingman (1793), surveyor of highways (1802), member of school committee (1806) and fence viewer (1812). He died September 19, 1837 (Mt Vernon VR).

Stephen Wells

Stephen Wells at Mt Vernon, ME, is later S. G. Wells in Georgia. Stephen was married at Mt Vernon in 1822. S.G. Wells first appears in Georgia in the 1830 census in Crawford County. He has not been found in the 1840 census; in the 1850 and 1860 census, he is listed in Rome, GA, as born in Maine, and of an age to be born the same year as Stephen. In the 1870 census at Rome as the head of the same family he is "Stephen G." There are two factors confirming his identity:

(1) Benjamin F. Wells, known to be son of Stephen Wells (Leighton p 319), also appears in Rome in the 1860 census, with wife and children we recognize as our family.

(2) Stephen Wells in Maine had a son with the unusual name Osborne Jackson Wells, b 1829 and thus age 17 in 1846; an Osborn J. Wells enlisted Jun 13, 1846, from Columbus, GA, in the Columbus Guards for the Mexican War (Telfair). He served in Capt Davis's Company (Co D), 1st Regiment Georgia Infantry (Columbus Guards), and was mustered out at New Orleans May 27, 1847. Unfortunately, his federal service record has no personal data. "Osborn Jackson Wells" appears in the 1850 census in Shreveport, LA, age 21, b GA, a clerk; and "O. J. Wells" is listed in the 1860 census in Shreveport, age 34, b GA, grocery merchant. The age 21 corresponds to b 1829; the age 34 does not. His response of birth in GA, not ME, is understandable, given that he grew up in GA, and this was just before the Civil War. Of interest is that the Rome newspaper reported the death of Osborn Jackson Wells, Major, Feb 17, 1864, at Shreveport, LA, of General Price's Army, from disease, age 36 (Kinney-1992). General Price was a major general of cavalry in the Mexican War.

The facts found of Stephen in Mt Vernon and in Georgia are summarized below:

Stephen Wells at Mt Vernon, ME:
- b 22 Jun 1795 of Joshua Wells/Sarah Ladd (Mt Vernon VR, father's will).

- m 1822 Pamela Prescott, Mt Vernon (Mt Vernon VR, Prescott p 309); one child, Osborne Jackson b 15 Sep 1829 (Mt Vernon VR)
- Counted at home (i.e., he is needed to make count in age group) in 1820 census; not in Maine in 1830 or later census. (The Stephen Wells in 1840 and 1850 census at West Vienna River is not ours as this one is 38 in 1840 with wife Betty.)
- May be the Stephen Wells appointed Postmaster Mt Vernon 25 Jul 1823; he would be 28.

S. G. Wells at Crawford Co, GA:
- 1830 census lists Stephen Wells in Crawford Cty, GA, with one male under 5 (i.e., Osborne J. age 1), one male 30-40 (Stephen age 35), one female under 5 (perhaps daughter who died young for she is not found later), one female 20-30 (wife Pamela age 30). Of note, the lone star flag sewn for volunteers from here in 1836 later became Texas flag.

S. G. Wells at Columbus, GA:
- "Pamela P. Wells, wife of Stephen Wells, departed this Life March 1st 1834" (Mt Vernon VR). The death of Pamela Wells was reported in "Columbus Enquirer" 22 Nov 1834 (CE); the 1833 date is clearly a typo for 1834. They may have lived at Milledgeville, then the state capital, or gone there for medical treatment; the doctors at Milledgeville were noted for having studied under famous Philadelphia doctors.

OBITUARY

Died in the State of Maine, March 1, 1833, Mrs PAMELA WELLS, formerly a resident of this State. Mrs. Wells was a lady of excellent virtue. She bore her illness though protracted, and for the last two years unparalleled in severity, with true christian fortitude and resignation.

I was consulted by Mrs Pamela Wells in the year 1828, and occasionally saw her for three succeeding years. Her disease was cancerous affection of the mouth and tongue denominated Fungus Hermetodes.

DOCTOR E. W. JONES
Milledgeville, November 11, 1834

Such was the opinion which I formed of the case when I saw it.

DOCTOR THOMAS HAMILTON
Milledgeville, November 11, 1834

- S. G. Wells married secondly Martha Evans in Columbus. Daughter Martha b 1835, probably the Martha A. Wells who m 30 Nov 1855 Peter A. Ormburg in Rome (Kinney-1993) for the 1870 census lists #29-Stephen G. Wells and next #30-Martha A. Omberg age 35 with two children. Wife Martha died 26 Jan 1842 at Columbus ("Columbus Enquirer" 2 Feb 1842 -Wright).
- S. G. Wells married thirdly 29 Jun 1845 Nancy Ann Perryman, Muscogee, GA ("Columbus Enquirer" 2 Jul 1845 -Wright-1984).
-Osborn J. Wells enlisted for Mexican War from Columbus 1846 (see above).

S. G. Wells at Rome, GA:
- Rome was formed as town Dec 1834 to be the county seat; the earlier settlement was a Congregational church mission to the Cherokee Nation not called Rome. S. G. Wells is not among the first settlers listed from names on land records, although James Wells was at Rome 1833-5, Thomas B. Wells 1835-7 (Battey). We have not identified these two Wells as a Maine family.
- 1840 census in ME or GA index does not list Stephen or S.G Wells.
- 1850 census, Rome, GA, lists S. G. Wells, 52, b MA; wife Nancy age 30, b GA; children Martha 15, Stephen 4, Henry 2, all b GA. His occupation was "merchant".

are thinkless things
what instinct brings;
butterflies' wings,
bell that swings
, and sings,
working the strings
e thinkless things?

begin to grow?
begin to show?
egin to know
so?
lease let me know.
—*Little Corporal.*

Andersen.

is taken from a vol-
y Hurd & Houghton,
Tales," (by Hans
lustrated, etc.]

ONE SHELL.

s in one shell; they
ol was green, and so
le world was green,
should be! The shell
rew; they accommo-
circumstances, sitting
shone without, and
the rain made it clear
s mild and agreeable
in the dark night,
nd the peas as they
ger and bigger, and
ital, for something

everlastingly?" asked
shall become hard by
to me there must be
have a kind of ink-

. The peas became
so.
rning yellow," said
right to say it.
tug at the shell. The
sed through human
n into the pocket of
with other full pods.
on be opened!" they
that they were fair

now who of us will get
fullest of the five.
show itself."
be," said the biggest.
burst, and all the five
the bright sunshine.
hild's hand. A little
m, and said they were
-shooter; and he put
ot it out.
t into the wide world,
and he was gone.
l, "I shall fly straight
a shell worth looking
tly suits me." And

wherever we arrive,
it we'll roll on all the
tainly rolled and tum-
ound before they got

their death—for the information of distant friends—will be inserted.

MR. STEPHEN G. WELLS died in Columbus, Ga., July 30th, 1871, aged seventy-six years and two months.

He was born in Mt. Vernon, Maine, and came to Columbus nearly forty years ago, where he lived and did business many years, being successful and unsuccessful by turns. He then left here for a number of years, and resided in upper Georgia, but came back again some two years ago, to die, being too old and infirm to engage in active life, having suffered for years from a stroke of paralysis. In the days of his strength, he was energetic, and a man of will and decided character. His own account of himself was, that he was bent on making a fortune, and lived a reckless life; forgetful of God. But in the midst of his career, the preaching of the gospel by Dr. Pierce was carried by the Spirit to his conscience, and he was powerfully convicted of sin, and led to seek salvation through Christ. He always said, that Dr. Pierce "just dragged him, or forced him into the church against his wishes, for he wanted and intended trying to live outside; and that he should never cease to thank him for it, to all eternity." Consequently, he had greater reverence and affection for Dr. Pierce than perhaps for any one else. He always felt that he had a hard nature to contend with, and most heroically and earnestly did he struggle for the mastery, and through grace, not without the victory. He was never wont to speak very confidently of his religious experience, but always loved to talk with Christians about it, and at times his expressions were most earnest, and even exultant. During all the years of his physical feebleness and inability, he had little else he could do but read his Bible, and religious books, and attend church, both of which he delighted in very greatly. He had a full set of Clarke's Commentaries which he read regularly and diligently, and on the fly leaves of each volume, he noted carefully the dates at which he began and finished the reading of each volume at each perusal; and throughout the six volumes he made many marginal notes and comments. When he returned to Columbus, he united with St. Paul's Church, and was a most consistant and faithful member. Old and feeble as he was, he rarely failed to be present at every church service, day or night, rain or shine. And he seemed to appreciate and enjoy visits from his pastor and brethren, more than almost any one we ever know. Some two months before his death, he caught his foot some way, while walking the floor of his room and fell, and dislocated his shoulder, and broke his thigh, from which he suffered most excruciatingly up to his death, and which doubtless led to it. He expressed himself at times during his sufferings, as strong in faith in God, and as prepared and willing to go; and on some occasions, even rejoiced at the prospect. He is no doubt now at rest. He leaves a widow and five children for whom he felt the deepest interest and concern while living, and never ceased to pray. A. M. W.

---

life was hid with Christ in God. A very short time before his death, he moved to Petersburg, Va. About a week before he died, he wrote to me expressing most beautiful Christian resignation to the will of God, and great hopefulness as to the future. He lived just one week in his new home. He died in great pain of body, but in great peace of mind. Willing to stay—ready to go, he has fallen on sleep and is not, for God has taken him. My sister writes me, "the day before he died, he praised God aloud and said he was willing to go, but felt sad at leaving Willie and me. He would often sing one or two stanzas of the 513 hymn, and loved to read the 3d chap. of the 1st Epistle of John. When he got happy he would speak so beautifully of the golden streets and the harps of gold and the beauties of heaven." He was buried with Masonic rites in the city of Petersburg. Here his dust mingles with its kindred dust; but his soul has gone to the God who gave it. We shed tears o'er his grave, and yet smile through our tears, and lo! the rainbow of hope spans our horizon. May we meet again and part no more forever!

SAMUEL A. WELLS.

Petersburg Index please copy.

SISTER ELIZABETH SEWELL, relict of J. L. Sewell, died in great peace in Meriwether co., Ga., June 29th, 1871.

She was born in Gwinnett co., Ga., in 1810, the daughter of Zackery and Rebecca Lee of precious memory. She was trained up in the way in which she should go and when old she did not depart from it. Converted early in life she made a useful member of the church, first at Rock Chapel, Gwinnett co., and afterwards at Prospect, Meriwether co., during all her married and widowed life. For many years she suffered with bronchial consumption, but found that afflictions "worked good for her," chastened her spirit, refined her graces, elevated her affections and made her character peculiarly impressive upon her children and neighbors. Not only is her seat at Prospect vacant, but the church feels bereaved, oppressed by the shadow of a great grief. Truly a mother in Israel has fallen. Sister Sewell was faithful in all the relations of life, but especially as a mother. Her husband left her while yet the children were small—leaving but scanty resources and involving the whole burden of rearing the large household upon her. She made a heroic, successful struggle against disease and poverty two mighty foes; gave her children a fair education and what is far better led them nearly all to Christ. Although she died intestate in this world's goods, yet she bequeathed them all a noble legacy of counsels, prayers and faith with the hallowed memory of a spotless life and pure example. She endured her last sufferings "as seeing him who is invisible." Feeling that her end was near she asked the physician to be candid and tell her all. When assured that her time was short, she composedly gave directions to her weep-

fr
al
p
h
sl
u

Holcomb, B. H., "Death and Obituary Notices From The Southern Christian Advocate 1867-1878", 1993; p 146.

- S. G. Wells is first mentioned in history of Rome on 1852 list of 74 leading Whigs of the county (Battey, p307).
- 1860 census, Rome, GA, lists S. G. Wells 65, b ME; wife Nancy 40; Stephen 14, Henry R. 11, Edward C. 10; Gustav A. 6; Frank C. 2 (Martha had married). Occupation tavern keeper.
- S. G. Wells was a Pvt on unit roster Co A, Floyd Legion, Aug 1863 (Kinney-1992); perhaps one of 5 home guard companies formed 1863 (Battey, p137) for he was also a member of Rome "patrol force" formed by 40 citizens ages 18-70 to fight bandits after General Sherman burned Rome on leaving Nov 11, 1864 (Battey, p198).
- Louisa Ann Wells d 20 Jan 1863, infant dau SG and NA Wells (Kinney, letter 3 May 1993).
- 1870 census, Rome, GA, lists Stephen G. Wells (confirming that SG is Stephen G.): he 75 born ME; wife Nancy A. age 50, born GA; Stephen T. 23, clerk; Henry P. 21, druggist; Gustave A. 15, Frank C. 11; Mary O. 6. (Edward, then 20, is not included.)

S. G. Wells at Columbus, GA:

- The family removed to Columbus, where S. G. died 30 or 31 Jul 1871. One obituary states he died 30 Jul 1871, born Mt Vernon, ME, and came to Columbus nearly 40 years ago (SCA); another states he died last Monday, formerly merchant in Columbus who removed to Rome about 1850 and returned in 1869 ("Columbus Enquirer" 2 Aug 1871 -Wright-1984).

We have not found S. G. Wells in the 1840 GA census, perhaps a key piece in this puzzle. The "Columbus Enquirer" speaks of large wagon trains moving to Texas. Certainly S. G. as a merchant would be engaged in outfitting the emigrants. Did he go to Texas for a short period?

Benjamin F. Wells

Benjamin Franklin Wells was b 1833 consistently from all ages/years appearing in his own affidavits in Civil War pension applications (29 Dec 1890: age 57; 9 Jan 1896: age 63; 12 Jul 1897: age 64). The NY death certificate gives his death at Bath-on-Hudson as 26 Dec 1898, with personal data probably provided by his second wife: age 72 (thus b 1826), birthplace Rome, Georgia; and both father and mother names "don't know", birthplace Maine. The widow was obviously aware of his Maine and Rome connections, but as a second wife married in NY, she was weak on detail. Benjamin was not born in Rome for the town was not established until Dec 1834, and an early settler stated he was the only 2-year boy in town in 1835 (Battey).

His father is named as Stephen: "Orinda, daughter of Sophronia Leighton, married Benjamin F. Wells, son of Stephen Wells" (Leighton p 319). The affidavit of Elisha L. Wells for Benjamin's pension application states that their fathers were brothers, which identifies Stephen as the father.

His mother is undoubtedly Pamela Prescott, first wife of Stephen (Prescott) and a Mayflower descendant of William and Mary Brewster. Documentary proof will be difficult, for Benjamin was born on the frontier in Georgia. His own pension affidavits date his birth as 1833, thus the son of Pamela who died a year later 1 Mar 1834. Benjamin "grew up" at Mt Vernon, ME, where Pamela died, not with his father in Georgia, suggesting Benjamin was with his mother on a visit home when she died and remained as it would be impractical to return the infant to Georgia. (Stephen as a merchant may have returned to Maine periodically, and Boston ships may have come directly to the river port of Columbus for the arrival of tons of ice from Boston is advertised in the Columbus paper.) Most importantly, Benjamin is placed in Mt Vernon with Pamela, establishing a direct relationship between the two. Further confirmation is that the name "Benjamin" is the name of her father, and, more specifically, "Benjamin Franklin" is that of her deceased younger brother, Benjamin Franklin Prescott, b 14 May 1802, d 28 Jan 1819 age 17 (Prescott, Groves).

Benjamin is first mentioned in the 1850 census at Mt Vernon, ME: Benjamin Wells, 18, farmer, living with Nathan Philbrick, 74, farmer, and daughter Mary J. Philbrick, 32. (Nathan d 30 Sep

1854 age 78 (Mt Vernon VR); the Philbrick family intermarried with Wells, but the relation of Nathan to Benjamin has not been examined.)

He married (1) 26 May 1852 Orinda Caroline ("Carsie") Stain, also of Mt Vernon (Letter, Readfield Hist Soc 29 Jun 1993), when he was 20. They were divorced at Kennebec County, ME, August 16, 1867. They are listed in the 1860 census for Rome, GA (Sheet 121, 7th July 1860):

1860 Census Data, Floyd County, Rome, GA:					Other Data
Name	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth	
B. F. Wells	27	M	Saddler	GA	Thus b 1833
Orinda C.	24	F	Domestic	Maine	
Emma C.	6	F		Maine	d Feb 10, 1862 (Augusta, ME VR)
Orinda A.	4	F		Maine	
Charles E.	1	M		GA	bp Dec 26, 1861 (Augusta VR)
(Pinda)					Pinda Augusta Wells bp Dec 26, 1861, (Augusta VR).

We confirm this to be our Charles for the following reasons:

1. Name Charles E. matches.
2. Age matches his known birth date Aug 24, 1859.
3. Odd name "Orinda" is replicated in Charles's daughter.
4. Birth of the children in Maine.
5. Saddler is consistent with later Army service in mounted artillery.
6. No other competing Wells was found on line-by-line search of Rome census.

The family must have been in Maine in 1854, 1856 for the births of Emma and Orinda; and in Georgia in 1859 for the birth of Charles. The family returned to Maine for the birth of Pinda Dec 1861 and death of Emma Feb 1862. Benjamin and Elisha are on the list of those in Kennebec County who responded to President Lincoln's call for volunteers in 1862 (Kaufman), but the Adjutant General's report shows that Benjamin and Elisha enlisted only in 1864, in Augusta.

Benjamin enrolled Apr 16, 1864, in the 1st Battery, Maine Volunteer Light Artillery, by his pension application; the "List of Volunteers in Maine and US Organizations", AG Report, lists Benjamin F. Wells in 1st Battery, Regiment 1, Mounted Artillery, mustered April 22, 1864, at Augusta, ME. His pension record shows him at Mower US General Hospital, Philadelphia, PA: discharged from Hospital for disability Jun 10, 1865. Rank at enrollment and mustering out: private; but also shown as sargent. Medical record shows unspecified treatment Oct 12-17, 1864, and "coup de soliel" (sunstroke, a common and serious condition in battles arising from extended exertion) Oct 19, 1864-May 31, 1865; discharged May 31, 1865. The history of the 1st Battery for the period of Benjamin's service is given in a Note at the end of this chapter. The Battery was in a major engagement on Oct 19, 1864.

After discharge July 1865, by his statements on his 1890 pension application he lived 4 years at Boston, MA; 7 years at Chatham, Columbia Cty, NY; and 14 yrs (and to death) at Bath-on-Hudson, Rensselear Cty, NY. Occupation was given as harness maker.

He is listed in the Boston Directory 1869 as carriage maker (h 34 Gouch, Ward 4), and 1870 (5 No Anderson, Hyde Park). Curiously, although two years after their divorce in Maine, "Carsie" is also listed in the 1870 census in Boston, but in Ward 3:

Carsie Wells	age 37	keeping house	b ME	Note Pinda missing, who would be 9
Miranda [Orinda?]	13	at home	b ME	
Charles E.	11	at school	b GA	

In his pension application, Benjamin stated Carsie died two years prior to his second marriage, or 1869. Carsie died December 1873 according to her gravestone. However, there is no death record in Boston 1870-1879 nor in Augusta, ME, nor have we located her children in Maine.

He married second Emma A. Reynolds, Jul 11, 1871, Albany, N.Y. She was born Oct 1, 1846 (or 1848; she was "51" in 1899), at Petersburg, Rensselaer Cty, NY. She died May 15, 1920. Living children: Bertha b 1872, Maud b 1878 (Pension Application). The family is undoubtedly the one listed in the 1880 census at Catskill, Greene County, NY: Benjamin F. Wells, wife Emma 29, children Bertha M. 7, and Maud 1 both born NY. He is shown as born in GA with both parents born in GA; age 42 or b 1838, instead of 1833. His occupation was carriage trimmer.

He was pensioned for total disability based on rheumatism contracted at Harpers Ferry, VA, where the 1st Battery had been in Aug 1864; disease of liver, kidney, and heart; deafness and loss of eyesight; loss of teeth; varicose veins; bunion right foot. Widow Emma also received a pension.

Charles E. Wells

As developed above, Charles was born Aug 24, 1859, in Rome, GA; was in Maine in late 1861 and presumedly while his father was in the Civil War; and is found living with his mother in Boston in mid-1870, age 11. We believe he must have returned to Maine after the death of his mother, for he next appears in Mt Vernon, ME in 1882.

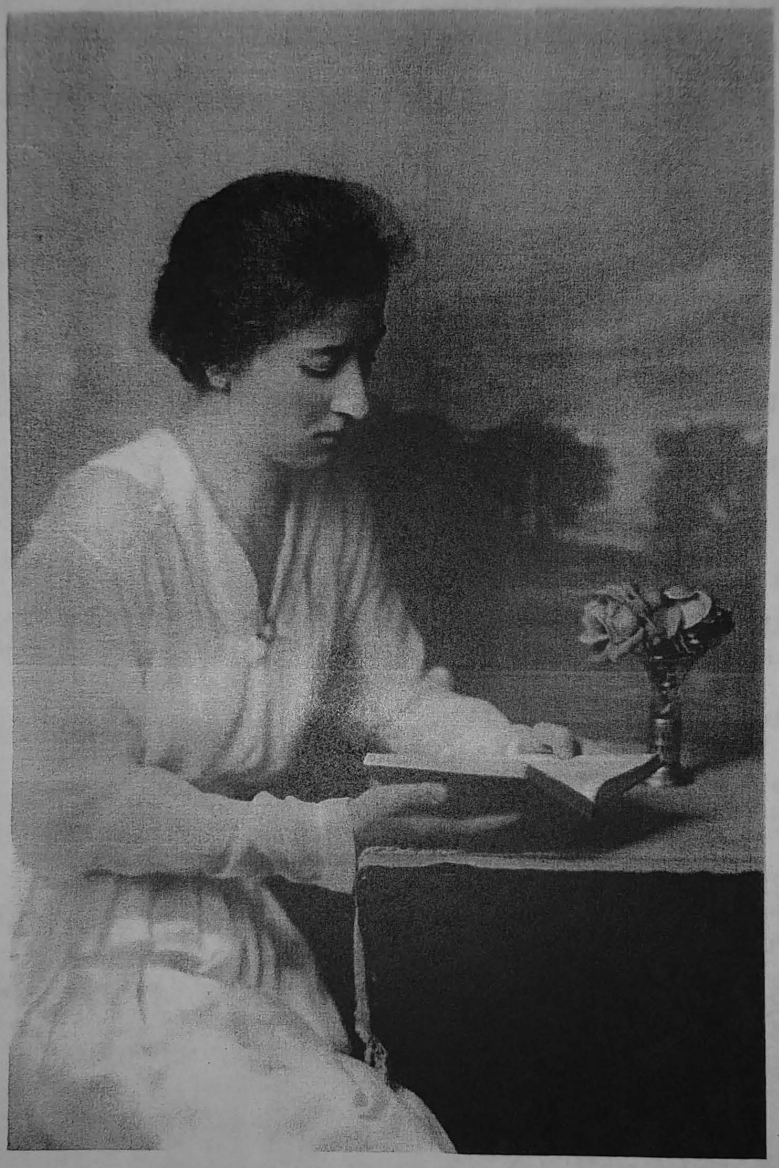
Charles E. Wells of Mt Vernon married Annie Maria Robbins in Winthrop on December 3, 1882 (marriage certificate, Stackpole). We next find Charles listed in the Boston City Directories, issued in July of each year:

1883: Conductor, SBRR, boards 731 E Fourth.
1884: Conductor, SBRR, home 92 L
1885, 1886, 1887: Not listed. (Daughter Mabel was b Aug 30, 1886, in Maine.)
1888 and 1889: Conductor, SBRR, home 92L. (Elsie b May 31, 1888, at this address.)
1890: Electrician, home 92 L.
1891: Electrician, 27 Arch, home Medford (where he resided until death.)

The "SBRR" is the South Boston Railroad. As an electrician, he worked for Seth W. Fuller, 27 Arch Street, Boston: "Hotel and house bell ringer; authorized contractor for the Boston Edison Illuminating Company" (1891 advertisement).

Charles and Annie had four daughters and one son. Patricia recalls from several visits as a child that Grandmother Annie Maria Wells in the mid-1930's looked exactly like an old photograph from the 1860's: a dour expression, a holier-than-thou attitude, full-length black clothes, a choker with a pin, and hair in a bun. On the other hand, her husband had died in 1918, her oldest daughter Orinda had died in 1922, and her son Charles had been killed by an automobile in 1919. When Charles Wells was in his final illness, Harvey Meeken asked his mother Mary to see if she could help. Mary returned from a visit, shaking her head, "Her husband is dying and all she is doing is sitting there reading her Bible".

Their third daughter, Elsie, married Harvey Meeken June 17, 1913, in Medford MA (Stackpole). They had met at the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions in Boston, where Elsie had started work after graduating from high school. For 10 years, they raised the daughter of her best friend, Grace Enright, who knew she was dying and had asked Elsie to take her daughter Elizabeth. Elizabeth left at age 13 to rejoin her father, an Olympic athlete who had remarried. In 1924, Elsie went to Los Angeles by train by herself to care for her older sister Mabel, who was terminally ill. Harvey and Elsie's own daughter, Patricia, was born in 1928, and grew up in Arlington, MA.



Florence Elsie Wells
(1888-1963)

INDEX TO WELLS CHARTS

Family Lines*

E1: Wells, from 1750 to 1900
E1.1: Wells, Ladd
E2: Prescott, Hinckley
E3: Stain, Pearl
E4: Leighton, Rogers
E5: Robbins, Clark
E6: Foster, Wadsworth
E7: Rockwood, Page; Case, Snow

Family Charts

E10: Wells; Prescott, Straw.
E15: Ladd; Gibbons, Gilman, Hutchins, Sanborn, Shapleigh, Shelburne, Treworgy

E20: Prescott; Boulton, Gove, Hayes, Marston, Sanborn, Swayne, Titcomb.
E21: (Prescott, Hayes) Moulton, Perkins, philbrick, Roberts, Sanborn.

E25: Hinckley; Bragdon, Jenney, Milles, Pope, Richards, Smith, Wadleigh.
E26: (Hinckley) Freeman; Brewster, Lumpkin, Mayo, Prence.

E30: Stain.
E31: (Stain) Emerson; Bailey, Cheney, Emery.
E32: (Stain, Emerson) Atwood, Betts, Cutler, Hutchinson, Phelps, Putnam, Thomas.
E33: (Stain, Emerson, Lowell) Browne, Cutting, Ward.

E35: Pearl.
E36: (Pearl) Colbath, Leighton, Munden, Pickering, Smithson, Stanyan.

E40: Leighton, Rogers; Cromwell, Nutter, Tuttle, Webber.
E41: (Leighton) Webber; Barnard, Haines, Knight, Littlefield, Matthews, Parker, Young.

E45: Rogers.

E50: Robbins; Aldis, Brock, Faxon, Fisher, Fiske, Gowing.
E51: (Robbins) Avery, Lane, Munjoy, Penniman, Reyner, Robinson, Saunders, Thompson, Veazie.

E55: Clark; Allen, Damon, Hinsdale, Plimpton, Woodward.

E60: Foster; Fairbanks, Freeman, Hunting, Metcalf, Tompkins, Ware.
E61: (Foster) Newcomb, Pidge.

E65: Wadsworth; Pitcher.
E66: (Wadsworth, Pitcher) Clapp, Dyer, Pond.
E67: (Wadsworth) White, Babcock, Barrell, Blott, Clark, Colburn, Talbot, Turell.

E70: Rockwood; Bugby, Chamberlain, Frost, Gilbert, Holbrook, Page, Riggs, Twitchell.
E75: Page; Moulton, Perkins, Sanborn.
E76: (Page) Asten, Bland, Borden, Cox, Drake, Marston, Rawlings, Towle.

E80: Case.
E81: (Case) Cole, Collier, Lewis, Ryder.

E85: Snow; Atwood, Bangs, Flye, Harding, Hopkins, Jordan.

E90: Biographies for Short Family Lines.
NOTE 1- Report of 1st Battery, 1st Regiment Mounted Artillery, Maine Volunteers.

*These charts show for each family a principal MA town (or ME or NH if appropriate):

ATT - Attleboro	DED - Dedham	IPS - Ipswich	NEW - Newbury	SAL - Salem	WEY - Weymouth
BOS - Boston	DOR - Dorchester	LYN - Lynn	OXF - Oxford	STO - Stoughton	YAR - Yarmouth
BAR - Barnstable	DUX - Duxbury	MAL - Malden	PLY - Plymouth	SWA - Swansea	
BRA - Braintree	ESS - Essex	MED - Medfield	REH - Rehoboth	WAL - Walpole	
CHA - Charlestown	HAV - Haverhill	MIL - Milton	ROX - Roxbury	WEN - Wenham	

Atlantic Ocean
Massachusetts Bay
Cape Cod Bay
Nantucket Sound
Boston
Worcester
Springfield
Lowell
Lawrence
Fall River
New Bedford
Cambridge
Somerville
Providence
Plymouth
Brockton
Quincy
Lynn
Salem
Newton
Waltham
Framingham
Fitchburg
Northampton
Holyoke
Chicopee
Westfield
Taunton
Attleboro
Gloucester
Newburyport
Haverhill
Andover
Nashua
Methuen
Medford
Malden
Revere
Chelsea
Everett
Arlington
Belmont
Watertown
Brookline
Milton
Braintree
Weymouth
Hingham
Hull
Scituate
Marshfield
Duxbury
Kingston
Bridgewater
Norton
Mansfield
Foxboro
Sharon
Stoughton
Canton
Randolph
Milton
Dedham
Needham
Wellesley
Natick
Framingham
Marlboro
Hudson
Concord
Lexington
Woburn
Burlington
Wakefield
Reading
Melrose
Saugus
Peabody
Danvers
Beverly
Salem
Marblehead
Swampscott
Nahant
Winthrop
Hyannis
Barnstable
Falmouth
Woods Hole
Martha's Vineyard
Nantucket
Edgartown
Oak Bluffs
Vineyard Haven
Provincetown
Truro
Wellfleet
Orleans
Chatham
Harwich
Dennis
Yarmouth
Sandwich
Plymouth
Duxbury
Marshfield
Scituate
Cohasset
Hingham
Weymouth
Braintree
Quincy
Milton
Dedham
Norwood
Walpole
Sharon
Foxboro
Mansfield
Attleboro
Taunton
Middleborough
Lakeville
Rochester
Marion
Mattapoisett
Wareham
Buzzards Bay
Cape Cod Canal
Woods Hole
Martha's Vineyard
Nantucket
Edgartown
Oak Bluffs
Vineyard Haven
Provincetown
Truro
Wellfleet
Orleans
Chatham
Harwich
Dennis
Yarmouth
Hyannis
Barnstable

-GO TO CHART E1.1----GO TO CHART E2-----GO TO CHART E3---GO TO CHART E4---

Joshua Wells
b May 16, 1775
Chester, NH
d Sep 19, 1837
Mt Vernon, ME

Sarah Ladd
b c1779
d 1835
11 children
m

Stephen Wells
b Jun 22, 1795
Mt Vernon, ME
d Jul 31, 1871
Columbus, GA

m Apr 29, 1822, Mt Vernon, ME

Benjamin F. Wells -- Civil War
b 1833 in GA
d Dec 26, 1898
Bath-on-Hudson, NY

Benjamin Prescott
b Sep 3, 1762
Hallowell, ME
d Dec 24, 1833
Hallowell, ME

Mary Hinckley
b May 1771
d after Nov 1860

m 1788-9 Hallowell

(1)Pamela Prescott
b Jul 5, 1800
Hallowell, ME
d Mar 1, 1834
probable mother
of Benjamin

Emerson Stain
b Mar 24, 1776
Mt Vernon,ME
d 1861

Betsey Pearl
b 1781
d Apr 7, 1856
Mt Vernon, ME
m Jul 23, 1797

Emerson Stain Jr
b Oct 22, 1806
Mt Vernon,ME
d Oct 24, 1873

m May 20, 1829, Mt Vernon, ME

(1) Orinda Caroline Stain
b Oct 12, 1833 Mt Vernon, ME
d Dec 11, 1873 (gravestone)

David Leighton
b Sep 22, 1785
Edgecomb, ME
d Apr 28, 1876
Mt Vernon, ME

Lydia Rogers
b Feb 17, 1787
d Aug 4, 1856

m Oct 17, 1808

Sophronia Leighton
b Dec 11, 1808

d Mar 9, 1885 (by
gravestone)

m May 26, 1852; divorced Aug 16, 1867

Emma C. Wells b 1854*, d Feb 10, 1862, ME
Orinda A. Wells b 1856*, d "in 17th year" - gravestone. ME
Charles Emerson Wells
b Aug 24, 1859, Rome, GA
d Sep 30, 1918, Medford, MA
Pinda A. Wells bp Dec 26, 1861, d -?-
*-1860 census data

-GO TO CHART E5----GO TO CHART E6----------GO TO CHART E7--------

Asa Robbins
b May 5, 1759
Walpole, MA
d Nov 30, 1840
Winthrop, ME

Olive Clark
b Jul 13, 1762
d Sep 27, 1827

m Sep 11, 1788

Benjamin Robbins
b Aug 2, 1789
Winthrop, ME
d Nov 9, 1869

m Jun 22, 1817

Cyrus Steuart Robbins
b Apr 8, 1828, Winthrop, ME
d May 11, 1880, Winthrop, ME

Steuart Foster
b Apr 8, 1757
Attleboro
d Aug 21, 1839
Winthrop, ME

Jerusha
Wadsworth
b Mar 13, 1764
d Mar 20, 1814

m 1787

Sibyl Foster
b Jul 21, 1791

d -?-

John Rockwood
b Dec 24, 1774

d Sep 15, 1874
Belgrade, ME

Fannie Page
b 1779
d Dec 1, 1816

m Oct 9, 1800

Hiram
Rockwood, Sr
b Aug 3, 1801
Belgrade, ME
d Dec 12, 1833
Belgrade, ME

m Feb 24, 1831, Readfield, ME

Mary Louisa Rockwood
b Sep 17, 1832 Belgrade, ME
d Jan 20, 1918 Vineland, NJ

Isaac Case
b Feb 25, 1762
Rehoboth, MA
d Nov 3, 1852
Readfield,ME

Joanna Snow
b Jan 2, 1767
d Aug 8, 1847

m Jun 23, 1785

Louisa Case *
b 1803
Belgrade, ME
d Mar 29, 1876
Readfield, ME

m Jun 22, 1858. Winthrop, ME

Annie Maria Robbins - b Dec 29, 1859, d Jan 22, 1943,Arlington MA
Mary Alice Robbins - b Apr 8, 1862, d Jan 17, 1910
Emma Florence R- - b Jan 10, 1865, d 1936
Mabel Steuart R- - b May 11, 1869, d 1955
Olive Louisa Robbins- b Jul 11, 1871, d 1935
Cyrus Albert Robbins- b Jan 8, 1876, d 1935
Margaret Sibyl Robbins- b Jul 16, 1877, d 1960

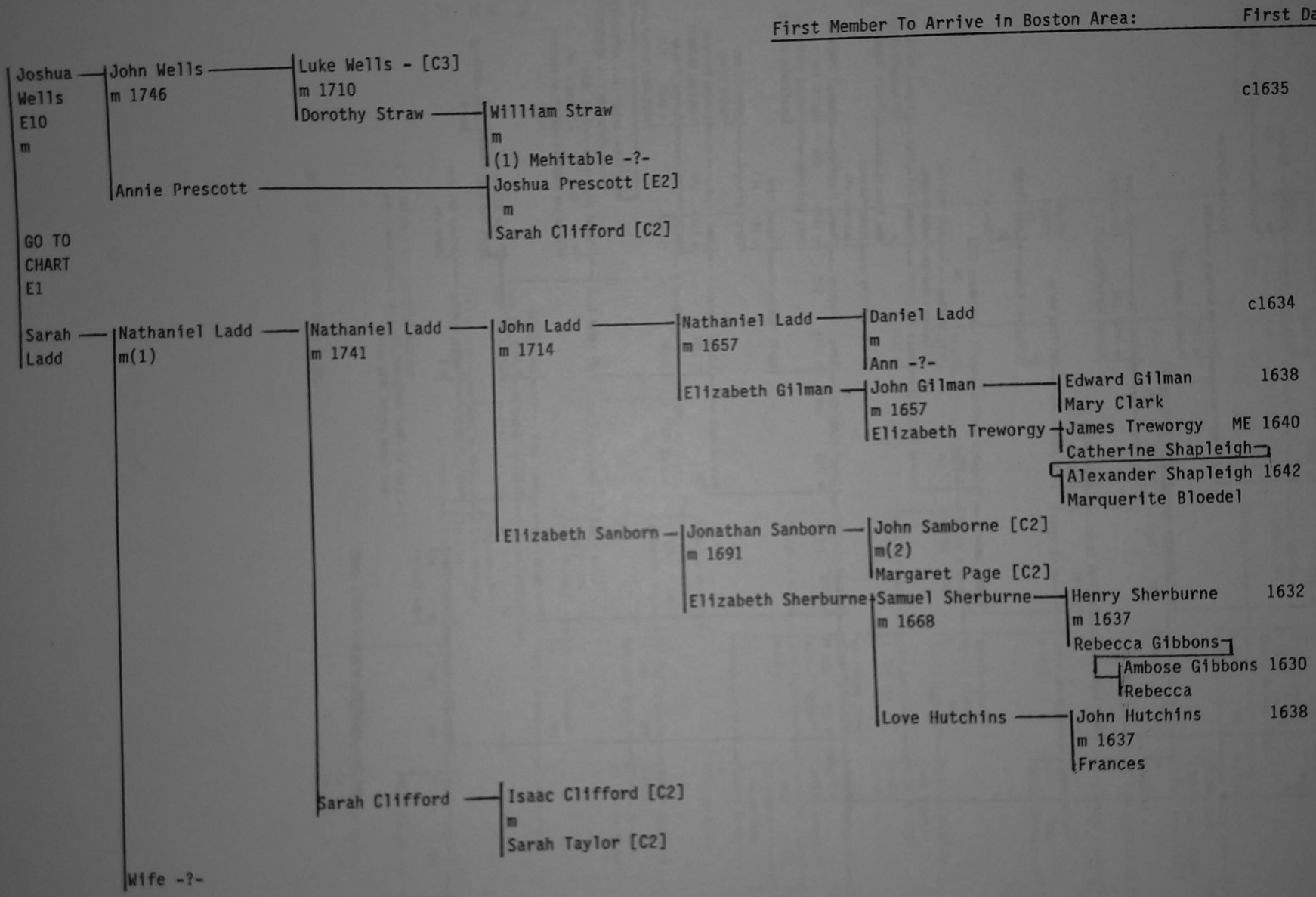
m- Dec 3, 1882, Winthrop, ME

Orinda A. Wells - b Sep 12, 1883, d Nov 28, 1922
Mabel L. Wells - b Aug 30, 1886, d Jul 7, 1924, m John T. Stetson (b Feb 22, 1886); sons John T., Charles W.; moved to Los Angeles.
Florence Elsie Wells - b May 31, 1888, South Boston, MA; d Oct 1, 1963, Jamaica Plain, MA
Grace Ethel Wells - b Mar 24, 1890, d Oct 1983 San Bernadino, CA; m George Ottley; daughter Jean WWII Army nurse m at Recife, Brazil, 1944, James Roberts of KY, res MA.
Charles Wells - b Jan 11, 1902, d Jan 11, 1919, age 17, he and companions struck by hit-and-run car.

GO TO CHART A - ELSIE WELLS

(*)-Joanna Case m Philip Weaver - GO TO CHART C1

CHART E1 - WELLS 1750-1900



(*) - Line to first immigrant is not known beyond this point.

CHART E1.1 - WELLS, LADD FAMILY LINES

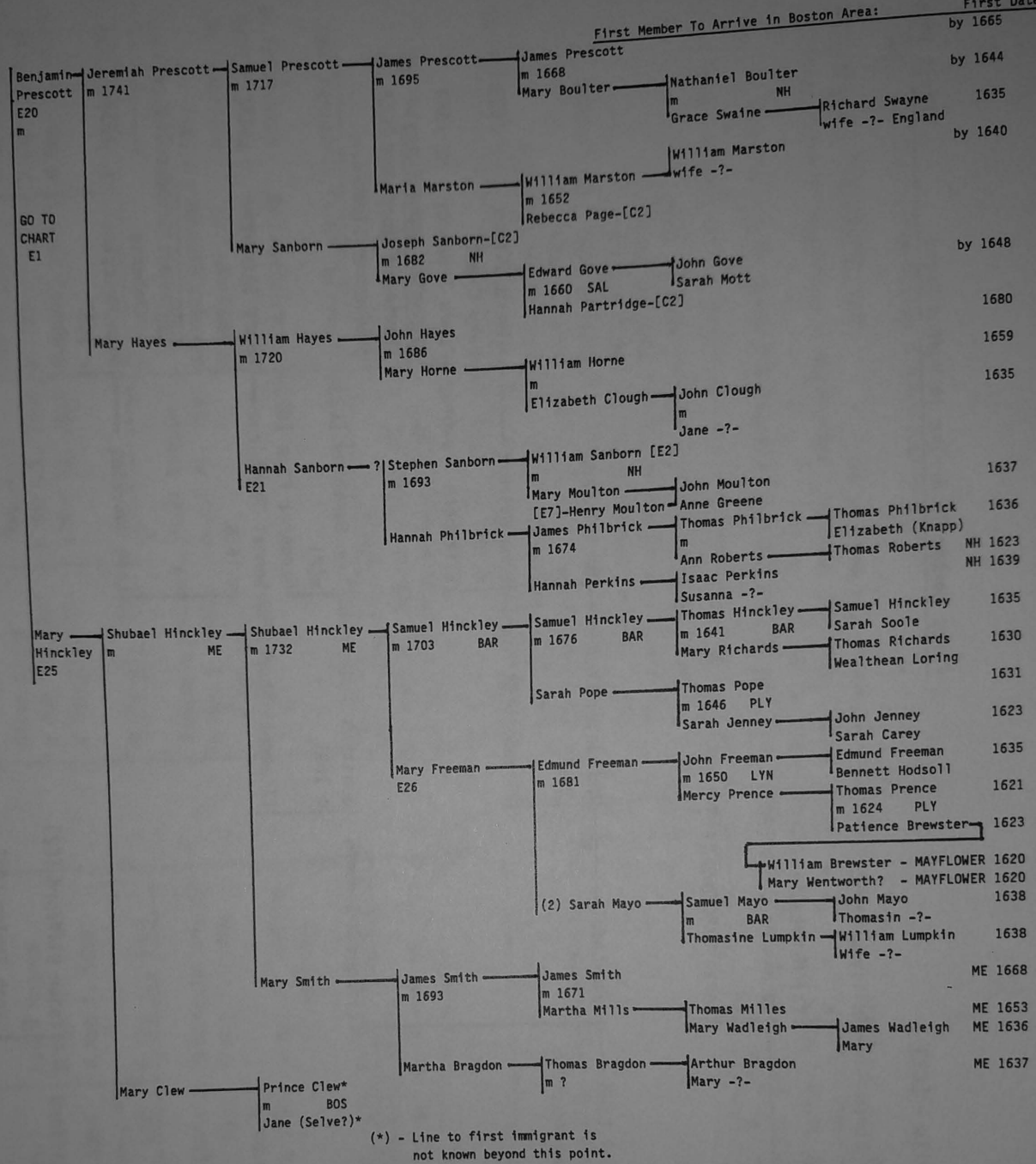


CHART E2 - PRESCOTT, HINCKLEY FAMILY LINES

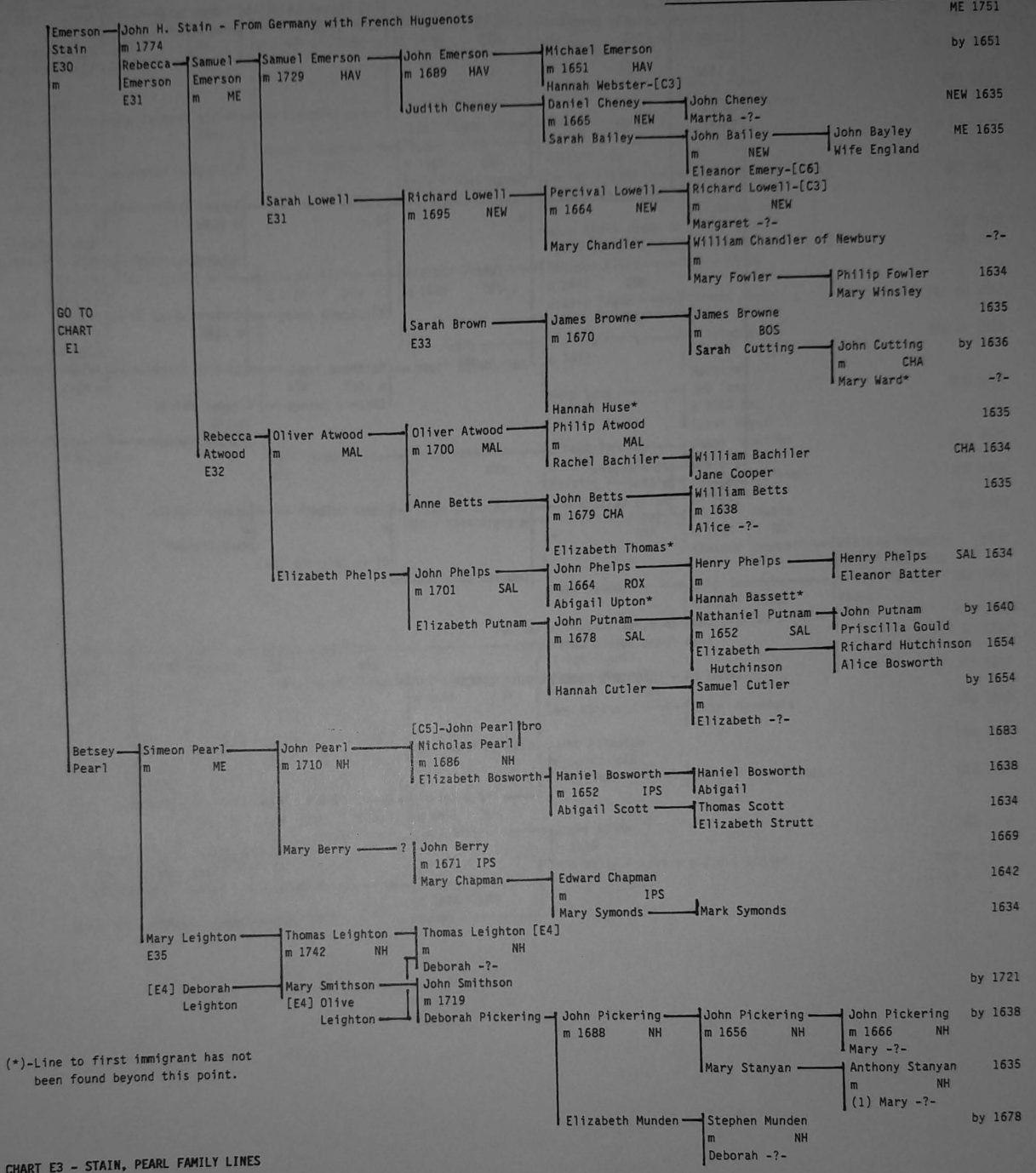
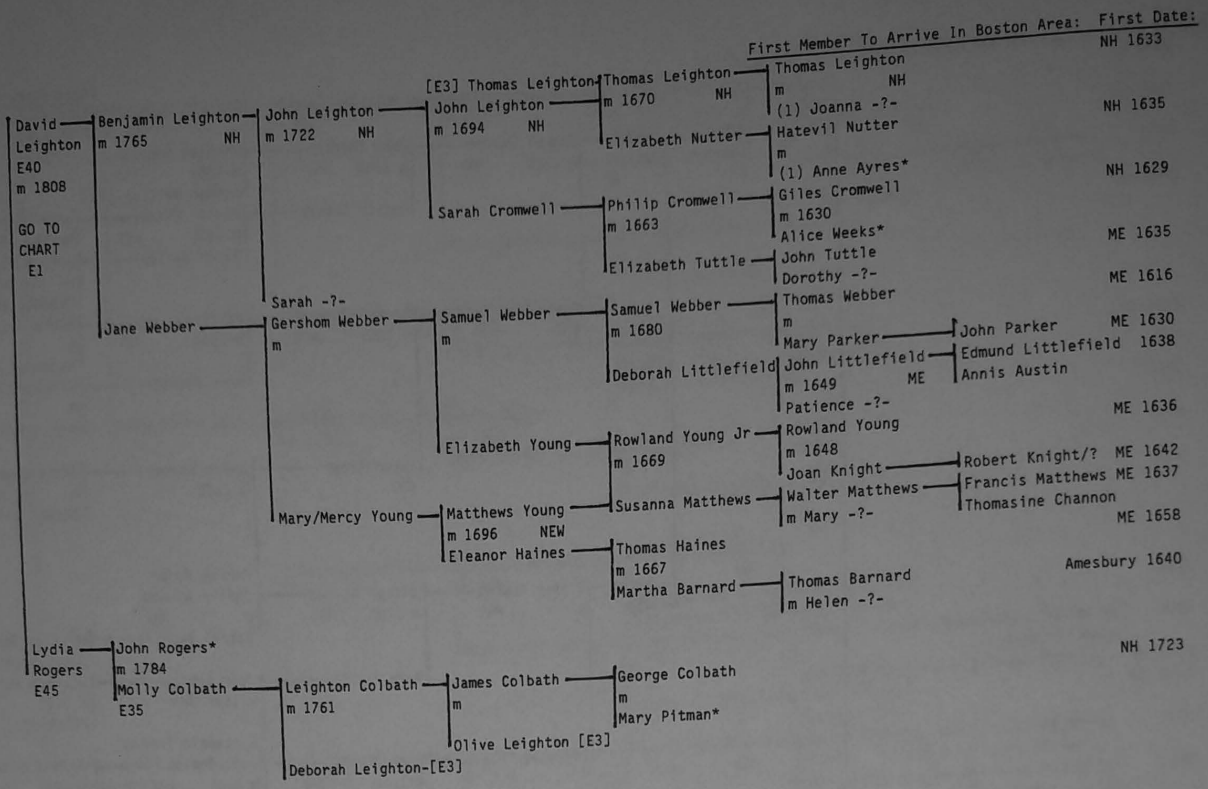


CHART E3 - STAIN, PEARL FAMILY LINES



(*)-Line to first immigrant has not been found beyond this point.

CHART E4 - LEIGHTON, ROGERS FAMILY LINES

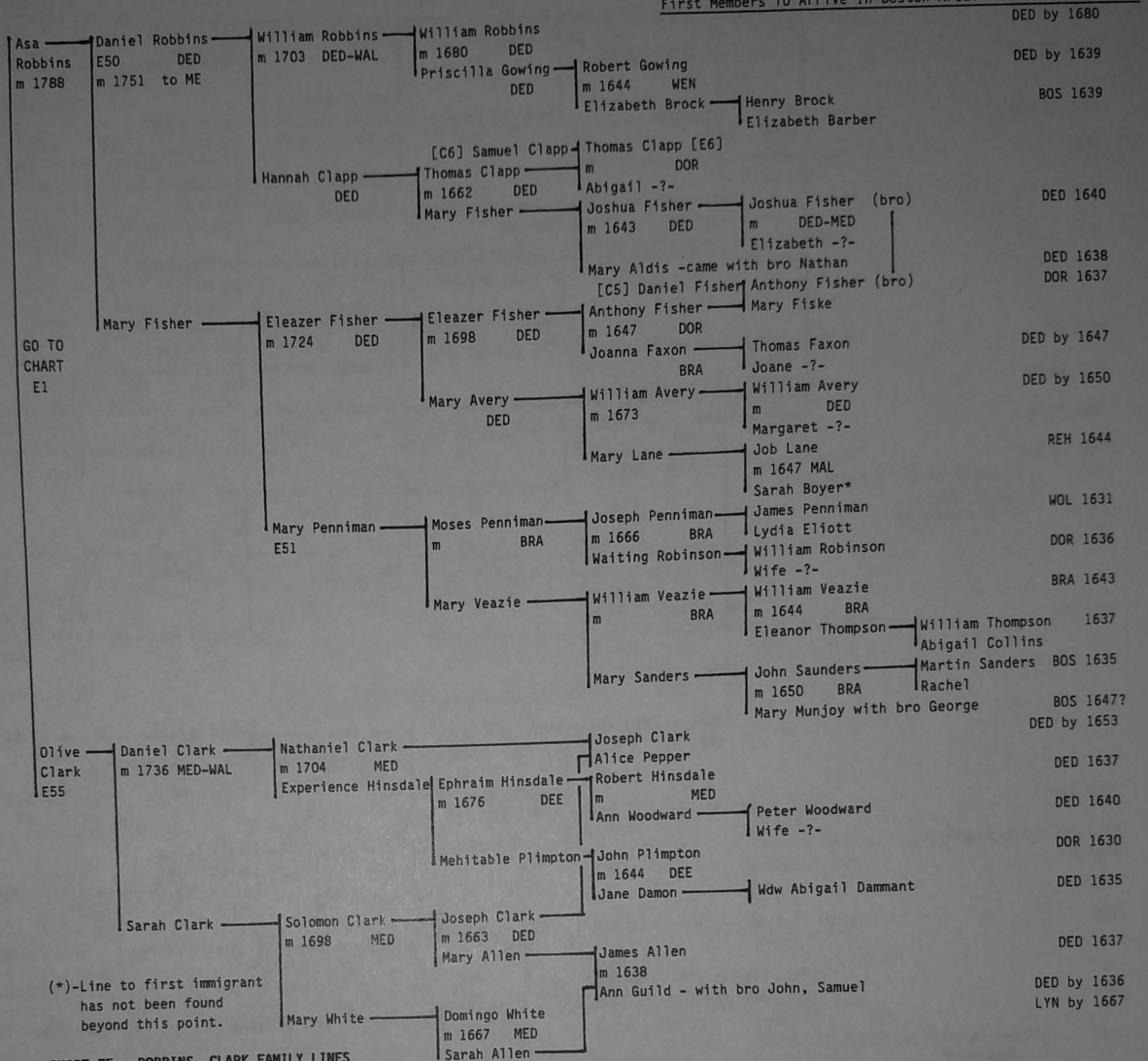
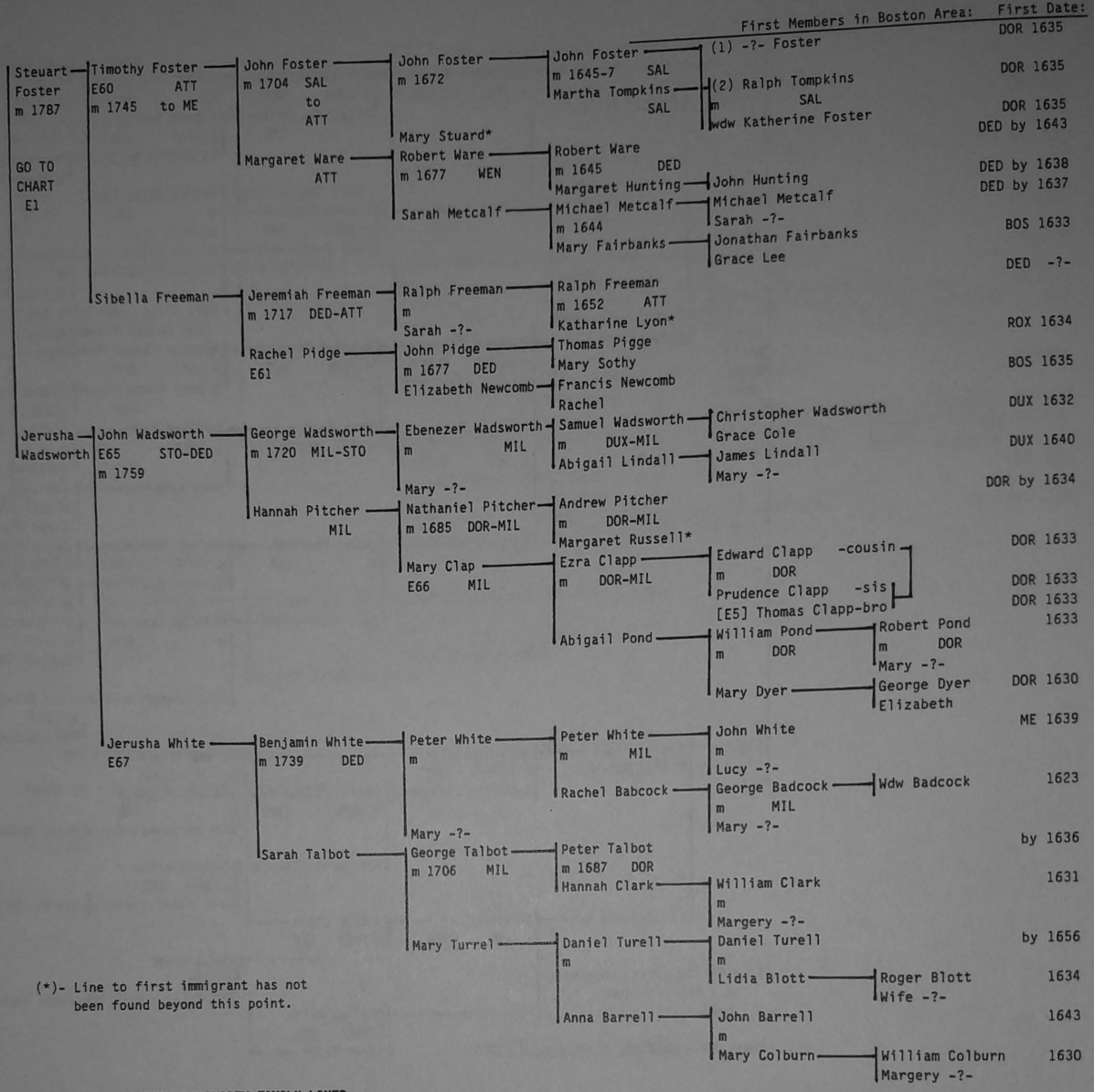


CHART E5 - ROBBINS, CLARK FAMILY LINES



(*)- Line to first immigrant has not been found beyond this point.

CHART E6 - FOSTER, WADSWORTH FAMILY LINES

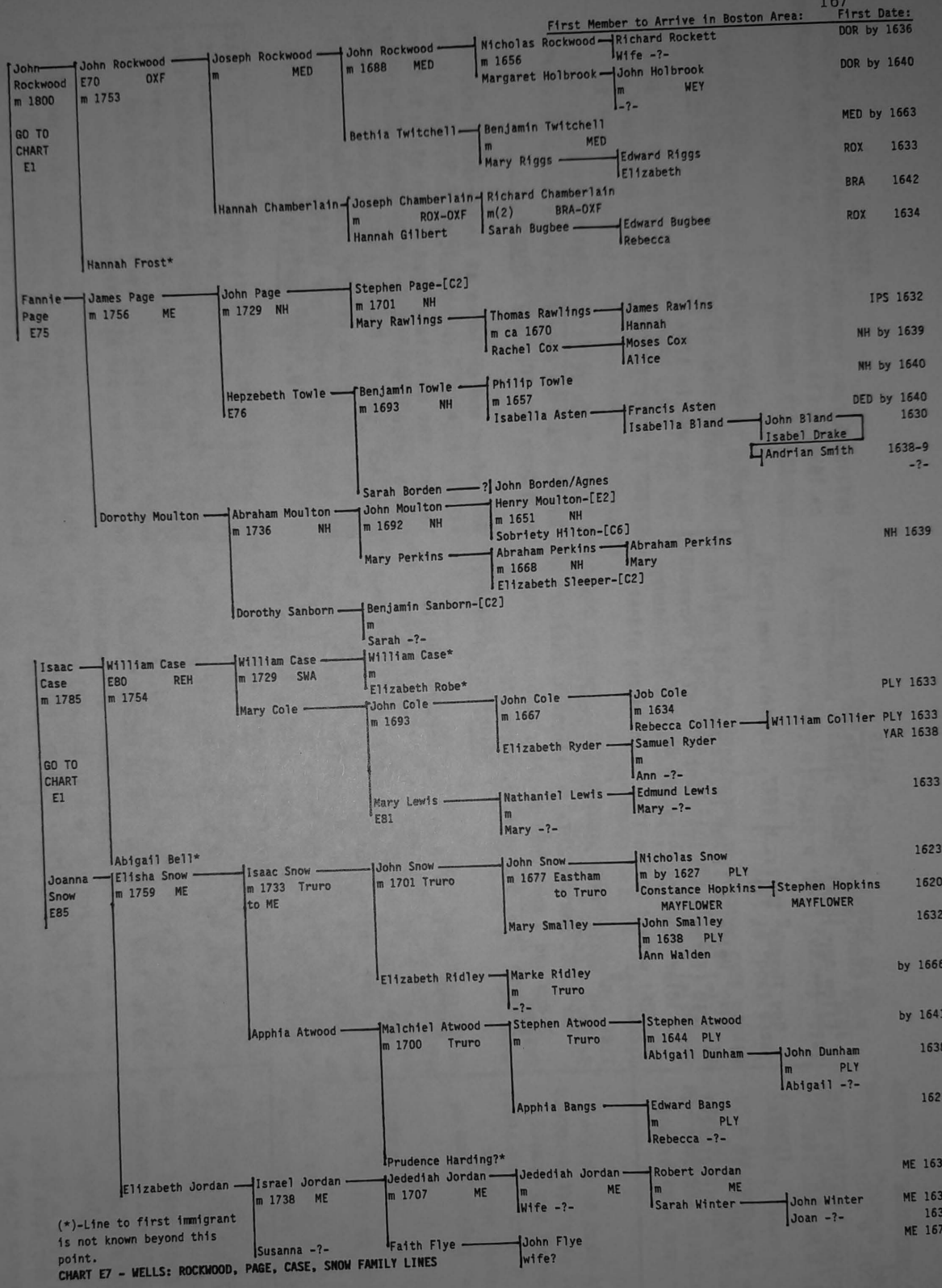


CHART E7 - WELLS: ROCKWOOD, PAGE, CASE, SNOW FAMILY LINES

PRESCOTT

Joshua Prescott - FROM [E20]. b 1 Mar 1669 Hampton Falls, NH, to Kingston by 1725. He m 1710 SARAH CLIFFORD [C20], b May 10, 1691. (Noyes)

Annie Prescott. b ca 1719; m JOHN WELLS. (Prescott)

WELLS

From Chart C35: Thomas[1] Wells on ship Susan & Ellen Apr 1635.

Rev Thomas[2] Wells. b 1647, Ispwich. From [C35].

Luke[3] Wells. b 19 Mar 1673/4 Amesbury; m 9 Dec 1710 (intentions) wdw DOROTHY TRULL of Haverhill Soldier 1696, 1722, 1724-5. Living in Amesbury 1728; wife d 29 Sep 1715. 3 children; oldest:

John[4] Wells. b 17 May 1710/11, Amesbury. m 26 Nov 1746, ANN PRESCOTT. E. Kingston, Chester, NH 3 dau and 5 sons John Jr 1747, Nathaniel 1749, Stephen 1753, Joshua 1755, James 1760. (Hoyt, IGI, Prescott)

Joshua[5] Wells. b 16 May 1755 Raymond, NH; bp 26 Oct 1755, East Kingston. 1775-1777 in Col John Stark's NH Regt, 1778 Col Poor's Mass Regt. Rev War pension application ties this Joshua to Joshua at Mt Vernon, ME, by 1782 ("for 50 years" in 1832). Prob is the Joshua in York Co 1787 ME census; but not the Joshua at Wells in 1790 US census. m SALLY LADD [E15] (Smith-1989). He d 19 Sep 1837. (Hoyt, Pension App S15697, Mt Vernon VR). He had 4 bro also Rev War soldiers.

Stephen[6] Wells. b 22 Jun 1795 Mt Vernon. m(1) 29 Apr 1822 Mt Vernon PAMELA PRESCOTT [E20]. To GA, a merchant at Columbus, Rome. In Home Guard at Rome 1865 age 70. He d 31 Jul 1871 Rome; she d 1 Mar 1834 Mt Vernon. 3 wives, total 10 child.

Benjamin[7] Franklin Wells. b 1833 in GA, grew up at Mt Vernon. m(1) 26 May 1852 Mt Vernon ORINDA CAROLINE STAIN [E30]. Civil War, ME Vols. He d 26 Dec 1898, NY. She d 11 Dec 1873.

Charles[8] Emerson Wells. b 24 Aug 1859 Rome, GA. To ME 1860-1 when father joined ME Volunteers. m 3 Dec 1882 Winthrop, ME, ANNIE MARIE ROBBINS [E50]. Resided Boston, MA, railroad conductor, electrician. He d 30 Sep 1918 Medford, MA; she d 22 Jan 1943 Arlington, MA. 5 children.

Florence[9] Elsie Wells. b 31 May 1888 South Boston. She d 1 Oct 1963 Jamaica Plain, MA.

GO TO CHART A - ELSIE WELLS

STRAW

William Straw. From Nottinghamshire, at Salisbury ca 1635. m (1) Mehitable -?-, 3 children including Dorothy; (2) Margaret -?-. He d 1712.

Dorothy Straw. b -?-; m 30 Jul 1707 in Concord John Trull, both of Haverhill (Concord VR, IGI). She was wdw in 1709 (Hoyt).

Luke Wells Rescued From Indians!

Indians carried away Luke Wells and a lad at Salisbury Jun 10, 1697. (Hoyt).

When wives and children at Exeter went strawberry picking despite warnings not to go because of the Indians, the militia staged a fake alarm to teach them a lesson. The Indians, who really were ready to attack, thought they had been discovered, withdrew but not before killing John Young, wounding his son, and carrying off Luke Wells and Samuel Gill -- on Jun 9, 1697 (Bell, p 220).

The origin of the story is diary of Rev John Pike, minister at Dover: "June 10, 1697, John Young of Exiter slain by ye Indians, his son wounded, Luke Wells & a lad at Salisbury the same day carried away". The wording is clear: there were two raids, one at Exeter, one at Salisbury.

Nine captives taken in Newbury but were pursued by a rescuing party who brought them all back save one, possibly the Samuel Gill, 8 years old, who was adopted by the chief, married another captive, and became chief himself. (NEHGR 46:215)

CHART E10 - WELLS: PRESCOTT, STRAW

Refer to Chap 6 text for discussion of Joshua on.

SHAPLEIGH

Alexander Shapleigh. NEHGR 149:316:Not bp 1561 at St Omer (France); apprenticed to merchant at Lille 4 Aug 1570 for 10 yrs; m Marguerite Bloedel d 4 Aug 1607; nor Devon, England after death of wife. Only: agent 1642 Kittery, ME.

Catherine Shapleigh. bp 2 Apr 1599; m 16 Mar 1616/7 JAMES TREWORGYE at Kingsweare, St Thomas a Becket Church, Devon. She m(2) Edward Hilton [C66]. Her will proved 30 May 1676. (Berry)

TREWORGY

James Treworgye (Trueworthy). Kingsweare, Brixham, Devon; m 16 Mar 1616/7 CATHERINE SHAPLEIGH By Jun 1640 at Kittery; in fishing and trading with son John (at Kittery 1636), father-in-law. He was certified dead 2 Jul 1650. 3 sons, 3 dau

Elizabeth Treworgy. b 1639 (33 in 1671); m JOHN GILMAN. (Noyes)

GILMAN

Edward Gilman. b c1587 Cason, England, son of Edward; m 3 Jun 1614 Mary Clark, Hingham, England. He, wife, 3 sons, 2 daus, 3 servants arrived Boston 10 Aug 1638 among 133 coming from Hingham with Rev Robert Peck. At Rehoboth 1643, Ipswich by 1647; after 1640 at Exeter where probate Apr 1655.

John Gilman. b 23 May 1626, came with parents; m 30 Jun 1657 at Exeter ELIZABETH TREWORGY. On NH Council appointed by Crown 1679, delegate to Assembly, judge, Speaker of House. He d 24 Jul 1708; she d 8 Sep 1719. 6 sons, 10 daus.

Elizabeth Gilman. b 16 Aug 1661. (Noyes, Ladd)

GIBBONS

Ambrose Gibbons. At Picsataqua (Portsmouth) by 21 Jul 1630, perhaps earlier at Gloucester; wife, children there by May 1631. Ran plantation for Laconia Company at Newichawannock, then at Oyster River. His will 11 Jul 1656-9 May 1657 left land to Sherburne grandchildren. Wife Rebecca d 14 May 1655. Only surviving child Rebecca b c1620, m 13 Nov 1637 HENRY SHERBURNE. (Noyes, Torrey)

LADD

Daniel Ladd. By tradition from Dartmouth, Devon. Arrived MA 1634 (but not on Mary & John as tradition said). At Salisbury c1639, then Havervill. Lieutenant. He d Haverhill 27 Jul 1693; wife Ann d 9 Feb 1694. 9 children; 7th:

Nathaniel Ladd. b 10 Mar 1651 Haverhill; m 12 Jun or Jul 1678 Elizabeth GILMAN, at Exeter, NH. He was arrested for Gove's Rebellion [E20] but not tried. Volunteer in MA-NH expedition to protect settlements 1690, wounded in Indian fight at Marguoit, Cape Elizabeth, ME, and d of wounds at Exeter 11 Aug 1691. 7 children; 6th:

John Ladd. b 6 Jul 1689; m 14 Apr 1714 ELIZABETH SANBORN. At Kingston.

Nathaniel Ladd. b 17 Jun 1722 Kingston; m 12 Aug 1741 Kingston SARAH CLIFFORD [C20]. Removed to Alexandria, NH; d Mt Vernon, ME.

Nathaniel Ladd. b 28 Sep 1744 Mt Vernon, ME; m(1) -?-; (2) 18 Apr 1812 Mt Vernon and Rome, Miriam Ladd Proctor of Deerfield, NH, sis Daniel Joses Ladd. Of (1):

Sally (Sarah) Ladd. b c1799; m Joshua Wells; d 1835. (Ladd, Noyes, Torrey, Haverhill VR)

GO TO JOSHUA WELLS - CHART E10

HUTCHINS

John Hutchins. b 1604; arrived Boston May 1638. Carpenter, contracted Dec 1659 to build Portsmouth meeting house; prob at Newbury, Haverhill. He m c1637 in Newbury/Haverhill Frances -?- who d 5 Apr 1694. He d 6 Feb 1685/6.

Love Hutchins. b 16 Jul 1647 Newbury; m 15 Dec 1668 in Haverhill Capt SAMUEL SHERBURNE of Hampton; she d Feb 1739 Kingston. (Noyes, Torrey, Haverhill VR)

SHERBURNE

Henry Sherburne. bp 28 Mar 1611 Odiham, Hants, son of Joseph. Arrived Boston 1632; Portsmouth 1642 had tavern and ferry; large landowner, selectman, town clerk, Deputy. He m(1) 13 Nov 1637 REBECCA GIBBONS d 2 Jun 1667. He d 1680/1.

Samuel Sherburne. b 4 Aug 1638 (a twin). Inherited father's, Gibbons's lands at Portsmouth; selectman at Hampton 1683, 1688. Militia Captain, killed by Indians at Marquoit 4 Aug 1691. He m 15 Dec 1668 at Haverhill LOVE HUTCHINS who d Kingston 5 Feb 1672.

Elizabeth Sherburne. b 5 Feb 1672; m Jonathan Sanborn. (Noyes, Torrey)

SANBORN

Jonathan Sanborn. b 25 May 1672 son of John Sanborn and second wife Margaret Page Moulton [C20, C21]. At Kingston. Capt in wars 1724-4-6. Grantee at Chester. m 4 Feb 1691/2 ELIZABETH SHERBURNE. He d 20 Jun 1741; will names wife, 2 sons, 6 dau includ:

Elizabeth Sanborn. b 27 Dec 1692 Kingston, NH; m 4 Apr 1714 at Kingston JOHN LADD. (Sanborn-1994)

CHART E15 - LADD; GIBBONS, GILMAN, HUTCHINS, SANBORN, SHAPLEIGH, SHERBURNE, TREWORGY

SWAYNE

Richard Swayne 34 on Truelove 1635. Rowley, Hampton 1638. Poss wdwr as sons on earlier ship. m (2) Basselle -?-, d 15 Jul 1657; (3) May-Sep 1658 Jane Barker (Dow) or Jane Godfrey Bunker, wdw of George of Topsfield (Torrey). Fined 1659 for entertaining Quakers; moved to Nantucket 1660. Dau Grace m NATHANIEL BOULTER. (Dow)

William [E76]

BOULTER

Nathaniel Boulter. b ca 1625. Rec'd land in Hampton before 1644. Twice convicted for being drunk. m Grace Swaine. d 14 Mar 1693. Dau Mary b 15 May 1648; m JAMES PRESCOTT. (Dow)

HORNE

William Horne. At Salisbury 1659. To Dover, and killed by Indians in attack 27 Jun 1689. Wife ELIZABETH CLOUGH [E90]. Dau Mary b -?-; m John Hayes. (Dow, Hoyt, Richmond)

HAYES

John Hayes. From Scotland ca 1680, at Dover, NH. Granted 20 acres. m 28 Jun 1686 MARY HORNE listed as 13 by all ref. He d 25 Oct 1708. 10 child. (Hoyt, Little, Scales, Savage, Tibbetts)

William Hayes. b 6 Sept 1698 Dover; m 23 Nov 1720 HANNAH SANBORN [E21]. He, bros, proprietors Rochester 1722. He d by 1748. (Richmond, Savage)

Mary Hayes. b 23 Oct 1721, Dover, dau William Hayes and Hannah; m 15 Jan 1741 Epping, NH, JEREMIAH PRESCOTT (Savage, IGI: b 1721; Dover VR: b 1723)

PRESCOTT

James Prescott. b ca 1643, Lincolnshire, England. At Hampton (Hampton Falls) 1665; one of grantees Kingston 1694, but moved there 30 yrs later, d 25 No 1728, Kingston. m 1668 Mary Boulter.

Joshua Prescott [E10]

James Prescott. b 1 Sep 1671 Hampton Falls. Deacon, constable; Sgt at Port Royal. m (1) 1 Mar 1695 MARIA MARSTON; (2) 17 Jun 1746 Abigail Gove, wdw Benj Sanborn. Of Maria:

Samuel Prescott. b 14 Mar 1697 Hampton Falls. m Dec 1717 MARY SANBORN. Selectman, town clerk. He d 12 Jun 1758/9. 5 sons.

Jeremiah Prescott. b 29 Sep 1718; m (1) 15 Jan 1741 MARY HAYES; (2) 10 Feb 1780 Mary Towle. 1755: Capt Nath'l Folsom's Co,Col Jos Blanchard Regt at Fort Duquesne, Ft Niagara, West Point; 1756: Capt Nath'l Doe's Co,Col Nath'l Meserve's Regt. Signed Association Test 1776, Epping. Not happy in second marriage, he committed suicide.

Benjamin Prescott. b 3 Sep 1762 of Jeremiah and Mary Hayes, Epping, NH; m 1788 or 9 MARY HINCKLEY [E25], Hallowell, ME. Farmer at Hallowell. He d 24 Dec 1833; she still living Nov 1860. (Prescott, Cogswell, Dow, Little; IGI lists b as Sep 1776)

GO TO BENJAMIN PRESCOTT - CHART E1

*-Texts call wife Partridge not Titcomb, and Titcomb not Partridge. We go with Dow, Johnson who cite William Gove was called "brother" (in-law) of Nehemiah Partridge, brother of Hannah.

MARSTON

William Marston b 1592 Ormseby, Norfolk. Came 1634 Land Hampton by 1640. m(1) -?-, Eng; (2) Sarina -? He d 30 Jun 1672 Hampton. By (1):

Prudence [E76]

William Marston. b ca 1621, Eng. At Hampton; m (1) 15 Oct 1652 REBECCA PAGE [C21]; (2) 5 Jul 1675 ANN PHILBRICK [C61]. He d 22 Jan 1704.

Maria Marston. b 16 May 1672; m JAMES PRESCOTT (Dow)

(TITCOMB*)

William Titcomb. Hercules 1634, at Newbury; m (1) JOANNA BARTLETT dau Richard [C35], d 28 Jun 1653; (2)1654 wdw Elizabeth Stevens. Freeman 1642, Rep to GC 1655. He d 24 Sep 1676. Dau Hannah b 8 Jan 1642. (Hoyt, Pope)

GOVE

John Gove. b 1601-4. Poss on Susan & Ellen 1635, returned by 1647 with wife Mary (Sale?), 3 child. Charlestown 1647, brass dealer. He d 28 Feb 1647/8 She m (2) John Mansfield; d 4 Mar 1681, Hampton.

Edward Gove. b 1630. With parents. Salisbury 1657; m 1660 HANNAH PARTRIDGE*[C22]. Hampton 1665.Deputy for Hampton 1679-80. He, son John of 11 imprisoned for role in rebellion against Gov Cranfield 1682. He was convicted, sentenced to be hanged, sent to England and confined in Tower of London Jun 1683; pardoned Sep 1685, and returned home. Son John was pardoned 1683. He d 29 May 1691; Hannah not d 1712

Abigail Gove. b 17 Apr 1760; m (1) Philemon Dalton; (2) Benjamin Sanborn; (3)James Prescott

Mary Gove. b 14 Apr 1666; m Joseph Sanborn. (Dow, Gove, Hoyt, BT)

SANBORN

Joseph Sanborn. Son of Lt John [C20]. b 13 Mar 1659; m 28 Dec 1682 MARY GOVE; she d 28 May 1757.

Mary Sanborn. b 28 Jul 1697; m SAMUEL PRESCOTT (Dow, Sanborn)

CHART E20 - PRESCOTT; BOULTER, GOVE, HAYES, HORNE, MARSTON, SANBORN, SWAYNE, TITCOMB

HANNAH SANBORN

There are two areas of uncertainty: (1) It is not agreed that Hannah m William Hayes; (2) if so, there is no documentation that it is this Hannah Sanborn.

"Hannah Sanborn m Nov 23, 1720, William Hayes", say Richmond (Hayes Family), and Richmond citing Chase ("Philbrick and Philbrook Families"); and Dover VR.

"Hannah Sanborn m Feb 8, 1726, William Palmer of North Hampton" say Dow and Noyes, but without giving source or naming Hannah's parents. Palmer genealogy (NEHGR 68-264) is the same as Dow.

Sanborn genealogy in NEHGR 10-275, 1856, prior to the book, says Hannah b Jun 23, 1701, "prob m" William Hayes. This m is not given in 1899 Sanborn book. We assume NEHGR article resulted in some reader comment strong enough to cause author to drop even a "prob" from later book.

Hayes d ca 1748 so Palmer is not a second marriage. We normally have accepted Noyes as referee, but we cannot discard Dover VR without reason.

SANBORN

William Sanborn - FROM [C20]. b ca 1622 England. Came 1632 with 2 bros, Rev Bachiler. First bro at Hampton, NH, Nov 27, 1639; granted house lot next to bro John in 1640. Selectman 1651 to 1683. Served in King Philip's War. He m Mary Moulton. He d (Sep or Nov) 18, 1692; she d Oct 11, 1686.

Stephen Sanborn. b Sep 4, 1671, Hampton; m Jul 26, 1693, Hannah Philbrick [C61]. Lived in a side-hill cave for 30 years. At Exeter 1696. Soldier 1704, 1708. He d Jun 21, 1750.

Hannah Sanborn. b Jun 23, 1701. (Dow, Sanborn)

?

Hannah Sanborn m William Hayes (Richmond, Dover VR)

?

GO TO WILLIAM HAYES - CHART E20

MOULTON

John Moulton. b ca 1599 Ormesby, Norfolk. m Sep 24 1623 at Ormesby St Margaret, Anne Greene, bp Sep 6 1601 Ormesby St Margaret, dau Edward Greene (Hunt) Arrived Boston 1637, he (38), wife Anne (38), 5 children: Henry, Mary, Ann, Jane, Bridget; 2 svts. At Newbury, Winnacunnet 1638, Hampton 1639. Freeman, 1st Rep from Hampton to General Court 1639. He d by Oct 1650 (will proved); she d Apr 12, 1668 (Not related to William Moulton [C21] - Johnson)

- Henry Moulton. b England. GO TO CHART E75.
- Mary Moulton. bp Dec 27, 1626, England; m William Sanborn. (Dow, Savage)

ROBERTS

Thomas Roberts. Prob at Dover with Hiltons [C65], 1623. He d after Sep 1672. Dau Jane, Ann m James Philbrick; Ann m(2) Wm Marston [E20]. (Savage)

PHILBRICK

Thomas Philbrick. He, Elizabeth (Knapp), 7 child at Watertown 1636. Joined sons at Hampton, NH 1640 He d 1667; she d Feb 19, 1664.

Thomas Philbrick. m (1) ca 1644 Jane Roberts; (2) Ann Roberts. Dover. Mariner, drowned Nov 16,1674.

Lt James Philbrick. b Jul 13, 1651; m Dec 1, 1674, Hannah Perkins. Dover. Mariner, 1690-1700 trading with Martha's Vineyard in lumber, hides, molasses. Taken by French privateers who returned his vessel in gratitude when James made safe harbor in severe storm: he saved his 1583 Bible held by descendants He d Nov 4, 1723; she d May 23, 1739. 11 children.

Hannah Philbrick. b Apr 30, 1676; m Stephen Sanborn. (Dow, Noyes)

PERKINS

Isaac Perkins. (Not of C30). At Hampton 1639. Freeman 1642, constable 1650. Wife Susanna -?-. He d Nov 1685.

Hannah Perkins. b Feb 24, 1655/56; m James Philbrick. (Dow)

CHART E21 (Prescott, Hayes) SANBORN; MOULTON, PERKINS, PHILBRICK, ROBERTS

RICHARDS

Thomas Richards. b c1590, bp 15 Apr 1596 Pittminster, Somerset; m c1618 Wealthean Loring?. Came 1630, merchant at Weymouth 1639. He d 17-18 Jan 1650/1; she d Jul-Nov 1679. 9 children. (Not on Mary & John -NEHGR 147-148).

Mary Richards. bp 11 Nov 1620 Pittminster, Eng; m THOMAS HINCKLEY; d 24 Jun 1659. (Chamberlain, Savage)

JENNEY

John Jenney. From Norwich, Norfolk, England; m 15 Sep 1614 in Leyden, Holland, SARAH CAREY of Monk Scham, Suffolk; mbrs of Separatist Movement active with Dutch. On Little James 1623. At Plymouth, miller brewer. Asst to Gov 1637-1640. He d by 25 May 1644; Sarah d 1656.

Sarah Jenney. b at sea 1623; m THOMAS POPE. (Clark)

POPE

Thomas Pope. b c1608 England. At Plymouth 1631, a cooper. Soldier Pequot War 1637, constable 1645. Prop at Dartmouth, moved there 1674; town destroyed in King Philip's War but rebuilt and great prosperity ensued making Pope rich landowner. m(1) 28 Jul 1637 Ann, dau Garbriel Fallowell; (2) 29 May 1646, SARAH JENNEY. He d Oct 1683 Dartmouth. Of 7 child by Sarah, dau:

Sarah Pope. b c1656; m(1) 13 Nov 1676 SAMUEL HINCKLEY; (2) Thomas Huckins. She d 1727 Harwich. (Savage name John Pope father; GM names his bro Thomas. (GM, Clark, Pope, Savage)

HINCKLEY

Samuel Hinckley. bp 25 May 1589 Harrietsham, Kent England; m SARAH SOULE, bp 8 Jun 1600 Hawkhurst, dau Thomas, Mary (Iddenden). On ship Hercules 1635 with wife, dau Susan, Sarah, Mary, kinswoman Elizabeth. To Scituate, Barnstable 1640. Juror, surveyor of highways. He d 31 Oct 1662; she d 18 Aug 1656 at Barnstable. Son:

Thomas Hinckley. bp 19 Mar 1619/20 Kent. Arrival unknown. m(1) 7 Dec 1641 MARY RICHARDS d 24 Jun 1659; (2) 16 Mar 1660, Mary (Smith) wdw Nathaniel Glover. Soldier at battle Narragansett Fort; 6th and last governor of Plymouth 1681-1692, made part of MA by 1692 MA Charter. He d 25 Apr 1705/6 Son by (1):

Samuel Hinckley. b 14 Feb 1652/3; m 13 Nov 1676 SARAH POPE. At Barnstable. He d 19 Mar 1697/8.

Samuel Hinckley. b 24 Sep 1684 Barnstable;m 1703 (1) MARY FREEMAN [E26] d 10 Dec 1717; (2) Mary Demond in Truro. Deacon Harwich church. 1719 at Turo, then to York and Brunswick, ME. He d 1762.

Shubael Hinckley. b 15 Mar 1708/9 Truro; m(1) c1732 MARY SMITH d 1741 birth twins; (2) 1754 Elizabeth Worcaster; (3) 1760 Sarah Young; (4) ?: He d 1 Feb 1798, 91, Hallowell, ME. (Harwich VR say b 15 Mar; Wheeler says b 25 Mar, adds a 5th wife, he d at Machias, ME.) 20 children! Of (1):

Shubael Hinckley. b 7 Dec 1736 Brunswick, ME; m (1) MARY CLEW, dau Prince Clew/Jane (Selve?) of Boston; (2) 1785 Abigail Norcross, wdw Elijah Robinson. He d 3 Sep 1826, 90, Hallowell. Of (1):

Mary Hinckley. b May 1771; m BENJAMIN PRESCOTT. (Barnstable, Hallowell, Harwich, Pittstown VR;-

BRAGDON

Arthur Bragdon. b 1597. At York 1637, constable, alderman, provost marshal, grand jury, Lt, selectman to 1669. Wife Mary, 3 sons. He d by Oct 1678.

Thomas Bragdon. b c1640. Grand jury 1665-1690, selectman 1679-81. Among 5 killed by Indians 15 Oct 1690 while loading ship at Cape Neddick.

Martha Bragdon. b -?-; m JAMES SMITH (Noyes)

WADLEIGH

John Wadleigh/Wadle. Dau Mary b Bristol, Eng. At Saco, ME, taxed 1636, land 1639, jury 1640-5. At Wells, Freeman 5 Jul 1753, selectman 1647-8; fined for swearing, defaming juryman 1654; Commissioner 1659. He d 15 Feb 1674 Biddeford; wife living 1664 his will 1671 calls wife Martha deceased.

Mary Wadleigh. b ?;m THOMAS MILLS (Noyes, Spencer)

MILLES

Thomas Milles. b Exeter, England. Fisherman at Saco, ME; at Wells, Freeman 5 Jul 1653, constable 1664; living 12 Jul 1681. He m MARY WADLEIGH.

Martha Mill(e)s. b 18 Jun 1653 Saco. (Noyes)

SMITH

James Smith. Immigrant, land grant at Berwick, ME, 1668; m by 1671 MARTHA MILLS; will 10 Aug, proved 14 Sep 1687. She, son John Smith taken 1690 by Indians, both bp 1693 Catholic at Montreal.

James Smith. b 1675; m Jul 1693 MARTHA BRAGDON. Blacksmith. York 1694-1714; Scarboro 1727.

Mary Smith. b 13 Jul 1707; m SHUBAEL HINCKLEY. (Groves, Little, Noyes, NEHGR 28:158)

CHART E25 - HINCKLEY, BRAGDON, JENNEY, MILLES, POPE, SMITH, RICHARDS, WADLEIGH

GO TO MARY HINCKLEY, CHART E1 (Groves, Hinckley, Swift, Wheeler, NEHGR 3:75 65:287, 68:186)

BREWSTER

Elder William Brewster. Beloved leader Pilgrim movement in England, Holland, Plymouth. b 1566/7 Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, at manor hall of Archbishop of York, last residence Cardinal Wolsey, where father William was bailiff. Left Cambridge (Peterhouse) 1580 at 14 in service of Sir Wm Davison. At Queen Elizabeth's Court for 5 yrs. When Davison thrown in Tower of London as scapegoat for escape of Mary Queen of Scots, Brewster left politics. 1589 returned to Scrooby; m c1590 Mary -?-; on father's death made manor bailiff. Befriended young William Bradford. Mbr of first Pilgrim group, Rev Clyfton at Babworth, later at St Wilfred's, Scrooby. The church still stands; manor house remains in part as a farm building:

"Here lived William Brewster from 1588 to 1608 where he organized the Pilgrim Church of which he became ruling elder." (Plaque)

In 1608 the group escaped to Holland where he was ruling elder of Leyden group. Operated print shop and sought by Crown for books smuggled thru Scotland. Wife Mary, sons Love, Wrestling on Speedwell to England (older son Jonathan, daus Patience, Fear stayed Holland), with William to join in England, hide on board ship until at sea. Ruse was successful. Family survived the first winter. William continued as Ruling Elder. Mary d 17 Apr 1627. William lived with son Love in Duxbury. 10 Apr 1643: "dyed their Reverend Elder, and my dear & loving friend, a man that bore his parte in weal and woe with this poore persecuted church above 36 years, and done ye Lord & them faithfull service in his place and calling." - William Bradford. (Willison)

Patience Brewster. b c1605, Scrooby. Came on ship Anne (with Nicholas Snow [E85]); m THOMAS PRENCE.

MAYO

Rev John Mayo. b 1590-1600 son John, Elizabeth, Rector of Cattistock, England; m in Eng Thomasin -?-. Arrived 1638, Barnstable. Ordained 1640. To Eastham, pastor 1646-1654. To Boston 1655, first pastor Old North Church (lanterns-Paul Revere). Retired Yarmouth, d May 1676; she d Feb 26, 1682.

Samuel Mayo. b 1615? Eng; m THOMASINE LUMPKIN, dau William Lumpkin, Yarmouth. Barnstable 1640; a mariner; his vessel seized by RI for contact with Dutch but he was awarded restitution. He d 1663/4.

Sarah Mayo. b 19 Dec 1660; m EDMUND FREEMAN; d 5-26 Mar 1736. (Mayflower Desc 8:69, 14:44 will).

PRENCE

Thomas Prence, Governor Plymouth Colony after Wm Bradford. b 1601, son Thomas Prence, at Lechlade, Cricklade, Wilts, Eng. On Fortune 1621; m (1) 5 Aug 1624 PATIENCE BREWSTER, d 1634 small pox epidemic; (2) 1 Apr 1635 Mary Collier dau William Collier [E81]; (3) 1662 Mary wdw Samuel Freeman Sr. Governor 3 times 1635-1658. Bigoted, narrow, harsh, overbearing: "All Quakers deserve to be destroyed, both they, their wives & children, without pity or mercy." Dau Elizabeth fell in love with Arthur Howland, son of Quaker leader. Prence fined Arthur repeatedly for "inveighling" his dau; after 7 yrs of this they married. He d He d 29 Mar 1673 age 72.

Mercy Prence. b 1631; m JOHN FREEMAN; d 28 Sep 1711 age 80. (Hills, Savage, Swift, Willison)

Note: Mayflower line from William Brewster to date is fully documented in application paper of Patricia Meeken. It is shown abbreviated here.

LUMPKIN

William Lumpkin. At Yarmouth, MA, by 7 Jan 1638/9 A weaver. Constable 1639-40. Wife -?-. He d by 29 Oct 1671. Dau Thomasine mentioned in his will.

Thomasine Lumpkin. b 1625, d 1709 at Barnstable, age 84. m (1) SAMUEL MAYO; (2) John Sunderling or Sunderland. (NEHGR 7-236, Pope, Savage)

FREEMAN

Edmund Freeman. bp 1596 Pulborough, Essex, England of Edmund, Alice (Coles); m(1) 16 Jun 1617 at Cowfold, Sussex, Bennett Hodsoll dau John & Faith buried 12 Apr 1630; (2) after 1635, wdw Elizabeth (Perry?) Gourney. He, wife, son John age 8 on ship Abigail 1635. At Lynn, Plymouth, founder Sandwich 1637. Plymouth Colony: Asst to Gov 1640-46, mbr of Council of War 1642. Mbr Sandwich Church: "most bigoted and intolerant church in Colony yet he was ever kind to all". He d 1682, 92; she d 14 Feb 1676, 76, both at Sandwich. (BT 5865, 6436-1933)

John Freeman. b 1627 (age 8 1635), thus of (1); m 13 or 14 Feb 1650 MERCY PRENCE. "Major John" of Indian Wars; one of fdrs Eastham; Asst to Gov 1666 on; Dep 1654-8 yrs; selectman 1663-10 yrs; Court of Common Pleas. He d 28 Oct 1719 98; she d 28 Sep 1711, 80, Eastham. (BT 5865-3/16/33, 1558-4/1/36)

Edmund Freeman. b 6 Jun 1657; m(1) Jan 1677/8 Betty (Ruth) Merrick (Myrick) sis of bro John's wife Sarah, she d 1680; (2) c1681 SARAH MAYO. Lt, selectman in Eastham. He d 11 Feb 1718 gravestone. Sarah d 1746. (Only Mayflower Index has (1) Sarah, (2) Ruth, but agrees Sarah was mother of Mary.) (BT 4994-5/3/27, 6141-11/7/27)

Mary Freeman. b 13 Mar 1688; m SAMUEL HINCKLEY [E25]. (Freeman, Hills, Savage, Swift, Torrey)

GO TO SAMUEL HINCKLEY - CHART E25

CHART E26 - (Hinckley) FREEMAN; BREWSTER, LUMPKIN, MAYO, PRENCE

STAIN

John H. Stain. From Germany but identified with a group of French Huguenot refugees; he may be French or German. Came 1751 and returned 1752 with mother, brother, sisters. At Readfield, ME, at Winthrop 1774-1778, and Mt Vernon 1818. m REBECCA EMERSON [E31], intentions Sep 27, 1774, at Pownalborough, ME. Later to Jay, ME. (Bolton,E; Grey; Kingsbury)

Emerson Stain. b 24 Mar 1776 Mt Vernon, ME (Leighton); m (1?) Rebecca Carr; (2) Jul 23, 1797, (IGI) BETSEY PEARL [E35]. Captain War 1812. He d 25 Mar 1861; Betsey d 7 Apr 1856 (Mt Vernon VR).

Emerson Stain Jr. b 22 Oct 1806 Mt Vernon; m 20 May 1829 SOPHRONIA LEIGHTON [E40] (Leighton). Shoemaker in 1850 census, shoe manufacturer 1860 census, boot & shoe maker 1870 census. He d 24 Oct 1873 She d 8 Mar 1885 gravestone. (Sophronia had sister Orinda).

Orinda Caroline Stain. b 12 Oct 1833; m(1) 26 May 1852 BENJAMIN F. WELLS [E10] (Readfield VR), son Stephen Wells (Leighton, citing Corman ms); m(2) -- Kimball; d 11 Dec 1873 gravestone.
GO TO BENJAMIN WELLS - CHART E10

David Leighton Stain. b 20 Jan 1830. Shoemaker. Sentenced to ME state prison for life for murder of bank treasurer during his robbery of Dexter Savings Bank 22 Feb 1878.
(Bangor Historical Magazine, v4)

Leighton says Sophronia Leighton m Emerson Stain Jr, "son of Emerson and Rebecca Carr Stain". Leighton also says Betsey Pearl, dau Simeon Pearl and Mary Leighton, m Emerson Stain. No dates are given for m for comparison to Emerson Jr birthdate of 1806.

Carr states only a Rebecca Stain, b 9 Jan 1781, dau of John and Rebecca Stain, m 12 Aug 1803 John Carr. Thus, Rebecca Carr is sis of Emerson Stain, not his first wife.

IGI with a source code for church/town record says Betsey Pearl m Emerson Stain 1797; IGI says Emerson Stain Jr b 1806 but does not give mother. IGI does not list m of Emerson Stain, Rebecca Carr. We accept Betsey Pearl as the mother.

HUGUENOTS

In 1751, a group of French Huguenot refugees, having left Palatine (then in Germany) with a few German friends to reside in Holland, boarded ship Priscilla in Rotterdam for Boston. They had been recruited by agents to settle on the east bank of Kennebeck River, called "Frankfort Plantation", later Pownalborough and in 1761, Dresden, ME.

The founders of Frankfort Plantation were mostly French Lutherans with some Calvinists. The leaders were clearly French. However, they stressed a German identity, probably to avoid inviting attacks from the French Catholics of Canada. John Stain was one of the group, the name being more German (Stein?) than French suggesting he was one joining the group in Germany.
(Allen, Bennett, Gannon, Hurst)

In 1760 in response to petitions, the "Society for Propagating the Gospel In Foreign Parts" in London assigned Pastor Jacob Bailey, b Rowley, Harvard graduate 1755, Congregational minister, and now ordained as an Anglican priest. Bailey's letters show a snapshot of Pownalborough in 1760:

> "Half the houses were without chimneys -- many with no other beds than a heap of straw--and families had scarce anything to subsist upon for months--except potatoes roasted in ashes...I have received an invitation to eat [but] have refused because I could not find a heart to deprive a number of starving children of their pitiful allowance, who were staring upon me with hollow, piercing eyes, and pale and languid faces." (Gannon)

Important things learned from the Indians: "the use of cornmeal for puddings and Johnnycake".
-Bennett

The 1766 census of Pownalborough (Census) lists:

	John Stain	Samuel Emerson
No of families:	1	1
No of logg houses	1	1
No of framed houses	0	0
No of 2 story houses	0	0
No of rooms with fireplaces	1	1
No of brick chimneys	0	1
No of cellars stoned	0	0
No of squares sash glass	12	15
No of persons under 16	0	4
No of persons above 16	3	2
Whole number of inhabitants	3	6
No of males	2	1
No of females	1	5

HANNAH DUSTIN

Hannah Emerson. b Dec 23, 1657; m Dec 3, 1677, Thomas Dustin. At Haverhill. Total 13 children.

In Indian attack on Haverhill Mar 15, 1697, Hannah, new baby Martha b Mar 9, and nurse Mary Neff were in house, while Thomas and 7 older children were outside. Thomas, at urging of Hannah, was able to save all 7 children, but Hannah, Martha, and Mary Neff were taken. Next day, having killed 27 persons and burning 9 houses, the Indians withdrew with 13 captives. One of the Indians killed the baby by dashing her against tree. After tramping through snow (Hannah without shoes) for days, Hannah and Mary were held at a small camp on an island in Merrimack River (at now Concord, NH). A young boy captive for a year, Samuel Lennardson, joined them. In night Apr 29, Hannah killed 9 of 12 captors, Samuel killed one, a squaw and small boy escaping. Hannah, Mary, Samuel then left by canoe; but, to have proof, Hannah returned to take the 10 scalps. They reached Haverhill in arduous journey but without incident. General Court awarded Hannah £25, and half that to Mary and to Samuel. (Chase, the most reliable for this oft-romanticized story for he used work of Cotton Mather who had talked to Hannah herself.)

Her deed was much acclaimed. Governor of MD, for example, sent generous gift. There are two life-size statutes of Hannah, at Haverhill and at park on Dustin's Island at Concord, NH.

ELIZABETH EMERSON

A singlewoman, she had by a married man Dorothy 1686; and twins b May 8, 1691, found dead May 10. Executed for "murthering the two babes". (Chase)

Also on Angel Gabriel:
Ralph Blaisdell [C36]
John Tuttle [E40]

EMERSON

Thomas Emerson. Sereby, m Aug 10, 1612, Margaret Froe, Howsham, Cadney Parish, Lincoln. He buried Dec 25, 1657. Of 10 children: Robert, Michael to Haverhill; Elizabeth to Rowley.

Michael Emerson. bp Apr 19, 1627, Sereby, Eng. At Rowley, MA, in 1651; cordwainer, shoemaker. Rec'd land at Haverhill 1653, constable 1659, sealer of leather, surveyor of highways 1695. m Apr 1, 1657 Hannah Webster [C62]. 15 children: we note Elizabeth "who again and again fell into disgrace- let the mantle of charity cover her history"; Hannah who was the famous Hannah Dustin; and John:

John Emerson. b Mar 18, 1661/2, Haverhill. m (1) ca 1689 Judith Cheney; (2) Nov 2, 1710, Hannah Poor. Haverhill, Newbury. Lieut. He d Mar 6, 1745

Samuel Emerson. b Nov 2, 1699, Newbury; m (1) Nov 16, 1729, Sarah Lowell [C31]; (2) Jan 21, 1734, Tryphena Webster. At Haverhill 1745. Will probate Mar 22, 1755/6.

Samuel Emerson Jr. bp May 10, 1730, Newbury; m Oct 11, 1753, Rebecca Atwood [E32], age 14-15. At Haverhill, Newbury, to Pownalborough, ME, ca 1758; to Mt Vernon 1790. He d after 1808; she d Jul 6, 1776.

Rebecca Emerson. b Jun 9,1758; m John Stain (BT,
GO TO REBECCA EMERSON - CHART E1 (Gray, Emerson)

BAILEY

John Bayley. Chippenham, Wilts. On Angel Gabriel, shipwrecked in ME in great storm Aug 15, 1635. At Salisbury. rec'd land 1640. To Newbury 1650. He afraid to sail back for wife; Court enjoined him to "return unto his wife by next summer or send for her to come over", but he d Nov 2 (1651).

John Bailey. b ca 1613; came with father. Weaver, husbandman, rec'd land Salisbury 1640. To Newbury, Amesbury. m Eleanor Emery [C62]. He d Mar 1691, 78 at Newbury. She d 1700.

Sarah Bailey. b Aug 17, 1644, Newbury; m Daniel Cheney. (Hoyt, Savage)

CHENEY

John Cheney. He, wife Martha Smith, 4 child came 1635. Shoemaker at Roxbury, Newbury 1636. He d Jul 28, 1666; she d 1684. Walked 40 miles to become Freeman May 17, 1637 so he could vote for Gov Winthrop.

Daniel Cheney. b ca 1633, came with parents 1635. m Oct 8, 1665 Sarah Bailey. He d Sep 10, 1694.

Judith Cheney. b Sep 6, 1668; m John Emerson. (Cheney)

CHART E31 - (Stain) EMERSON, BAILEY, CHENEY

CUTLER

Samuel Cutler. b England 1629. In Marblehead, MA, 1654. Granted land Salem 1668; Topsfield, Hingham, Gloucester. m(1) Elizabeth -?-, d 17 Mar 1693; (2) 7 Jul 1698 Sarah Church, d 1700. Of (1):

Hannah Cutler. b Dec 1655; m JOHN PUTNAM. (Perley; BT 5831, 1902; NEHGR 6:250)

PUTNAM

John Putnam. bp Jan 17, 1579/80 son Nicholas and Margaret (Goodspeed), Wingrove, Buckinghamshire. m in England 1611 Priscilla Gould b ca 1585 dau of Richard and Elizabeth and sis of Zaccheus (he immigrant of Gould). He d 30 Dec 1662: "He ate his supper, went to prayer with his family, and died before he went to sleep".

Nathaniel Putnam. b England 11 Oct 1619. m 3 Sep 1652 ELIZABETH HUTCHINSON [ ]. At Salem: constable 1656, dep to General Court 1690-1. He d 1700; she d 24 Jun 1688.

John Putnam. b 26 Mar 1657; m 2 Dec 1678 in Salem, HANNAH CUTLER. In Danvers: farmer, constable, surveyor of highways. He d Sep 1722; she was living in 1722.

Elizabeth Putnam. b 26 Sep 1680; m JOHN PHELPS. (Perley, Putnam, Savage)

(*)Elizabeth (Thomas, Lisley, Betts) Fosdick age 36 indicted for witchcraft 30 May 1692 at Malden, on complaint of Lt Nathaniel Putnam. Prob dropped for she d 27 Sep 1716 age 60. (Fosdick)

CHART E32 - (Stain, Emerson) ATWOOD, BETTS, CUTLER, HUTCHINSON, PHELPS, PUTNAM, THOMAS

HUTCHINSON

Richard Hutchinson. b 1602-3, 6th child Thomas and Alice, Newark, Nottingham. m(1) in England 7 Dec 1627 Alice Bosworth dau Joseph of Holgrove/Colgrove, Nottingham. He, she, 4 children to Salem 1635. Granted land 1636, husbandman. m (2) Oct 1668 Susanna wdw Samuel Archer, d 26 Nov 1674; (3) Sarah wdw James Standish. He d 1682.

Elizabeth Hutchinson. bp England 30 Aug 1629; m NATHANIEL PUTNAM. (Perley, Pope, BT 3015, Jan 13, 1913; NEHGR 22:247)

PHELPS

Henry Phelps. On Hercules 1634, he, wife Eleanor (Batter), 3 sons. Salem, Roxbury. He d "early". She m (2) Thomas Tresler, Salem. John Phelps in her 1655 will as grandson.

Henry Phelps. With parents 1634. Wife Hannah of Salem perhaps Bassett, or Antrum, wdw of Upton; Torrey said Hannah Bassett, first child b 1652, Salem. Before Salem court 1660 for being in same house with Quakers - his bro Nicholas and wife Susanna who had lively tongue; they were later banished to England.

John Phelps. b -?-, Salem. m ca 1664 ABIGAIL UPTON [ ] of Reading. He d 12 Dec 1685 Reading.

John Phelps. b 6 Feb 1671 Salem. To Reading. m 2 Mar 1701 ELIZABETH PUTNAM. He d 1722.

Elizabeth Phelps. b 17 Jan 1701/2; m OLIVER ATWOOD. (Eaton, Phelps, Savage, Torrey; BT 871 11/8/09, BT 7890, 5/26/20; note Savage confuses two Henry's)

THOMAS

Elizabeth (Thomas) Lisley. She m(1) Robert Lisley first child b 1679, they divorced 29 May 1679: m (2) JOHN BETTS. VR: "John Betts, widower, and Elizabeth, late wife of Robert Lisley, but justly divorced from him, married by Major Daniell Goodkin, Magistrate, June 17, 1679."(*)(Torrey, Wyman)

BETTS

William Betts. Came 1635 age 20; m 23 Nov 1638 Alice -?-, maid of Thomas Ensigne. Prob d 1675, at Yonkers, NY.

John Betts. bp 1642 Barnstable. Charlestown 1678, boatman. m (1) 17 Mar 1669/70 Mary Haws, d smallpox 5 Feb 1678, age 27; (2) 17 Jun 1679 ELIZABETH LISLEY. He d 22 May 1684.

Anna Betts. b 8 Mar 1680/1; m OLIVER ATWOOD. (BT 4427-1/12/03, 2129-1925; Malden VR, Wyman)

ATWOOD

Philip Atwood. b ca 1620 (40 in 1660). Came 1635. At Malden, MA, by 1653, surveyor of highways 1656. At Bradford m(1) c1652 RACHEL BACHILER [E90] d 5 Feb 1673/4; m(2) 7 Apr 1675 Elizabeth Grover; (3) Elizabeth -?- d 1688. He d 1700 at Bradford.

Oliver Atwood. b Apr 1671; m(1) 30 Mar1699/00 ANNA BETTS d 30 Oct 1725; (2) 24 May 1726 Sarah ?Knower At Charlestown: mariner, ferryman, landowner.

Oliver Atwood. b 3 Nov or 1 Dec, 1706; m 12 Jul 1726 ELIZABETH PHELPS. Lived at Medford, Bradford.

Rebecca Atwood. bp 10 Jun 1739 Bradford; m 11 Oct 1753 SAMUEL EMERSON in Haverhill, she 14-15. (Wyman, Savage, BT 2129-3 Aug 1925, Gray, Atwood, Bradford VR, Malden VR)

GO TO SAMUEL EMERSON - CHART E31

WARD

Will of Mary Cutting's sis Susan Ward Brown shows wife of Capt Cutting was Mary Ward, dau of Edward Ward and niece of Rev John Ward, Haverhill, England, distinguished Puritan. Wills of Edward and Judith Ward of Little Wrathing, Suffolk, name dau Mary Cutting.

(Farmer, Savage, Torrey, BT)

CUTTING

John Cutting. Ship Captain from London, first at Charlestown, then Watertown 1636, Newbury 1638. Made 13 voyages across the Atlantic as captain of vessel according to Coffin. m MARY WARD, noted for her fine writing. Son John also ship captain; 1641 father and son were masters of Desire. 63 in 1656, he d 20 Nov 1659.

Sarah Cutting m JAMES BROWNE.

(Coffin, Farmer, Savage, Torrey, BT)

BROWNE

James Browne. b c1604 (71 in 1675). Charlestown 1633. Glazier. Disarmed 1637 as supporter of Wheelwright [C67]. Anc & Hon Arty Co 1638. Among settlers Newbury 1668; Salem 1668. m(1) by 1638 Judith -?-, 3 child; (2) by 1647 SARAH CUTTING, 9 child. Sued for payment having set glass in Salem meeting house 1672. Daus charged 1682 for folding their hair, frizzling and knots, wearing silk scarves. He d 3 Nov 1676; she remarried (2) 1682 William Healy. James eldest son Sarah: (GM)

James Brown. b 19 Jun 1647 Charlestown. Glazier. To Salem 1678. m 16 Mar 1670 Charlestown HANNAH Huse (HOUSE) [ ] of Charlestown. He d 26 Feb 1707, Newbury; she d 18 Nov 1713.

Sarah Browne. b 10 Aug 1678 Salem; m 8 Apr 1695 RICHARD LOWLE [C31].

(Perley, Savage, Wyman, NEHGR 29:184)

GO TO RICHARD LOWELL - CHART C31

CHART E33 - (Stain, Emerson, Lowell) BROWNE; CUTTING, WARD

Voyages of Captain Cutting

Some of the voyages of Capt Cutting are described in a book on cases in The High Court of Admiralty, London, 1609-1660. They serve to illustrate life of our sea captains at that time.

John Cuttinge v. James Brocke, 20 Oct 1637. John Brocke, a Master's mate returning to England as a passenger in ship New Supply of which Cutting was Master and part-owner, was very abusive to Cutting calling his vessel "a ship of rushes", for which Cutting struck him.

Edward Gibbons v William Copeland 17 Apr 1645. At Christmas 1644, ship Adventure with tobacco and and staves, John Cutting Master, was driven into Carnarvon, Wales, by bad weather while enroute New England to Glasgow, and declared forfeit to the King. Renamed Rupert, she was seized again in France and brought to Portsmouth, apparently because the new master, Capt Spicer, bore arms against the Parliament. Peregrine White was the merchant for the cargo.

Re the Welcome, 23 Feb 1652/3. The deponent had tobacco loaded at Virginia for London on Welcome, Mr John Cutting, Master, May 1651. Ship was taken by a French man-of-war off the Scilly Isles, and confiscated at Brittany.

Henry Ashurst, Jacob Sheafe & Co v Robert Hubbart 25 Mar 1656. John's Adventure left Boston 19 Dec 1655, Mr John Cutting. Cutting in poor health during the voyage, having hit his head in a fall. On arrival at London, Cutting complained that a load of beaver fur assigned to the Master's mate was missing.

-Coldham, P. W., "English Adventurers and Emigrants 1609-1660", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1984.

SCOTT

Thomas Scott. b Feb 1594 Rattlesden, Suffolk, son of Henry and Martha (Whatlock) Scott; m 20 Jul 1620 at Rattlesden Elizabeth Strutt. On Elizabeth 1634, he 40, wife Elizabeth 40, 3 children: Elizabeth 9, Abigail 7, Thomas 6. At Ipswich, Freeman Mar 1634. His will 8 Mar 1654 names those plus children Hannah, Sarah, Mary.

Abigail Scott. b 1627 England; m HANIEL BOSWORTH. (Savage)

BOSWORTH

Haniel/Hanniel/Hananiel Bosworth. Perhaps lived with his son Haniel, for two are confused. He d 1668 leaving wdw Abigail, son, daus Dorcas, Mary

Haniel Bosworth. b 1615. From Boston, Eng, 1638 in service of John Wittingham. At Ispwich, 1648 juryman. 1661 contracted to be town cowherd and Town Records mention sound of cowherd Haniel Bosworth horn blown on village green at sunrise. Of Haverhill 1674; 1675 his daus fined 10 s each for wearing silk, "bravery in dress". At Ipswich 1679 as Voter and Commoner. m 1648-1652 ABIGAIL SCOTT. Will probated 25 Sep 1683 names wife, daus Abigail, Elizabeth.

Elizabeth Bosworth. b 1664. We presume this the Eliz who m NICHOLAS PEARL for this was the only Bosworth at Ipswich at that time; and Haniel was called cousin in will of Richard Kimball whose grandson Capt Richard Kimball was appointed guardian 1706 of Richard Pearl, believed a son of Nicholas Pearl.

(Pope, Savage, Torrey, Waters, BT 1751-5/8/11; Essex Antiquarian v II p 35 describes Haniel with wife Abigail but b 1653 d 1694)

CHART E35 - PEARL; BERRY, BOSWORTH, CHAPMAN, SCOTT, SYMONDS

PEARL

Nicholas Pearl. Son of wdw Alice and bro of John [C54] all of Skidby or Skibble, Beverly Park, Yorkshire, England. Family suspected Nicholas, John were bros, for indenture papers were found in old Pearl trunk binding Nicholas Pearl of Beverly Park to John Pearl of Skidbie for 7 yrs from 1669. Noyes found kinsman John Pearl of Boston named these two as bros in his 1683 will. Nicholas of Salem in 1683; m(1) 25 Oct 1686 at Ipswich ELIZABETH BOSWORTH d 24 Jun 1702 and infant dau Elizabeth d 19 Jul 1702; he m(2) for for a wdw survived him. At Dover, NH: trial witness 1695, jury 1696, absent Dover meeting 1697, said to have lived in a "cave". Killed by Indians 11 Aug 1706. (Dow, A., Noyes, Ipswich VR)

John Pearl. b 17 Jul 1692 Ipswich. On father's death 1706, kinsman William Rogers named guardian. m 1710 MARY BERRY. He d May 1753, Dover, NH. 7 children include 5 Rev soldiers.(NEHGR 7:260, BT)

(*)

Simeon Pearl. b ca 1732 Rochester, NH; m(1) MARY LEIGHTON [E36]; (2) 7 Aug 1806 Abigail Gove. settled in Edgecomb, ME. Sawmill, lumber in partnership with Mary's bro John. 2d Lt in Capt Timothy Landon's Co Jul-Dec 1775 at Boothbay, ME. 1785-bricklayer at Falmouth; Mt Vernon in 1790 census. He d after 1806 at Edgecomb, ME.

Betsey Pearl. b c1781 (75 in 1856); m 23 Jul 1797 EMERSON STAIN [E30]; d 7 Apr 1856. (DAR, Leighton Mt Vernon VR)

GO TO EMERSON STAIN - CHART E30

SYMONDS

Mark Symonds. b 1584 (50 in 1634). At Ipswich 1634. Freeman 1638. m(1) -?- in England for 1st child b 1612-4; m(2) Joanna -?- d 1666. He d 28 Apr 1659.

Mary Symonds. b c1612; m Edward Chapman. She d before father. (Pope, Savage, Torrey, Ipswich VR)

CHAPMAN

Edward Chapman. b ca 1612. At Ipswich 1642, miller and Proprietor 1643. m(1) MARY SYMONDS, mother of the 5 children, d 10 Jun, 1658; m(2) Dorothy dau Richard Swain and wdw Thomas Abbott of Rowley. He d 18 Apr 1678. She m(3) 1678 Archelaus Woodman.

Mary Chapman. b -?-; m JOHN BERRY. Mary named in father Edward Chapman's will as wife of John Berry (Pope, Torrey, Ipswich VR)

BERRY

John Berry. b 1642. At Essex Co (Ipswich) at age 28 in 1669. m(1) 17 Jan 1670/1 at Ipswich Hannah Hodgkins/Hodges, d 29 May 1676; (2) 24 Jan 1676/7 at Ipswich, Mary Chapman. Children not found. (NEHGR 6:208, Savage, Torrey, Ipswich VR)

?

Mary Berry. Perhaps dau of above, only Berry found at Ipswich. b ca 1693; "of Ipswich", m JOHN PEARL.

(*)-The parents of Simeon Pearl were not found in any reference but Downeast Ancestry which states "Tuttle's Catalog" offered a letter written by a George Pearl giving ancestry of Simeon Pearl. We did not search for letter. We show here the line in LDS Ancestral File (which does not list the sources) presuming submitter used the letter.

COLBATH

John Colbreath, of Scotch-Irish Galbraith family in Ulster. One of Londonderry petitioners to MA Gov Shute for land, 1718 (see Chapt 5). John may not have come, but children did: Jane/Jean, George, John, Elizabeth, Susanna, perhaps Agnes.

George Colbath/ b ca 1700 Ulster. Prob first at Londonderry, NH, with sis Jane; at Portsmouth, NH, 1723, on 1727 tax list with bro John. He m Mary Pitman. 8 children. (Stearns v 4, p 1751)

James Colbath. b ca 1715. m Olive Leighton dau Thomas, Deborah. At Newington, NH. 8 children. James, Olive d by 1800 at Middleton, NH. (Cutter-East MA)

Leighton Colbath. b Nov 3, 1739 (bp Dec 1, 1739) m Dec 3, 1761, Deborah Leighton. At Newington, Rochester. He d 1830, Exeter; she d 1819 (NEHGR 4-16). 6 children: Lemuel and James resided in Rome, ME. (Cutter-East MA, Stearns)

- Lemuel Colbath. b Oct 10, 1762, Durham, NH. Rev War pvt, MA. Res Mt Vernon 10-15 yrs, Rome 10 yrs, by 1832 at Gardiner, Kennebec Cty. m Mary Crockett. (Pension Appl)
- Mary Colbath. b -?- (Cutter-E MA, Stearns); m John Rogers (DAR-Patriot's Index)

GO TO JOHN ROGERS - CHART E45

Henry Wilson, VP in Grant's second term, changed his name from Jeremiah James Colbath; he was Jeremiah (Winthrop, Winthrop, James and Olive).

LEIGHTON

Thomas Leighton (FROM CHART E40), b ca 1671, Dover, NH; uncle Anthony Nutter [E40] guardian when father died; m Deborah -?-. Sargent Dover militia 1700. At Bloody Point (Newington, NH) 1722-prop of Rochester, 1727-prop of Barnstead. He d 1744 at Newington; she 61 in 1744.

Olive Leighton
b -?-

Thomas Leighton. bp May 13, 1720, Newington, NH, m Oct 28, 1742, Mary Smithson. Deeded father's homestead in Newington and land in Rochester.

Deborah Leighton
b Nov 12, 1743

Mary Leighton. bp Mar 3, 1744/5, Newington, NH; m Simeon Pearl. (Leighton, NEHGR 2-173, 4-15, 22-299, 81-419)

GO TO SIMEON PEARL - CHART E35

MUNDEN

Stephen Munden (Munday). Of Portsmouth, NH, 1678. Presumed husband Mrs Deborah Munden b ca 1630: in Suffolk Court with Edward Everett for wounding a Mary Hale with "a great pin"; Boston 1680; Newcastle mistress of boarding home 1683-4; dau Elizabeth m John Pickering. (Noyes)

STANYAN

Anthony Stanyan. b ca 1607; on Planter 1635. At Exeter, NH, glover, 1639 land division. constable 1645, 1648; selectman 1645. Hampton 1650, selectman, Rep, constable. m(1) Mary -?-; (2) Jan 1,1655 /6 wdw Ann Partridge [C22]. He d by Feb 1688/9.

Mary Stanyan. Of (1); m Capt John Pickering. (Noyes)

PICKERING

John Pickering. b ca 1600. At Piscataqua: mason, carpenter. Portsmouth 1643, selectman. Wife poss Mary -?- who had dau Lydia 1638, Abigail 1642 in Cambridge for he was in both Boston and Portsmouth He d Jan 18, 1668/9.

John Pickering. b ca 1644-5; m Jan 10, 1665/6 Mary Stanyan. Portsmouth: carpenter, miller, Capt of militia; Speaker 1693,-7; Attorney General 1695. At York 1700 saw mill, corn mill. He d Apr 18,1721

John Pickering. b Dec 1, 1666; m Jul 17,1688 Elizbeth Munden. Portsmouth: miller, tavern. York 1700 Will probate Portsmouth 1715. Wdw d by Jun 1720.

Deborah Pickering. b -?-; m (1) John Smithson. (Noyes)

SMITHSON

John Smithson. From England; m after May 3, 1719, Deborah Pickering. Portsmouth. He d by Jun 1724.

Mary Smithson. bp Mar 18, 1721/2 (NEHGR 81-419)

CHART E36 - (PEARL) COLBATH, LEIGHTON, MUNDEN, PICKERING, SMITHSON, STANYAN

LEIGHTON

Thomas Layton. b Eng c1604 (60 in Dec 1665). Dover, NH, planter in 1633. m Joanna -?- perhaps after arrival. Selectman 1647-8, 1658; Freeman 1653; Constable. He d 22 Jan 1671/2; she d 15 Jan 1703/4. Dau Elizabeth m Philip Cromwell.

Thomas Layton. b c1642, Dover; m (1) ca 1670 ELIZABETH NUTTER, d by Dec 1674; (2) Elizabeth. Freeman 1672, Constable 1673. He d 1677; she d after 1677.

Thomas Leighton
GO TO CHART E35

John Layton. b c1673, Dover; m(1) 1694 SARAH CROMWELL; (2) Eleanor Meader. Militia with Capt John Woodman at Oyster River Dec 1695-Jan 1696. Surveyor of Hwys 1706. He d 1718. Son of (1):

John Leighton. b 1698, Dover; m (1) 1722 Sarah -?-; (2) Ruth -?-. Proprietor Rochester, NH 1737, innkeeper 1749. Militia 1740-1760, 1755-6 with Roger's Rangers at Ft Wm Henry. 1760-settled at Townsend (now Edgecomb, Boothbay), ME. Of (1):

Lydia Leighton
Mentioned on
CHART E45

Jonathan Leighton
Mentioned on
CHART E45

Benjamin Leighton. b c1735 Dover; m 16 May 1765 Wiscasset, ME, JANE WEBBER [E41]. Tanner at Rochester, NH. Served with father, bro with Capt Berry, Col Goffe's Regt 1760 at Albany, Crown Pt. To Maine 1762, militia, hay constable 1775, svyr of hwys 1776. 1789-Mt Vernon, ME; there in 1790 census, d there 8 Jan 1824; she d 5 Mar 1823.

David Leighton. b 22 Sep 1785, Edgecomb, ME; m 17 Oct 1808 LYDIA ROGERS [E42], Mt Vernon, ME. Members 1818 "Christian Band", evangelical group 1818-1845 First Baptist Church. He d 28 Apr 1876

Sophronia Leighton. b 11 Dec 1808, Mt Vernon, ME; m EMERSON STAIN JR [E30]. d 8 Mar 1885 gravestone.
(Leighton, Mt Vernon VR)
GO TO EMERSON STAIN JR - CHART E30

NUTTER

Hatevil Nutter. b c1603. Of Capt Wiggins company founding Dover town 1635. Lot 1637, prop 1642, saw mill 1647, granted 200 acres 1658, selectman 1665; ruling elder Dover Church, active against Quakers. m (1) Mary -?-; (2) ANN AYRES [ ]. He d 1675. Son Lt Anthony was guardian Thomas[3] Leighton

Elizabeth Nutter. b c1645 Dover of (2); m THOMAS LEIGHTON.
(Leighton, Noyes, Stearns, Torrey, NEHGR 7:259)

TUTTLE

John Tuttle (Totyl). b c1610 Eng or Wales. On Angel Gabriel wrecked on ME coast 1635 (cf Bayley [E31]), he, wife Dorothy, 4 children. At Essex, Dover 1638. Planter. He d 1663.

Elizabeth Tuttle. b c1630; m PHILIP CROMWELL.
(Leighton, Noyes, Tuttle)

CROMWELL

Giles Cromwell (Cromlome). Early in Newbury area; m (1) 8 Feb 1629/30, Erling, NH, Alice Weeks, prob mother of children, d 14 Jun 1648; (2)Alice Wiseman. His will names son Philip, dau Argentine.
(Torrey)

Philip Cromwell. b c1634; m(1) by 1663 ELIZABETH TUTTLE; (2) by Sep 1671, Elizabeth Leighton, dau Thomas[1]. Ships carpenter at Oyster River, Durham Deputy 1666, selectman 1670, Captain Militia 1683. He d 26 May 1708.

Sarah Cromwell. b c1668 of (1). Prob m(1) John[3] Leighton; also called wife of Timothy Wentworth.
(Leighton, Noyes, Torrey)

Leighton is based on notes left by Julia Corman, who began work on the Leighton family while an Army wife in Philipines in 1917, but who failed to publish. She corresponded with the families, capturing data otherwise now lost.

CHART E40 - LEIGHTON; CROMWELL, NUTTER. TUTTLE

MATTHEWS

Francis Matthews. b -?-; m 23 Nov 1622 Thomasine or Tamsen Channon, Ottery, St Mary's, Devonshire. 1637-leased land Muskito Hill Island, ME. At Oyster River 1640, grand jury 1646, local judge 1647. He d by 1648; she d after 1689.

Walter Matthews. b -?-; m Mary -?-. At Smuttynose, Isle of Shoals 1652. Constable 1655, 1658. Grand jury 1660. His will 1678; Mary living 1680.

Susannah Matthews. b 1652; m ROWLAND YOUNG JR. (Noyes, Savage)

BARNARD

Thomas Barnard/Barnett. b ca 1612; m Helen or Eleanor -?-. Settler Amesbury 1st land division 1640. Killed by Indians ca 1677. Dau Martha b 22 Sep 1645 Salisbury; m THOMAS HAYNES (Hoyt)

HAINES

Thomas Haines. In ME 1658. m 26 Dec 1667 Salisbury, MARTHA BARNARD. Land Amesbury 1661. In Training Band 1680. He d 1683; Martha living in 1706. 5 children. Dau Ellen/Eleanor b 7 Feb 1673/4; m MATTHIAS YOUNG. (Hoyt)

YOUNG

Rowland Young. Fisherman at York c1636; m(1) -?-; (2) c1648 JOAN KNIGHT. Fined for travel on Sunday 1666; drunkeness 1678.(Noyes, Torrey)

Rowland Young Jr. b c1648, York; m c1669 SUSANNA MATTHEWS. Fisherman Isle of Shoals, York 1685. He d 25 Jun 1721.

- Elizabeth Young. b -?-; m SAMUEL WEBBER.
- Matthews Young. b 1674; m 23 Apr 1696 ELEANOR HAINES, Newbury. His will proved 1751
  - Mercy Young b 25 Jan 1714; m GERSHOM WEBBER. (Noyes, Torrey)

KNIGHT

Robert Knight. b 1585-7; m -?-. At York 1642, bought land, house. Mason. Selectman 1653 to 1667. Deeded land 1673 to grandson Rowland Young Jr. Will 1676, Boston, living with son.

-Joan Knight b -?-; m c1648 Rowland Young. (Hoyt, Savage)

WEBBER

Thomas Webber. Quartermaster on Nachen, 20-man fishing crew at Monhegan Island, ME, 1616. m MARY PARKER; first child John b 1656, Charlestown. Land at Parker's Island, ME, 1666; Charlestown 1675, Falmouth. He d by 1692; Mary d by 14 Feb 1715/6. 6 children.

Samuel Webber. b c1656; m c1680 DEBORAH LITTLEFIELD, Wells, ME. Carpenter, millwright at York; Wells 1679; commanded Cape Neddick Garrison 1690; after "Candlemas Day Massacre" 24 Jan 1692 fled to Gloucester; returned Cape Neddick 1694 to build mills. He and mother witnesses against Rev George Burroughs, Salem witch trial 1692. He d 1716, will naming wife Deborah, 9 children.

Samuel Webber. m ELIZABETH YOUNG. Cape Neddick from Gloucester with father, took over mills. In Sgt Jeremiah Moulton's Company under Col John Wheelwright 1723. Will 1735 names wife Elizabeth, 5 sons, 7 dau.

Gershom Webber. b 21 Mar 1711/12; m 14 Jul 1736 MERCY YOUNG. 1757 militia. He d by 14 Jul 1736. (Banks-Hist York,Noyes,Spencer,Torrey,Bragdon)

Jane Webber. b ca 1742, d Mar 5, 1823 Mt Vernon. (Leighton, citing Corman Ms, called Jane Webber who m Benjamin Leighton 16 May 1765 the dau of Gershom Webber and Mary (Young).)

GO TO CHART E40 - BENJAMIN LEIGHTON

In Indian attack Sunday 10 Aug 1707 Bathsheba, 5, dau Samuel and Deborah Webber, was taken at Cape Neddick, carried to Quebec and bp "Marie"in 1714. She m 11 Mar 1720 Joseph Saleur of Quebec.

PARKER

John Parker. Of Biddeford, Devonshire. Called 1st mate of Mayflower 1620 by kinsman John Phillips in 1754 deposition, but Noyes says unsubstantiated. At Saco 1630, Damariscove 1645, Sagadahoc 1648; bought Parker's Island (now Georgetown) 1650 from Indian named Robinhood (really!). Wife Mary -?-. He was called "Gaffer" (grandfather), d by Jun 1661. 3 children.

Mary Parker. b 1637; m THOMAS WEBBER. (Banks-Hist York, Noyes, Savage, Spencer)

LITTLEFIELD

Edmund Littlefield. bp 27 Jun 1592; m 16 Oct 1614 Annis (Austin), Tichfield, Hants. He and 2 sons at Boston; followed by wife, 6 child, 2 svts on Bevis 1638. At Exeter, NH, 1639. Wells, ME: granted 100 acres 1643; saw mill, grist mill. Selectman 1654,7 His will 11 Dec 1661; Annis will 12 Dec 1677.

John Littlefield. bp 1 Nov 1624, Tichfield, Eng.m 1649-1655 Patience -?-. Land, mill owner at Wells. Constable 1661; Lt 1668, Capt 1690. He d Feb 9, 1696/7; Patience living in 1701.

Deborah Littlefield. b -?-; m SAMUEL WEBBER. Her will 19 May 1747. (Noyes, Torrey)

Robert Barnard [C54] at Andover 1645 is prob the bro of Thomas Barnard (Savage).

CHART E41 - (Leighton) WEBBER; BARNARD, HAINES, KNIGHT, LITTLEFIELD, MATTHEWS, PARKER, YOUNG

ROGERS

Many references are found to John Rogers the Rev soldier: Sgt of guard that marched Major André to the gallows, served under Lafayette, and witnessed Lord Cornwallis surrender his sword at Yorktown. However, not a word as to his parents, and thus they may be unknown*.The major Rogers families in NH are those of Rogers of Mayflower and Rogers of Roger's Rangers from Dunbarton, with a few others. In his pension application, our John Rogers stated his birth was recorded at Rochester. The Rogers then at Rochester were, we believe, all descendants of Rev Nathaniel[1] Rogers (grandson of Rev John Rogers The Martyr) arriving Ipswich 1636, through his son Rev John[2] Rogers President of Harvard; his sons Daniel[3] and Rev Nathaniel[3], both at Portsmouth, NH, the latter pastor of North Church; and Rev Daniel[4] Rogers who succeeded his father as pastor (partial genealogy in NEHGR 5-106, 311, 12-337, 13-61). The Rogers at Rochester were bp at North Church in Portsmouth (NH Gen Record 4-50). The Association Test lists James, James Jr, and James III as 21 or over in Rochester in 1776. However, we cannot tie these Rogers and their John bp 6 Nov 1748, to our John b 2 Jul 1756:

ROGERS AT ROCHESTER, NH

James Rogers. At Portsmouth in 1732 NH census. Moved to Rochester 1734 with son Charles, next. (BT 6602-1/23/28)

Charles Rogers. At Rochester 1734; m 12 Nov 1745 Mary McDuffee of Rochester. Lt French & Indian War; assessor; selectman 1753-1761. (McDuffee) "Charles and Mary rec'd covenant & bp son John" Nov 6, 1748, North Church, Portsmouth.

John Rogers. bp 6 Nov 1747 or 8 (McDuffee); also bp 6 Nov 1748 First Congregational Church Rochester (NH Gen Rcd 6-70).

--------- ? ----------

John Rogers. By Rev War Pension Application, b 2 Jul 1756, "believed on file at Rochester, NH" Rev War 1776-1778, 1779-1780; Sgt at Yorktown. To Cornville, Somerset Cty, ME; farmer on 100 acres, log hut. m 5 Sep 1784 MARY COLBATH (?), Rome. He d 25 Jan 1849, Mt Vernon. Wdw applied for pension 1849 age 84. 8 children b 1787-1807 eldest: (DAR, IGI, Pension App W26948, Leighton)

Lydia Rogers. b 17 Feb 1787 Rome or Mt Vernon, ME; m David Leighton. (Leighton)

GO TO DAVID LEIGHTON - CHART E40

James Rogers Jr. b -?-. At Rochester. m 26 Nov 1747, Lydia Layton. Soldier French & Indian War. Selectman 1756-58. (McDuffee)

No John (¶) found

James III bp 8 Apr 1753 Rochester; 13 May 1753 Portsmouth.

(¶)-Lydia Leighton. b ca 1726 dau John[4] and Sarah -?-; bro Benjamin Leighton was father of David Leighton [E40]. We note that our Lydia would be named for her father's mother if her father John were the son of James Rogers Jr.

(*)-For example, McDuffee in History of Rochester lists John Rogers as enlisting at Rochester, but gives no family tie to the other Rogers in town -- although he himself descends from Rogers in town.

WIFE OF JOHN ROGERS

Mary Colbath [E35] is wife of John Rogers listed in DAR-Patriots Index.

However, the pension application as a Rev War wdw in 1849, as contained on National Archives microfilm does not list her maiden name. The file shows a hearing was held in Rome because John's earlier pension application had named wife "Mary" (with no maiden name given), and now "Polly" was claimed to be the wdw. Polly was a nickname for Mary. Age 84, deaf, and senile, the wdw was unable to testify. Rome Town Clerk deposed that town records showed m 5 Sep 1784, of John Rogers to "Polly" but the surname was torn off. Despite 8 children, no one in town knew her maiden name.

Leighton finds record of marriage intentions at Edgecomb by "Mary Poole" and John Rogers, but suggests without giving reason that m was to Dolly Leighton, dau Jonathan[5] [E40]. We doubt her maiden name would be unknown if she were a Leighton, given all the Leightons in family. As for "Mary Poole" we find an Abijah Poole at Pownalborough 1765, Portland 1787 (AIS Census), Portland 1790 census (2-2-3), over 45 in 1800 census in Cumberland Cty. He is of right age to be Mary's father, is not in area in 1849, and cannot be tied to 3 major Poole families with published genealogies, and thus is likely to be unknown in Rome.

For the present, we list the DAR wife.

CHART E45 - ROGERS -- Incomplete --

ALDIS

Mary Aldis. Bro Nathan 1638 proprietor Dedham, one of first two deacons. He d 15 Mar 1676. His sis m Mary m JOSHUA FISHER. (Savage)

FISHER

Anthony Fisher. At Wignotte, Syleham Parish, Suffolk. He was buried 11 Apr 1640. Sons came to Boston 1637, 1640:

FISKE

Mary Fiske. Dau of William and Anne Fiske, St James, South Elmsham, Suffolk: old Puritan fam that suffered much during reign of Queen Mary." m Anthony Fisher in England. (Fisher, Torrey)

Joshua Fisher. bp 24 Feb 1585, m(1) Elizabeth -?-; (2) Anne Luson all at Syleham, Suffolk, England. Arrived 1640 with Anne, dau Mary, to join son Joshua already here. At Dedham 1640; one of first settlers Medfield. Blacksmith, selectman, deacon; he d 1674; Anne d 1676. Elizabeth mother of:

Joshua Fisher. bp 2 Apr 1621 Syleham. Arrived on ship Rose with uncle Anthony 1637, at Dedham. m(1) 15 Jan 1643 MARY ALDIS; (2) 10 Oct 1672 Lydia Oliver wdw Samuel Oliver. Member Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company 1640. He d 1672.

Mary Fisher. b 23 Mar 1644; m 10 Nov 1662 THOMAS CLAPP [E66].

Hannah Clapp. b 28 Mar 1679, thus the Hannah of that age who m WILLIAM ROBBINS.

Anthony Fisher. bp 23 Apr 1591 Syleham; arrived 1637. m(1) MARY FISKE: (2) 14 Nov 1663 at 72, Isabell Breck. At Dorchester. He d 18 Apr 1671; she d 1673.

Anthony Fisher. At Dorchester 1637. m 7 Sep 1647 JOANNA FAXON. Mbr Anc & Hon Arty Co 1644. He d 13 Feb 1670; she d 16 Oct 1694.

Daniel Fisher GO TO CHART C56

Eleazer Fisher. b 18 Sep 1669; m 13 Oct 1698 MARY AVERY [E51]. He d 6 Feb 1722 Dedham; she d 25 Mar 1749.

Eleazer Fisher. b 29 Sep 1699 in Dedham; m 19 Nov 1724 MARY PENNIMAN [E51]. Moved to Norwood 1736. Captain in MA militia, Louisburg Expedition in one of nine regiments from MA, 1741, King George's War. Gone 16 months. Died 4 Nov 1745.

Mary Fisher b 29 Aug 1731 Walpole; m 7 May 1751 DANIEL ROBBINS. (Dedham Hist Reg III-192, Fisher, IGI, Jameson, Roberts, Tilden, Torrey)

BROCK

Henry Brock. From Stradbrook, Suffolk. Arrived Boston 1639, he, wife Elizabeth (Barber), children John. Elizabeth, Ann. To Dedham 1642. He d 1652. Dau Elizabeth m ROBERT GOWING (Savage, BT 291-1908, BT -?- 1917)

GOWING

Robert Gowing. b 1618. From Edinburgh. At Dedham. admitted to church Jul 1639 "a manservant with very good satisfaction." m 31 Aug 1644 ELIZABETH BROCK. To Wenham by 1651. 4 children. He d 1698.

Priscilla Gowing. b -(5)1655; m WILLIAM ROBBINS. (NEHGR 50:100, Reading VR, Wenham VR, Hanson, Torrey)

ROBBINS

William Robbins. Origin unknown (Dedham Hist Reg). m 2 Jul 1680 Reading, PRISCILLA GOWING. He d 18 Aug 1725 at Walpole. She d 5 May 1745.

William Robbins Jr. b 1681, Reading. m 1703 HANNAH CLAPP b 28 Mar 1679. He d 7 Jan 1769, at Walpole; she d 10 May 1761.

Daniel Robbins. b 17 Aug 1722 Dedham in portion now Walpole. m 7 May 1751 MARY FISHER of Dedham, 10 children, in Walpole. Served in French & Indian War (captured at Ft Duquesne, after 18 mos escaped); in Revolution in Capt Timothy Foster's Company. Settled in Winthrop, ME. buying 200 acres from Foster 17 Jul 1782. Member first Society of Friends in Winthrop. He died 4 Mar 1803. Two sons in Rev War, including Asa: (Stackpole)

FAXON

Thomas Faxon. b ca 1601, Bedfordshire, England. With wife Joane, 3 children to Dedham by 1647; Dau Joanna m Anthony Fisher. (Waters, Torrey)

CHART E50 - ROBBINS; ALDIS, BROCK, FAXON, FISHER, FISKE, GOWING.

ROBBINS (Cont'd)

Asa Robbins. b 5 May 1759 Walpole; m 11 Sep 1788 OLIVE CLARK [E55] of Dedham. Enlisted 17 Jul 1776 Capt Samuel Cowan Company Colonel Samuel Brewer's First Massachusetts Regiment, fought at Ticonderoga; Capt Joseph Lowell's Independent Company at Medway, MA, Dec 1776; Capt Oliver Clapp's Company 12th Massachusetts Regiment with Continental Army Jun 1778. He d 30 Nov 1840; she d 27 Sep 1827 both at Winthrop, ME. Four sons.

|

Benjamin Robbins. b 2 Aug 1789 Winthrop; m 22 Jun 1817 SIBYL FOSTER [E60]. Served in War of 1812 in ME militia. At Robbins farm at Winthrop. He d 9 Nov 1869; she d ?.

|

Cyrus Steuart Robbins. b 8 Apr 1828 Winthrop; m 22 Jun 1858 MARY LOUISA ROCKWOOD [E70]. Achieved national reputation for breeding Jersey cows and dairy operations at 120-acre Robbins farm "Robbinsdale". He d 11 May 1880 Winthrop. She continued to operate farm, d 20 Jan 1918 Vineland, NJ. 7 children.

|

ANNIE MARIA ROBBINS. b 29 Dec 1859 Winthrop; m 3 Dec 1882 at Winthrop, ME, CHARLES EMERSON WELLS [E10]. She d 22 Jan 1943 Arlington, MA. (Stackpole)

|

GO TO CHARLES EMERSON WELLS - CHART E10

CHART E50 (2) - ROBBINS

LANE

Job Lane. Prob from Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire. b 1624 (30 in 1654). Arrival uncertain: in 1644 he purchased 1500-acre Winthrop farm Billerica, MA, by building house in New London, CT, for FitzJohn Winthrop (gs of Gov). Carpenter, built Harvard College bldgs. Received rents of estates in England. First at Malden, then Billerica 20 yrs, then Malden buying Cotymore Mill from Wdw Cotymore (m Gov Winthrop-4th wife). Returned to England to m(1) 1647 Sarah Boyse/Boyer d Mar 14-19, 1659; (2) 1660 Anna dau Rev John Reyner and Anna (Boyse of Yorkshire - related to Sarah?) minister Plymouth, MA, and Dover, NH. He d Aug 23, 1697. 4 daus by (1); 2d:

Mary Lane. bp 1652 Dorchester; m WILLIAM AVERY. (Fitts, Hazen, Savage, Torrey, BT 1823-6/20/36)

AVERY

William Avery, Dr. b c1621 England. At Dedham 1650; m (1) Margaret -?-, d 28 Sep 1678; (2) Mary Tapping, d 21 May 1707 age 78. He d 18 Mar 1686 age 65. Son:

William Avery. bp 17 Oct 1647 Brekham Parish, Bershire, England. At Dedham m(1) 21 Sep 1673 MARY LANE d 11 Oct 1681, 29; (2) 29 Aug 1682 Elizabeth White d 3 Oct 1690; (3) 26 Aug 1698 wdw Mehitable Worden (dau Thomas Hinckley [E25]) d 1726. He d 15 Dec 1708 Dedham. Dau of (1)

Mary Avery. b 21 Aug 1674; m ELEAZER FISHER. (Avery, BT 117-1935)

— GO TO ELEAZER(1) FISHER - CHART E50 ————

THOMPSON

Rev William Thompson. b 1598 Lancashire, minister at Winwick. Arrived 1637, he, wife Abigail, 4 ch. First minister at part of Braintree now Quincyv Sep 1639. In VA 1642-3, Abigail d; m(2) 1647 Anna wdw Simon Crosby. He d Dec 10, 1666, Braintree.

Elinor (Hellen) Thompson. b 1626; m(1) WILLIAM VEAZIE. (NEHGR 15:112)

ROBINSON

William Robinson. b 9 Jan 1615 Eng. Arrived at Dorchester 1636 with wife -?-; m(2) 21 Aug 1666 wdw Ursula Hosier. His will dated 31 Jul 1688.

Waiting Robinson. b 26 Apr 1646 England; m JOSEPH PENNIMAN. She d 21 Aug 1690. (NEHGR 37:165, Torrey, Penniman)

PENNIMAN

James Penniman. b 29 Jul 1600; m LYDIA ELIOT, bp 1619, Nazeing, England, dau Bennet Eliot, sis John Eliot, Apostle to Indians [E90]. Arr 1631 Boston, to Wollaston. Braintree selectman. Disarmed for supporting Rev Wheelwright [C66]. He d 26 Dec 1664; she d 1676. 10 children. (GM)

Joseph Penniman. b 1 Aug 1639. Deacon. m(1) 25 Sep 1666 WAITING ROBINSON. He d 5 Nov 1705, 66.

Moses Penniman. b 14 Feb 1677/8, Braintree. Cordwainer. m MARY VEAZIE. He d 29 Jul 1718.

Mary Penniman. b 20 Jun 1699 No. Braintree, now Quincy; m 19 Nov 1724 ELEANOR FISHER; she d 13 Mar 1758 Dedham. (Penniman, NEHGR 46:185)

— GO TO ELEAZER(2) FISHER - CHART E50 ——

MUNJOY

Mary Munjoy. Dau John of Abbotsham, Devon. Bro George at Boston 1647, mariner, ship carpenter (Savage)

SAUNDERS

(Torrey lists William Veazie m Mary Sanders, with birth first child 1674 Braintree. Only one Sanders family at Braintree then, with dau Mary b 1653. Sanders and Veazie at same church, their children married. We assume this Mary m William Veazie.)

Martin Sanders/Saunders. On Planter 1635, he 40, wife Rachel 40, 3 children. Admitted Boston church 1635; innkeeper Braintree 1639. Rachel d 15 Sep 1651. He m(2) 1654 Elizabeth wdw Roger Bancroft. He d 4 Aug 1658. Will names eldest son John.

John Saunders. b -?- England. m 9 Oct or Nov 1650 Mary Munjoy.

Mary Saunders. b 12 Dec 1653; prob m WILLIAM VEAZIE.(Savage, NEHGR 10:87, 12:3, 8:107, 14:305)

VEAZIE

William Veazie. b 1616 son Richard Vesey, Gumley, Leicestershire. At Braintree 1643; m 1644 ELINOR THOMPSON. Selectman 1670, 3, 4. He d 16 Jun 1681, 65. She m(2) John French, d Apr 23, 1711

William Veazie. b 6 Oct 1647 Braintree. By 1689 mbr, first warden Christ Church (Anglican/Epis) at part Braintree now Quincy. Assessor 1694; ensign Braintree Military Co 1697-8. Sent to pillory for plowing on day of thanksgiving, and as Jacobite for declaring James II rightful king not William III. m MARY SAUNDERS; 12 children.

Mary Veazie. Eldest, bp 26 Dec 1675 Braintree. (BT 3100-1939, Pope)

CHART E51 - (Robbins) AVERY, LANE, MUNJOY, PENNIMAN, ROBINSON, SAUNDERS, THOMPSON, VEAZIE

PLIMPTON

John Plimpton. b 1620 Lincoln or Cambridgeshire. Became Puritan, disowned by Catholic family, left. At Roxbury 1640, indentured to Dr George Alcock whose will 22 Jan 1641, provided Plimpton to receive his liberty "after mid-summer for L5". Dedham 1643. m 13 Jan 1644 JANE DAMON/Dammant. Medfield 1652, Pocumtuck 1673. Sgt King Philip's War. In 1677 "Deerfield Raid" 3 men, 3 women, 14 children were captured by Indians and carried to Canada. Most were later ransomed, but Plimpton is thought one burned at stake at Chamblee. Wdw went to Medfield, m (2) Nicholas Hide. 3 children.

Mehitable Plimpton. b Sep 15, 1655; m EPHRAIM HINSDALE, d 1725.(Chase, Little, Sheldon, Tilton)

HINSDALE

Robert Hinsdale. At Dedham 1637 proprietor and selectman. Ancient & Hon Arty Co 1645. Among 13 settlers Medfield, house built 1652. Bought bell for town 1659. m(1) ANN WOODWARD d 4 Jun 1666; m(2) 1668 wdw Elizabeth Hawkes. At Hadley 1672, discharged from militia for age and "sore leg". Unhappy second marriage, separated; Court 1674 ordered whipping and fine for "living asunder". He and 3 sons, teamsters, among 77 slain 18 Sep 1675 at "Bloody Brook"in attack of wagons moving survivors and stores to Hadley from Deerfield after its destruction in King Philip's War.

Ephraim Hinsdale. b 26 Sep 1650; m 28 Sep 1676 MEHITABLE PLYMPTON. Settler at Deerfield 1673, Hatfield 1676. As surviving son, Court ordered him to pay father's fine. He d 30 Aug 1681.

Experience Hinsdale. b 1679; m 1704 NATHANIEL CLARK. (Andrews, Shelton, Tilton)

DAMON

Abigail Damon/Dammant. b England. John Eaton and Abigail Bachilor Damon were married 5 Apr 1630 at Staple, England (Torrey). On Elizabeth and Ann 1635, Abigail 35, wdw of one Dammant and now wife of John Eaton, with her children Jane Dammand 9, Marie Eaton 4, Thomas Eaton 1. Husband John Eaton and son John Dammant not on manifest must be on another ship for they all at Dedham.

Jane Damon. b 1626 England; m JOHN PLIMPTON. (Chase, Shelton)

WOODWARD

Peter Woodward. Proprietor Dedham 1640. Town Officer, Rep to GC 1665, 9, 70. Wife -?-. He d 9 May 1685. Brought 2 sons, 2 dau including:

Ann Woodward. b England; d in 1666. (Savage)

CLARK

Joseph Clark. b Suffolk, England. At Dorchester moved to Dedham by 1653; one first 13 settlers at Medfield. He d 6 Jan 1684. 14 children by 3 wives; m (1) in England, Alice/Alsce (Pepper?) (1628-1710). By (1):

Nathaniel Clark. b 6 Oct 1658, Medfield; m 1704 EXPERIENCE HINSDALE. He d 1733; she d 1754. Had 7 children including 2 sets twins. Son:

Daniel Clark. b 1714, moved to Walpole where he d 1756; m 1736 SARAH CLARK. 11 children; dau:

Olive Clark. b Dedham 13 Jul 1762 (Dedham VR) or 30 Jul (Tilden); m ASA ROBBINS at Dedham.

GO TO ASA ROBBINS - CHART E50

GUILD

Ann Guild. Came 1636 with bros John and Samuel, to Dedham. (Burleigh)

ALLEN

James Allen. Dedham 1637, one of 1st 13 settlers, one of proprietors 1642. "Cousin" in will Rev John Allin, 1st Dedham minister who m(2) Katherine wdw Gov Dudley [C66]. He m 16 Mar 1637/8 ANN GUILD. He d 2 Sep 1673; she d 1673. Daus:

Mary Allen. b 1641; m JOSEPH CLARK.

Sarah Allen. b 4 May 1644; m DOMINGO WHITE. (Allen, Savage, Tilden)

WHITE

Domingo White. Lynn, 1st mention: m 15 Jul 1666/7 SARAH ALLEN. Named in probate records 1672-9; Oath of Allegiance 1678. He d -?-; she d 7 NOV 1715 at Medfield. 5 children; 3rd:

Mary White. b 31 Aug 1675; m SOLOMON CLARK. (BT, Essex Probate, NEHGR 5:342, Torrey)

Joseph Clark. b 29 Jul 1642, Dedham; m 25 Jun, 1663 MARY ALLEN. 12 children, 2 sets twins. Son:

Solomon Clark. b 8 Jun 1678; m(1) 24 Oct 1698 MARY WHITE d 16 Apr 1740; (2) Elizabeth Adams. At Medfield, selectman, Rep to General Court 1725. He d 23 Jun 1748. 12 children; dau:

Sarah Clark. b 3 Jul 1718; "prob" m DANIEL CLARK (Tilden, Torrey, Dedham VR)

On this ground Capt Thomas Lathrop and 80 men under his command including 18 teamsters from Deerfield, were ambushed by about 700 Indians and the Captain and 76 men slain Sep 18, 1675. -Marble monument

CHART E55 - CLARK: ALLEN, DAMON, GUILD, HINSDALE, PLIMPTON, WHITE, WOODWARD

TOMPKINS

Ralph Tompkins. b c1585; m(1) 6 Nov 1608 wdw Katherine Foster, Buckinghamshire. Came 1635, he, wife, 3 children; with a John Foster. Dorchester 1637, Bridgewater, Salem by 1642. Planter, husbandman. He m(2) after 1635 Hannah Aborne; he d 1666. Dau Martha m John Foster. (Only Perley calls John son of K-.) (Perley, Pope, Torrey)

FOSTER

John Foster. b c1626. In Salem, MA, by 1647; m 1645-7 MARTHA THOMPKINS. He d Mar 1687-8. 13 ch

John Foster. b 1647, bp Jun 3, 1655, Salem; m(1) 18 Mar 1672 MARY/MARIE STUARD* d 1690; (2) 2 Jul 1692 Mary wdw John Pomeroy. He d Jun 1714. 13 ch

John Foster. b 15 Nov 1680 Salem; m 4 Dec 1704 MARGARET WARE. Attleboro ca 1712; blacksmith, surveyor, justice of peace, Rep to General Court. He d 24 Dec 1759; she, 4 Nov 1761. 14 children.

Timothy Foster. b 14 May 1720 Attleboro; m 23 Jun 1745 SIBLER/SEBELLA Freeman. First settler Winthrop, ME, 1764. Capt MA Militia Rev War. He d 3 Apr 1785; she d 8 Dec 1813. 11 children, 8 sons in Rev War, 4 did not return; 7th child:

Steuart Foster. b 8 Apr 1757; m 1787 JERUSHA WADSWORTH [E65]. At Winthrop, ME: farmer, noted Quaker. Pvt Rev War. He d 21 Aug 1839; she d 20 Mar 1814. Son Moses b 1793 went to Sandwich Islands. (Named for father's grandmother?)

(Stackpole, Perley, Torrey, NEHGR 39:193, Attleboro VR, BT 5316-12/30/01, 4562-6/12/15) 6402-6/03/03)

GO TO STEUART FOSTER - CHART E1

HUNTING

John Hunting. Freeman at Dedham 13 Mar 1639; a founder of church and first ruling elder. (Savage)

WARE

Robert Ware. Dedham 1643; m (1) 1645 MARGARET HUNTING, b England dau John Hunting, one of the founders Dedham church 1639; (2) Hannah Jones d 20 Apr 1721, age 84, Dorchester. He d 19 Apr 1699.

Robert Ware. b 1 Aug 1653, Wenham. Served under Mosely, King Philip's War, Dec 1675. m 4 Jun 1677 SARAH METCALF dau Michael Metcalf.

Margaret Ware. b 6 Jun 1685. Roxbury. m 4 Dec 1704 JOHN FOSTER of Salem; d 4 Nov 1761. (Savage)

FREEMAN

Ralph Freeman. b -?-; At Dedham 1650; m 21 Dec 1652 KATHERINE LION [¶]. Cooper, proprietor Dedham 1656. He d 25 May 1718 Attleboro.

Ralph Freeman. b 20 Apr 1662 Dedham; m ca 1688 Sarah -?- (BT 6057-9/14/27 says perh Mary). He d 15 Aug 1725, Attleboro. First child b 1689:

Jeremiah Freeman. b 7 Aug 1689, Dedham; m(1) 24 May 1712 Sarah Foster d Dec 13,1714; m(2) 29 Jan 1716/7 RACHEL (PIDGE) FULLER [E61] d 11 Jan 1733/4; (3) 1734 Margaret Short (BT 9949-8/28/22) He d -?-. Dau by (2):

Sibler or Sibella Freeman. b 29 Oct 1723; m TIMOTHY FOSTER.

(Attleboro VR, Dedham VR, IGI, Torrey, BT 1596-5/12/24, 3016-5/3/26)

§-Katharine Lion prob of Roxbury Lion but not found.

FAIRBANKS

Jonathan Fairbanks. b by 1600. From Sowerby, Yorkshire to Boston 1633 with wife Grace (Lee), children. To Dedham 1636 as one of earliest settlers. He d 5 Dec 1668; she d 28.10.1673 or 19.3.1676.

Mary Fairbanks. b 1622; m(1) MICHAEL METCALF; (2) Christopher Smith; d 1684. (Savage, Metcalf say Mary dau John; however, Fairbanks cites Jonathan's will naming dau Mary wife of Christopher Smith.)

METCALF

Michael Metcalf. b 17 Jun 1587, son Rev Leonard Metcalf, rector Tatterford, Norfolk; m 13 Oct 1616 Sarah Elwyn b 17 Jun 1593, dau Thomas, Elisibeth. On John & Dorothy 1637: Michael, Sarah, 8 child. Freeman at Dedham 1637. A Dornick weaver (carpets, tapistry). Sarah d 30 Nov 1644. He m(2) 1645 wdw Mary Pidge [E61]. He d 27 Dec 1664.

Michael Metcalf. b 29 Aug 1620 St Benedict's, Norwich, Norfolk. Freeman Dedham 1642. m 2 Mar/Apr 1644 MARY FAIRBANKS. He d 24 Dec 1654 Dedham; she d 1684.

Sarah Metcalf. b 7 Dec 1648; m 4 Jun 1677 ROBERT WARE. (Metcalf, NEHGR 6:171)

Steuart Foster enlisted 25 Jul 1775 in Capt Oliver Colburn's Co. He was taken prisoner and confined in an British prison ship but escaped by jumping overboard. ("Maine Society of Sons of American Revolution", Portland, ME, Lefavor Tower Co, 1903)

*Bro Samuel Foster m sis Sarah Stuard 14 May 1676 also at Salem but Stuard family is not found.

CHART E60 - FOSTER: FAIRBANKS, FREEMAN, FULLER, HUNTING, METCALF, TOMPKINS, WARE.

NEWCOMB

Francis Newcomb. On Planter 1635 age 30 with wife Rachel, 2 children. Boston 3 yrs; to Braintree where he d 27 May 1692, "100" on gravestone but 87 if 30 in 1635. 7 more children, including:

|

Elizabeth Newcomb. b 26 Aug 1658. (Braintree VR, Savage, BT 2245-6/26/36)

PIDGE

Thomas Pigge. b -?- Saffronwalden, Essex, Eng.m 1 Nov 1619 Mary/Mercy Sothy. 1634 Roxbury, Freeman, land; at Rev John Eliot [E90] church. Buried 30 Dec 1643; wdw m Michael Metcalf [E60]. Will names 2 sons, 4 dau. (NEHGR 3:78, 8:55; Torrey, Swift)

|

John Pidge. b c1640 Roxbury. Freeman at Dedham 1690. m(1) 24 Apr 1667 Mary Farrington, Dedham, d 1676; (2) 3 Jul 1677 ELIZABETH NEWCOMB. He d May 1691; wdw m James Emery nephew of John Emery [C62] (Suffolk Co Probate v7:55, v8:210; Clemens)

|

Rachel Pidge. b -?- of (2). m(1) 21 Feb 1711/12, Noah Fuller, Attleboro (not of Fuller-C55), d 12 Jan 1715/6 (Attl VR, BT 5827-12/19/02; BT 2245-6/26/36; Torrey); (2) 29 Jan 1716/7 JEREMIAH FREEMAN; she d 11 Jan 1733/4 age 45. (TAG 36:110; BT 9949-8/28/22).

GO TO JEREMIAH FREEMAN - CHART E60

CHART E61 - (Foster) NEWCOMB, PIDGE

PITCHER

Andrew Pitcher. Granted land in Dorchester 1634; m MARGARET RUSSELL [ ]. He d 19 Dec 1660, Dorchester; she d 1681.

Nathaniel Pitcher. b 18 Apr 1652 Dorchester; m 8 Jul 1685 MARY CLAPP [E66], then 17, of Milton. He died 1736.

Hannah Pitcher. bp 2 Oct 1692 Milton: "Nathaniel, Abigaill & Hannah ye children of Nathaniel Pitcher". But Olney gives b 8 Dec 1700, prob first Hannah died. She m GEORGE WADSWORTH 17 Jun 1720 by Justice of Peace Samuel Checkley, although bro Nathaniel (b 1685) was "beloved pastor" of North Scituate church.

(Boston City Doc, NEHGR 22:444, Olney, Teele, Torrey)

This monument is erected by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts and by the Town of Sudbury in grateful remembrance of the service and sufferings of the founders of the State, and especially in honor of Capt S. Wadsworth of Milton, Capt. Brocklebank of Rowley and Lieut. Sharp of Brookline and 26 others, men of their command, who fell near this spot on the 18th [*] of April, 1676 while defending the frontier settlements against the allied Indian forces of Philip of Pokanoket. -1852

Deaths of militia from coastal towns had major impact: now war was not just a frontier problem.

-Granite monument about one mile south of the center of Sudbury marking mass grave, replacing earlier brass tablet placed by Samuel's son Benjamin. (Teele)

Among the rescuers was a mounted troop of Eliot's Christian Indians [E90].

One of soldiers killed was William Cleaves, husband of Sarah Chandler, dau of our William[1] [C65]. (Chandler)

*-Committee appointed by NEHGS to resolve whether date was 18 or 21 reported Aug 1866 date was without question 21 Apr 1676 OS, despite contemporaneous historian who gave the 18th. (NEHGR 20:241)

WADSWORTH

Christopher Wadsworth. m c1630 Grace --, England. Arrived 1632, but not on Lyon. At Duxbury, MA: Constable 1633, 1638. He d 1677-1680 (by probate). Children: Joseph, John, Samuel, Mary. (No evidence wife was Cole -GM) (GM, Wadsworth; NEHGR 147:91)

Samuel Wadsworth. b c1636 Eng. In part of Dorchester to become Milton, active in forming Milton. Housewright. m ABIGAIL LINDALL [E90]. Son Benjamin President of Harvard. Samuel was Captain of MA Militia killed in action 21 Apr 1676. Massasoit's son led western tribes in great - and final - war to drive the English out of Massachusetts, termed "King Philip's War", 1675 - 1676.

At Marlborough following destruction of that town, Captain Wadsworth's Company, reinforced by Captain Brocklebank's Company, a total force of 70, marched 21 Apr 1676 to relief of Sudbury, reported under Indian attack. About 3 pm, he pursued a small group, and was ambushed by a superior force of about 500. He successfully defended on a nearby hill top, until with night falling, ammunition low, and his position made untenable by a grass fire set by the enemy, he attempted to break through. Only 13-14 reached a mill bldg, to be saved in the morning by Capt Mason's Company.

Ebenezer Wadsworth. Born Milton 1660; died 1 Aug 1717. Deacon. married Mary -?-. Son:

George Wadsworth. b 16 Mar 1698, Milton. In Stoughton as farmer and miller. Ensign in French and Indian War, Capt Goffe's Co. Married HANNAH PITCHER. Son:

John Wadsworth. b 12 Dec 1735 Stoughton; m 18 Oct 1759 JERUSHA WHITE [E67]. Rev War soldier: marched on Lexington Alarm 19 Apr 1775; died of disease 1776. She d 1784. Dau:

Jerusha Wadsworth. b 13 Mar 1764; m STEUART FOSTER [E60].

(Stackpole, Savage, Teele, Wadsworth)

GO TO STEUART FOSTER - CHART E60

CHART E65 - WADSWORTH, PITCHER

CLAPP

In England, name unknown, bro of Richard, had 5 sons (Roger Clapp b 2 Apr 1609 Salcombe Regis, Devon, had 5 bros, 2 sis.)

Richard Clapp. Dorchester, England. He remained there. Had sons Ambrose, Richard in England; Thomas, Nicholas, John, and dau Prudence who came to Boston 1633.

Edward Clapp. b England. Came 1633 Dorchester. Brother of Roger Clapp, who arrived 1630 on Mary & John, first settler in Dorchester (GM). Selectman 1637, deacon 25 years. m PRUDENCE CLAPP. He d 8 Jan 1665. Eldest son:

Prudence Clapp. b England. Came 1633 with brothers Nicholas, Thomas, and cousin Edward, whom she married. d Dorchester ca 1650.

Thomas Clapp. b 1597, Dorchester, England. Arrived 21 Jul 1633, prob with brother Nicholas, sister Prudence, and cousin Edward. Appears on Dorchester records 1634; moved to Weymouth and to Scituate. d 1684. m Abigail -?-; 8 children; eldest son:

Ezra Clapp. bp 24 May 1640. Owned much of what became Milton. m (1) ABIGAIL POND, d 13 Oct 1682. He d 23 Jan 1717/8.

Samuel Clapp: GO TO CHART C68

Thomas Clapp. b 15 Mar 1639; m 10 Nov 1662 MARY FISHER [E50]. Housewright in Dedham (part now Walpole). 8 children.

Mary Clapp. b 26 Aug 1667 Milton; m NATHANIEL PITCHER [E65]. (Savage)

GO TO NATHANIEL PITCHER, CHART E65

Hannah Clapp. b 18 Mar 1679; prob m WILLIAM ROBBINS JR [E50]. She d 10 May 1761. (Clapp)

GO TO WILLIAM ROBBINS - CHART E50

"I never so much as heard of New England until I heard of many godly persons that were going there ... I made my request to my father ... For now God sent the reverend Mr Maverick [C90] who lived forty miles off... He having heard of me, came to my father's house, and my father agreed that I should be with him and come under his care ... So God brought me out of Plymouth the 20th of March, in the year 1629/1630, and landed me at Nantasket on the 30th of May, 1630, I then being about the age of twenty-one years. ... One of my brothers [Edward] and those two that married my two sisters [Nicholas Clapp and George Weeks] sold their means and came hither."

- Roger Clapp's Memoirs (quoted in GM)

POND

Robert Pond. From Groton, Suffolk, England. Came with Winthrop Fleet 1630: he and wife Mary. A carpenter. At Dorchester, m Mary -?-, he d 1637.

William Pond. b England, at Dorchester 1641; m MARY DYER. He and Mary admitted to church 28 Dec 1641. Contracted to lay the ground sills of the meeting house, 1655. Constable 1659. He d 4 Apr 1690; she d 16 Feb 1711. Daughter:

Abigail Pond. bp 19 Jan 1646, Dorchester, m EZRA CLAPP; d 1682.

(BT 4126-1914, Banks, Pope, Savage)

DYER

George Dyer. b 1597. On Mary & John 1630 with wife Abigail, daus Elizabeth, Mary. Freeman, Dorchester 1630, constable 1632, land grant 1633. He d 1672. 2 children, 16 grand-child, 46 g-grandchild known

Mary Dyer. b c1636 England; m by 1657 WILLIAM POND (GM; Savage, Spear, Torrey)

CHART E66 - (Wadsworth, Pitcher) CLAPP, DYER, POND

BABCOCK

Widow Badcock came from Essex, England, with sons George, Robert, James, in Anne 1623.

George Badcock. With bro Robert 1650 at now Milton, 100 acre land 1654, mill lands at Dartmouth, Plymouth. m Mary -?-. Will Sep/Nov 1671.

Rachel Babcock. b 8 Mar 1660. (Teele, NEHGR)

WHITE

John White. b c1620 Eng. Kennebec, ME, 1639; bought land. m (1) Lucy -?-, York Cty, ME; (2) by 1661 Mary Phipps wdw James d 1654/5. Fled during Indian attack 13 Aug 1676 but returned; he d shortly thereafter; she remarried, prob d Milton, MA, 24 Dec 1711. Son of (1):

Peter White. b 1659/60; m RACHEL BABCOCK. Innkeeper, Milton, 1686, for whom White St named. He d 23 Jan 1736/7; she d 20 Oct 1732.

Peter White. b 20 Feb 1685; m Mary -?-; d -?-. A cordwainer.

Benjamin White. b 2 Sep 1710; m(perhaps 2) 29 Nov 1739, Sarah Talbot. At Dedham, portion now Norwood. He d 25 Dec 1767; she d 1 Mar 1786. 13 children; oldest:

Jerusha White. b 3 Dec 1740; m(1) JOHN WADSWORTH [E65]; (2) 1779 Levi Hawes; she d 1784. (Noyes, Spencer, Teele, Torrey, BT, NEHGR)

GO TO JOHN WADSWORTH - CHART E65

CLARK

William Clark. Watertown 1640, to Woburn. He m Margaret wdw John Tomson (d Feb 1638/9). He d 15 Mar 1682 age 87; she d 11 Oct 1694 age 95. (GM)

Hannah Clark. b Feb 3, 1646, Woburn; m (1) 28 Nov 1667 WILLIAM FRIZELL, Scot, poss the Cromwell prisoner on John & Sarah arriving 1652. (Savage)

TALBOT

Peter Talbot. b c1654, Lancashire, Eng, [F4]. As youth, seized by Naval press gang, deserted man-o-war at RI. At Dorchester. Saved money for passage home prob in employ of Edward Dotey (on Mayflower, svt of Hopkins [E85]) 1636; but he slept on shore night before and ship left without him. Soldier at Swamp Fight in 1675. m (1) 1678 wdw Mary (Gold) Wadell. Again having saved for passage, loaded all belongings on ship; again ship left without them, but this time ship was lost at sea. On 8 Nov 1684, contributions were taken up for Peter at Dorchester of 40s 10d (Clapp). To Chelmsford. Indians carried off wife and baby; neighbors rescued wife but eldest son Edward killed. m(2) 29 Dec 1687 Chelmsford, wdw HANNAH (CLARK) FRIZELL In West Regiment 1691; 1702, then 50, in Capt Wm Tyng "snowshoe company. In Milton 1693. Said lost at sea 1704 on voyage to England. 5 child by (1): Edward killed by Indians, Peter "supposed deceased" in 1736, 3 daus; one son by (2):

George Talbot. b 28 Dec 1688; m(1) 18 Feb 1706/7 MARY TURREL, 9 children, d 24 Apr 1736; At Milton, Stoughton. He d Jul 31, 1760. Of (1):

Sarah Talbot. b 23 Aug 1719 at Stoughton, bp at Milton. (BT, NEHGR, Clapp-Dorchester, Porter, Bartlett)

COLBURN

William Colbron. Arrived Boston with Gov Winthrop fleet. Church Member No 9, Freeman May 18, 1631. Church deacon, elder; selectman. Supported Rev Wheelwright but never disarmed. Wife Margery -?-. He d 1 Aug 1662. Will names dau, her 5 children:

Mary Colbron. bp 25 Apr 1625; m(1) JOHN BARRELL (GM; NEHGR 2-313, 11-174)

BARRELL

John Barrell. b England. At Boston ca 1643, cooper m MARY COLBURN who m (2) Daniel Turell. Mbr Anc & Hon Arty Co 1643, ensign 1656. He d 29 Aug 1658.

Hannah (Anna) Barrell. b 23 Feb 1651; m Daniel Turell Jr. (Savage, NEHGR 2-383, 8-354, 9-166)

BLOTT

Roger Blott. b ca 1585. At Charlestown 1634; m (1) -?-; m (2) after 1635, Roxbury, Susanna Black, wdw of John Black m England 1625-8. He d 1665; she d 20 Jan 1659/60. His will names children of son-in law "Turin", one spelling of Turell; thus, Lydia prob dau of Roger Blott. (Torrey, Wyman)

TURELL

Daniel Turell. Instow, Devonshire. At Boston c1656, blacksmith. m(1) LYDIA BLOTT d 23 Jun 1659; (2) 10 Nov 1659, Mary Barrell, wdw John Barrell. Mbr Anc & Hon Arty Co 1656, Captain. He buried 24 Jul 1693. (Farmer, Savage, Torrey, NEHGR)

Daniel Turell. b 6 Jun/Aug 1646; m ANNA BARRELL. Second mbr Cotton Mather's church 1672. He d 23 Jan 1699.

Mary Turell. b 10 Jun 1683 Boston; m GEORGE TALBOT. (Farmer, Savage, Torrey, IGI)

CHART E67 - (Wadsworth) WHITE; BABCOCK, BARRELL BLOTT, CLARK, COLBURN, TALBOT, TURELL

BUGBY

Edward Bugby. From Ipswich, Eng., 1634, he 40, Rebecca 32, Sarah 4; Joseph b 6 Jun 1640 Roxbury. Edward joined Roxbury church 1665 "an old man", d 27 Jan 1669 over 80. Will 26 Nov 1668 names son Joseph and Sarah wife Richard Chamberlain. (Savage)

GILBERT

Incomplete- Perhaps John Gilbert at Dorchester c1630, Taunton 1637. Son John, grandson John Jr. (Savage)

?

Hannah Gibbert/Gilbert b -?-; m JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN.

CHAMBERLAIN

Richard Chamberlain. At Braintree 1642, removed to Roxbury, d 1673. m(2) SARAH BUGBY. Both sons Benjamin and Joseph bp 4 Jun 1665 at Roxbury.

Joseph Chamberlain. bp 4 Jun 1665 Roxbury; m 28 Oct 1682 HANNAH GIBBERT/GILBERT. At Sudbury; to Oxford 1713 with bro Benjamin. On first board of selectmen Oxford. Soldier in "Swamp Fight", King Philip's War 1675. He d 8 Aug 1721. 4 children.

Hannah Chamberlain. b c1694 Oxford, MA; m(1) JOSEPH ROCKETT; (2) William Lamb (Daniels, Torrey)

Swamp Fight was turning-point in war. A surprise attack by combined MA-CT-RI militia upon main camp of Narragansett tribe on island in RI swamp early in winter when swamp froze. With the Narragansetts destroyed, other tribes moved west, most joining NY tribes. Indian attacks would now come from Canada - led by the French.

ROCKWOOD

Richard Rockett. Prob Weymouth, Dorsetshire. At Dorchester 1636, planter. m(1) -?- Eng; (2) c1636 Agnes Bicknell, Weymouth, d 9 Jul 1643; (3) Ann -?-. He d 6 Jul 1660. Prob: (Jameson, NEHGR)

Nicholas Rockett (Rockwood). b Eng by 1628; m(1) Jane Adams, settled in Braintree, she d 15 Dec 1654; (2) 16 Jul 1656 MARGARET HOLBROOK, d 12 Apr 1670. Moved to Medfield by 1666; house burned in Indian attack 1676; (3) Silence Dunting, d 9 Nov 1677. He d 16 Dec 1680.

John Rockett (Rockwood). b 12 Feb 1662 Medfield m(1) 19 Jul 1688 BETHIA TWITCHELL d 1 Jan 1706/7 (2) Sarah Adams. One of founders of Medway; constable 1709; on first board of selectmen He d 16 Dec 1746. (Jameson)

Joseph Rockett (Rockwood). b 15 Nov 1692 East Medway; m HANNAH CHAMBERLAIN. He d 1 Oct 1774. (Daniels)

John Rockwood (Rockett). b 7 Nov 1735; m 19 Jun 1753 HANNAH FROST; to Oxford, MA. d Jan 1791. Had 10 children 1754-1777. (Daniels, Oxford VR)

John Rockwood. b 27 Dec 1774 Oxford; Belgrade, 1800. m(1) 9 Oct 1800 FANNIE PAGE [E75]; (2) Esther Rowe. He d 15 Sep 1874, 99+. 17 child (Daniels, Kingsbury, Oxford VR, Belgrade VR)

Hiram Rockwood Sr. b 3 Aug 1801, Belgrade; m 24 Feb 1831 Readfield LOUISA CASE [E80]. State land surveyor. He d 12 Dec 1833 Belgrade; she d 29 Mar 1876 Readfield. (Belgrade VR, Readfield VR)

Mary Louisa Rockwood. b 17 Sep 1832 Belgrade, ME. m CYRUS STEUART ROBBINS [E50].

GO TO CYRUS ROBBINS - CHART E50

HOLBROOK

John Holbrook. At Dorchester, freeman 13 May 1640; Rehoboth 1643, Weymouth. Wife -?-. Dau prob the Margaret who m NICHOLAS ROCKETT. John is confused with Capt John also at Weymouth, son of Thomas who prob bro of John, but no dau Margaret is named in list of children in Capt John will. (Savage)

RIGGS

Edward Riggs. 1633 Nazeing, Essex, to Roxbury with wife ELIZABETH (HOLMES), 5 child. She d Oct 1643; he m(2) Roxbury 5 Apr 1633 Elizabeth Roosa. Sgt in Pequot War. He d 5 Mar 1671/2.

Mary Riggs. bp Nazeing 1 Jul 1632 m c1649 BENJAMIN TWITCHELL. (GM)

TWITCHELL

Joseph Twitchell 1633; at Dorchester May 1634, had land grant 1635; d 13 Sep 1657. Wife unknown; son Benjamin is prob the Benjamin next: (GM)

Benjamin Twitchell. Dorchester; Medfield prob 1663 with wife MARY RIGGS, 6 child includ Bethia. Among grantees at Lancaster 1654. Dau:

Bethia m 19 Jul 1688 JOHN ROCKETT; d 1 Jan 1706. (Savage)

FROST

Hannah Frost. b 25 Apr 1735 prob Oxford, MA; m(1) 1753 JOHN ROCKWOOD: (2) William Lane who d before 1797 when as wdw she came to ME with her children. She d 14 May 1810. (BT)

Rockett correctly notes Mayflower line at Hiram (p726) but does not tie him into Rockwood family: John[6] is omitted as son of John[5] (p715).

CHART E70 - ROCKWOOD; BUGBY, CHAMBERLAIN, FROST GILBERT, HOLBROOK, RIGGS, TWITCHELL

PAGE

Thomas Page - from [C21].

Stephen Page. b 14 Aug 1677, Hampton; m 3 Jan 1701 MARY RAWLINGS/Rollins [E76]. At Hampton, NH. He d Feb 1714; she d 1745. 7 sons.

John Page. b 19 Oct 1706, Hampton; settled in Kensington, NH. m 27 Feb 1729 HEPZEBETH TOWLE [E76]. He d 11 Oct 1788 age 82; she d 5 Aug 1778 age 72. 8 children. Son: (Dow)

James Page. b 5 Dec 1735 Kensington, NH. To Deerfield, NH, with bros Benjamin, Daniel (Cogswell). He m 7 Jul 1756 DOROTHY MOULTON. b of sons recorded at Kensington: Abraham 1758, Chase 1760, James 1765 (IGI). James and son Abraham came to Augusta, ME, from NH in 1784, according to Kingston; but dau Fannie b 1779 at Augusta, ME, according to Downeast Ances Vol 3, No 1, p 29. James called "Lt" but not listed as Rev soldier. James d 17 Oct 1828 age 93; she d 11 Oct 1829 age 92; both at Hallowell, ME.

Fannie Page. b 1779, Augusta, ME; d Dec 1, 1816, age 37, following birth of 9th child, dau Fannie b Nov 17, 1816. m 9 Oct 1800 Belgrade, ME, JOHN ROCKWOOD [E70].

GO TO JOHN ROCKWOOD - CHART E70

MOULTON

John Moulton - from [E21].

Henry Moulton. b England, came with parents. At Hampton, land grant 1640. m 20 Nov 1651 SOBRIETY HILTON [C65] dau Edward[1]. Selectman 10 times 1653-1688. He d 8 Sep 1701; she d 31 Jan 1717/18 age 85. 6 children.

John Moulton. b 22 Feb 1659/60 Hampton; m 26 Oct 1692 MARY PERKINS [E76]. At Hampton. He d 21 Jan 1741; she d 14 Aug 1707. 6 children.

Abraham Moulton. b 8 Sep 1694; m(1) 9 May 1720 Jane Libby; (2) 13 Oct 1736 DOROTHY (SANBORN) Batchelder. At Kensington, NH. He d 1762 age 69; she d 10 Sep 1757 age 62. (Noyes, Dow, Savage, Page)

Dorothy Moulton. b 1737; m JAMES PAGE. (Not named as dau in Noyes, but called so in Down East Ances v 3 p 29 citing Kensington VR).

*-b, m, d, Fannie Page from family record by James Page written in 1807 (Page). m, d confirmed by Belgrade VR 17658-1840 p 116. Same data is in readers' query and response in Down East Ancestry v 2 p 37 and v 3 p 29. Belgrade VR p 116: "Fanny Rockwood daughter of James Page of Augusta departed this life 1 day of December 1816 in the thirty-seventh year of her age."

PERKINS

Abraham Perkins. (Bro of Isaac [E21]). b 1603 (60 in 1663). At Hampton 1639, Constable 1651, Marshal 1653-4. Wife Mary (perh Wyeth-Noyes). 13 children.

Abraham Perkins. b 2 Sep 1639; m 27 Aug 1668 ELIZABETH SLEEPER [C22]. Constable 1674-6. He was killed by Indians 13 Jun 1677. Wdw m(2) Alexander Denham; (3) Richard Smith of Salisbury.

Mary Perkins. b 20 Nov 1673; m JOHN MOULTON. (Noyes, Dow, Savage)

SANBORN

Lt John Sanborn - from [C20].

Benjamin Sanborn. b 20 Dec 1668; m (1) SARAH -?-, d 29 Jan 1720 age 54; (2) 7 Nov 1721 wdw Meribeth dau Deacon Francis Page [C21], wdw Josiah Shaw and Samuel Tilton, she d 1740; (3) Abigail, dau Edward Gove, wdw Philemon Dalton. His will Oct 1740 names wife Abigail (who m(3) James Prescott [E20]) and Dorothy Moulton:

Dorothy Sanborn. b 27 Oct 1698 of (1); m(1) Jethro Batchelder (of Nathaniel B- [C21]); (2) ABRAHAM MOULTON. She d 11 Sep 1757.

(Dow, Noyes, Sanborn, BT 3643-1/11/26)

CHART E75 - PAGE; MOULTON, PERKINS, SANBORN

MARSTON

Prudence Marston. (Not our mother). Dau William Marston [20] at Hampton. m(1) William Swain, one of 8 lost 20 Oct 1657 when boat to Boston capsized outside Hampton harbor; m(2) 16 Jun 1658 Moses Cox. (Dow)

COX

Moses Cox. Ipswich, at Hampton 1639. Appointed first herdsman Hampton 1640; selectman 1662. Wife ALICE and son John among 8 lost on boat to Boston 20 Oct 1657. He m (2) 16 Jun 1658 wdw Prudence (Marston) Swain. He d 28 May 1687 age 93.

Rachel Cox. b -?- of Alice; m THOMAS RAWLINGS. (Dow, Noyes, NEHGR 7:117)

RAWLINS

James Rawlins. Came 1633 perhaps at Ipswich; at Newbury 1634, land grants Dover 1644; later at Bloody Point. Wife Hannah --. He d 1685-1687. 7 children. (Thomas next prob not son for 1685 will names son b 1645 "eldest" -GM) (Rollins, Savage)

Thomas Rawlins. b c1641. Bloody Point; to Exeter 1670 land grant. m c1670 RACHEL COX of Hampton. Convicted but later pardoned of high treason in Gove revolt against Gov Crandall (cf Gove [E20]). Justice of Peace 1682. He d 19 Oct 1706. 10 child

Mary Rawlins. b 8 May 1676 Exeter; m 3 Jan 1701 Hampton STEPHEN PAGE [E75] (Noyes, Rollins, Torrey, Down East Ancestry v 7 p 10)

GO TO STEPHEN PAGE - CHART E75

DRAKE

William Drake. At Halstead and Elmstead, Essex, England. m 12 Oct 1578 Joan Merrells. He buried 3 Nov 1616; she 30 Mar 1617.

Isabel Drake. b c1599; m JOHN BLAND. Buried 12 Jul 1639 Watertown, MA.
(Thompson; Colonial Genealogist v 9 p 33)

ASTEN

Francis Asten/Austin. m(1) 2 Oct 1632 St Mary at Walls, Colchester, ISABELLA BLAND. At Dedham, Hampton land grant by 1840. He d 13 Jul 1642.

Isabella Asten. b ca 1633 England; m PHILIP TOWLE. (Dow, NEHGR 43:364)

BORDEN

Sarah Borden may be the Sarah b Boston 28 Jan 1669/70, dau of John and Agnes Borden who may be related to Richard Borden at Isle of Shoals, ME. She d 22 Jun 1759 age 88 which agrees. (Noyes)

TOWLE

Philip Towle. b c1616. At Hampton by 1640, said said of Irish descent and settled in part called "Ireland". m 19 Nov 1657 ISABELLA ASTEN. He d 19 Dec 1696; she d 7 Dec 1719. 9 children with twins Benjamin and Joseph:

Benjamin Towle. b 4 May 1669 Hampton; m 7 Nov 1693 SARAH BORDEN, Amesbury. He d 29 May 1759; she d 22 Jun 1759 age 88. 10 children; 6th:

Hephizieth Towle. b 2 Oct 1706; m 27 Feb 1729 JOHN PAGE. (Dow, NEHGR 43:364)

GO TO JOHN PAGE - CHART E75

BLAND

Andrian -?-. In England: b c1575; m(1) - Bland;(2) -- Smith; (3) c1630 Jeremiah Norcross, Gentleman. Came to Watertown, MA, with him c1638-9.

John Bland. Of Colchester, Eng. First at Watertown 1630 as John Smith with wife ISABEL DRAKE(*) who d 12 Jul 1639 at Watertown; m(2) Joanna -?- of unknown origin but John's wdw 12 Aug 1680. John is believed proven to be son of Andrian, changing his name back to Bland when at Martha's Vineyard (MV) in dispute with stepfather: court records concern a dispute between "John Smyth & his father Jeremy Norcross"; Jeremiah Norcross will 1654 in England where he returned names John Smith "my wives sonne ...Joanna his wife"; and a 1691 deposition taken at Hampton, NH, recorded in Edgartown, MV, stated Isabell Bland, now the wife of Thomas Leavitt of Hampton, was known to be dau of John Bland, his ancestor's name but called by some Smith. John Smith was associated at Watertown with Mayhew who led move to MV, becoming governor, but Smith is not found in MV: John Bland owned land at MV 1646, 1 of 7 magistrates 1654, and 1 of 4 called "Mr." His wife at MV, Joanna was termed "Mistress, noted "for her pains and care amongst the Indians there and for Phisicke and Surgery"; paid a gratuity by The Society for Propagating The Gospel (cf Elliot [E90]). He d before 6 Jan 1668. Will names wife Joanna, daus Annabel, Isabel; perh others by (1).
(Banks, "History of Martha's Vineyard", vol 2)

Isabella Bland. b c1612(*); m(1) FRANCIS ASTEN d 1642; (2) by 1644 Thomas Leavitt, both Hampton, NH She d 19 Feb 1699/00. (Thompson, Dow, Noyes, Savage, Torrey, NEHGR 43:364)

(*)-Some references list Isabella dau of (2)Joanna If (1)-Isabel d 1639 at Watertown as Banks finds, the dau Isabella must be hers to be old enough to m Francis Asten who d 1642. Name is also clue.

CHART E76 - (Page) ASTEN, BLAND, BORDEN, COX, DRAKE, MARSTON, RAWLINGS, TOWLE

CASE

William Case who m Mary Cole was "third in line of five William Case" (BT-2584 Jan 7, 1925) but no detail given. William who m Elizabeth Robe was father of #3, thus is #2 (Second Boat v5) but no details are given. See Chart C71 - Early Case in New England.

William Case (1) -?

William Case (2) m Elizabeth Robe (Second Boat v5).

William Case (3). b -?-; m Oct 2, 1729, Mary Cole [E81] at Swansea, MA. William called husbandman in Swansea in Mary Cole will. (BT 2584-1/7/25, Swansea VR)

William Case (4). b Dec 7, 1730/31, son of William Case and Mary Cole, at Rehoboth, MA; m Oct 27, 1754, Abigail Bell b 1735, both of Rehoboth. He d Jun 7, 1777; she d May 27, 1826. 8 children; fourth: (Rehoboth Vital Records)

Rev Isaac Case. Born Feb 25, 1762, Rehoboth, MA. Enlisted at 14 in Revolutionary War as a private from Swanzey, and was pensioned. Isaac was united with the Baptist church at Dighton, MA, when he was 18. After the war, in 1780, he began preaching informally. In 1783 he came to the attention of Rev Isaac Backus who told of the need in the frontier settlements in Maine. Isaac Case accepted the call. Ordained by the Dighton church on Sep 10, 1783, he left the next day on his ministry to Maine.

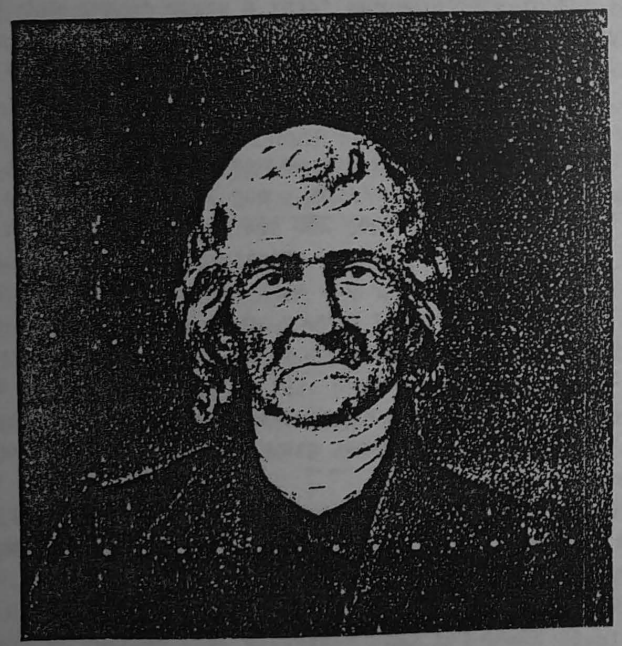
Our story concerns his preaching at Thomaston, starting Feb 1, 1784, at the home of Oliver Robbins, whose wife was the only Baptist he had found in that region. In the month of February, 15 were baptized; March, 16; April, 25; and in May, 6 more, including Elisha Snow. A church of 50 members was organized May 27, 1784, in Oliver Robbins's barn. Rev Isaac Case married Jun 23, 1785, Joanna Snow, at Thomaston, the daughter of Elisha Snow.

Isaac Case and Elisha Snow travelled throughout Maine, preaching and organizing Baptist churches. Isaac Case moved to Readfield in 1792 to establish a church at what is now East Winthrop, and stayed there until 1799, when he left again to preach throughout Maine, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia. At the the conclusion of a typical trip, this one along the coast near Castine, ME, in 1804, he wrote the following report:

> "Within about fourteen months I have baptized upwards of one hundred and fifty persons upon the islands of the sea and in the towns adjoining. Two new churches have been planted and considerable additions made to two more. It is the Lord's doings and it is marvelous in our eyes... The work of God is going on in Readfield. We have received twenty-seven by baptism ..."

He continued his missionary trips at least through 1826, when he was age 64. Rev Case died in 1852 at East Readfield, ME, at age 90. Following a proposal made at the 1885 Maine Baptist Missionary Convention, a portrait in oil from a daguerratype of Rev Case was presented to Colby University at the college commencement services for the Class of 1886, and was placed in Memorial Hall. (Burrage, Rehoboth Vital Records)

Louisa Case. b 1803; m 24 Feb 1831 Hiram Rockwood Sr [E70]



Rev Isaac Case

Our John Cole (b 1637) is prob a son of Job Cole, although GM denies it. There are four early Cole, prob bros, all initially at Plymouth. There is a well-written BT article that discusses them in relation to our John Cole (BT 7646-Aug 11, 1919):
(1) James Cole at Plymouth 1633 with sons James, Hugh, John who prob is the John later in RI.
(2) John Cole whose 1637 will names his bros but no children.
(3) Daniel Cole whose son John m Ruth Snow, a well-documented Mayflower line, not our John.
(4) Job Cole at Plymouth 1633, m 1634 Rebecca Collier. BT notes appendix of James Cole family book (Cole p 226) lists Job's son John m 21 Nov 1667 Elizabeth Kieler, the same date our John m Elizabeth Ryder; BT suggests without proof that Kieler is a misread for Ryder, and our John is that son of Job. Savage gives Job 4 sons, one a John. GM finds no (primary) source for a John.

LEWIS

Edmund Lewis. On Elizabeth 1634 he age 33, wife Mary 32, John 3, Thomas 9 mos. At Watertown, Boston 1636, Lynn c1643. James b 1636, Nathaniel b 1639. He d 1651; Mary d 7 Sep 1658.

|

Nathaniel Lewis. b 25 Jun/Aug 1639 Watertown; m Mary -?-; to Swansea. Son Nathaniel b 1673 d 1673, dau Mary b 2 Dec 1677. He d 13 Oct 1683.

|

Mary Lewis. b 2 Dec 1677 Swansea; m 10 Jun 1693 JOHN COLE: d 10 Nov 1711. (In her will dau Mary names Nathaniel Lewis grandfather of children; thus Cole is in error calling Mary's father Hezekiah.)
(Cole, Lynn VR, Rehoboth VR, Swansea VR, IGI, NEHGR 14:329, 69:146, 78:448, 96:232, 115:248)

COLE

Job Cole. To Plymouth 1633 with brothers John and Daniel and William Collier. Perhaps bro of James at Plymouth. m 15 May 1634 REBECCA COLLIER. To Marshfield 1638, Yarmouth 1643, Duxbury 1646, Eastham 1652. Son John b 21 Nov ?Son John m 21 Nov 1667 Eliz Kieler (Cole); Keiller is a misread for Ryder, and John is the John Cole next (BT 7646-Aug 11, 1919).

|?

John Cole. b 21 Nov 1637 Plymouth. One of proprietors of Swansea. m 21 Nov 1667 Elizabeth RYDER, dau of Samuel Ryder, Yarmouth. He d 1679. Son:

|

John Cole. b 1672, Swansea; m(1) 10 Jun 1693 MARY LEWIS, dau of Nathaniel Lewis, Rehoboth, d 10 Nov 1711; (2) 6 Nov 1712 Deborah Cole dau Hugh (Hugh, James) Cole. Dau:

|

Mary Cole. b 1 Nov 1711 to Mary (Lewis) Cole; mother d 10 days later. Mary m 12 Oct 1729 WILLIAM CASE. (John Cole's will names his children, including Mary wife of William Case.)
(Rehoboth VR, Rounds, Cole)

GO TO WILLIAM CASE - CHART E80

Early Eastham

"Their dinners in the winter season were generally the same. First they had a dish of broth, called porridge, with a few beans in it, and a little summery savory; then an Indian pudding with sauce; then a dish of boiled pork and beef, with round turnips, and a few potatoes." (Pratt, 1844)

COLLIER

William Collier. Plymouth 1633. Merchant of London of generous spirit would not profit by enterprise of Pilgrims unless he shared their hardships. And he became richest man in the Colony. Wife unknown; 4 dau came "of excellent character". Dau Rebecca m JOB COLE 15 May 1634. (GM, Savage, Willison)

RYDER

Samuel Ryder or Rider. b c1601 or 1611, England. In Plymouth, Yarmouth 1638-9. Sargent in Yarmouth Company 1653, Lieut 1653, reduced to ranks 1654, and Lieut 1658. m Ann -?- who d 14 Dec 1695. He d 20 Nov-9 Dec 1695.

|

Elizabeth Ryder. b c1646; m(1) JOHN COLE.
(Carlson, BT 7646-Aug 11, 1919)

HELPFUL HOUSEKEEPING HINTS

The daughter of a Poole of Rockport, MA, was left to prepare supper at the (outside) kitchen while the parents went to town. Indian Pudding was being boiled in a cloth bag. The daughter was distracted and then noticed the Indian Pudding was missing. She told her parents she believed that the pig had taken it.

Days later the mother saw what she thought was a porcupine under the bed, and called her husband. The good man took down his musket and blew a hole in -- the Indian Pudding. (Gott)

CHART E81 - (Case) COLE, COLLIER, LEWIS, RYDER

HOPKINS

Stephen Hopkins. b 1580, England; to Plymouth on Mayflower 1620 with daughter Constance, second wife Elizabeth Fisher. He d 6 Jun-17 Jul 1644.

Constance Hopkins. b ca 1607, England. On Mayflower, 1620. m NICHOLAS SNOW; d Oct 1677. (Austin-1992)

BANGS

Edward Bangs. b Chichester, Eng. Plymouth, on Anne 1623. m(2) c1635 Rebecca -?-. Said to be construction manager for first vessel built at Plymouth, 40-ton barque. To Eastham 1644. Dep to Colony Court 1652.

Apphia Bangs b 15 Oct 1651. (GM)

HARDING?

Prudence Harding? m Joseph Rogers, he b 1 Feb 1667 son of Thomas Rogers and Elizabeth Snow. He d 1696. 3 children. She m(2) Malchiel Atwood. (Austin-1992)

ATWOOD

Stephen Atwood. b ca 1620, prob nephew not son of John Atwood, Plymouth. At Plymouth; m 6 Nov 1644 ABIGAIL DUNHAM [E90]. Constable 1650. Moved to Eastham 1650, d Feb 1694. (Crowell, Torrey)

Stephen Atwood. b ?; m(2) 1676 APPHIA BANGS wdw John Knowles killed by Indians 1675. He d 1722. (BT)

Malchiel Atwood. b 1679 Eastham; m 25 Oct 1700 PRUDENCE ROGERS wdw Joseph Rogers. Truro (BT)

Apphia Atwood. b 28 Jul 1713 Truro; m ISAAC SNOW. (BT)

GO TO ISAAC CASE CHART E80

CHART E85 - SNOW: ATWOOD, BANGS, FLYE, HARDING, HOPKINS, JORDAN

SNOW

Nicholas Snow. bp 25 Jan 1599, England, came to Plymouth on Anne 1623. m CONSTANCE HOPKINS 1623-1 Jun 1627; moved to Eastham; d 15 Nov 1676.

John Snow. b ca 1638; m 19 Sep 1667 MARY SMALLEY [E90]. 9 child b Eastham; to Truro where father large landowner. He d by 4 Apr 1692. Oldest:

John Snow. b May 3, 1678; m 25 Feb 1700/01, ELIZABETH RIDLEY [E90]. Town clerk 1716-1718. Chosen Ruling Elder Truro Church Jan 1726/7; on 31 Mar 1728 "discarded for suspected adultery and other misdemeanors". He moved to (now) Smyra, Kent Co, DE, joining bro Elisha, Isaac. His will 9 Oct 1738 mentions wife Hannah, son David No record of divorce found; Elizabeth living in Truro 1736. 11 children plus one in DE.

Isaac Snow. b 11 Feb 1713/14; m 5 Jul 1733, APPHIA ATWOOD, Truro. Settled in Harpswell, ME. 9 children; third: Elisha. Gravestones Harpswell Isaac 15 Feb 1799, Apphia 1 Mar 1792 (To here from Austin-1992). Harpswell gravestones: Isaac 15 Feb 1799, Apphia 1 Mar 1792 (ME Geneal 17:118)

Elisha Snow. b 26 Mar 1739/40, Harpswell, ME. m 6 Dec 1759, ELIZABETH (Betsey) JORDAN. In South Thomaston, operated saw mill, grist mill, store, built vessels; Rev soldier. In 1784, Rev Isaac Case arrived as Baptist minister. Elisha was baptized, gave up his businesses, and was ordained as minister. His dau Joanna was also converted, and m Case. Elisha responded to his sons' objections that Case had no property: "He is the son of a King." Elisha d 30 Jan 1832, 95.

Joanna Snow. b 2 Jan 1767, Harpswell, ME. m ISAAC CASE [E80], 23 Jun 1785, Thomaston, ME. (Burrage, Rich, Wheeler, Truro Vital Records)

FLYE

John Flye. At ME, Isle of Shoals 1667, Falmouth by 1683, living there 1689. Died Torbay, Devon, England 23 Jun 1696. In will called "mariner late of Picataway, belonging to his Majesties ship the Catherine formerly the Chester, widower". Dau:

Faithful Flye. b c1685; servant of Robert Eliot 1705; m JEDEDIAH JORDAN Jr. (Noyes)

JORDAN

Rev Robert Jordan. One of most influential men in early Maine. b 1613 son Edward Jordan, Worchester, England. Clergyman of Church of England. In Maine 1639; Richmond's Island by 1641 where JOHN WINTER [E90] was agent for fur trade and fishery. Robert m SARAH, only child of John, and on John's death by inheritance became wealthy landowner. He kept business, but he was pioneer Episcopalian in Maine As such, he was arrested by Puritan Massachusetts in 1654, 1663 for performing marriages, baptisms. When his home was burned in Indian War 1675, he fled to New Castle, where he d 1679 at 68. 7 child

Jedediah Jordan. b by 1664, Spurwink, Cape Elizabeth; New Castle 1675; later at Kittery. No record of m or d. Will 1729. 8 children; oldest:

Jedediah Jordan. b 1684, Kittery, d before 1729. Settled on part of father's land, Spurwink. He m 1707 FAITH FLYE. 5 children; oldest:

Israel Jordan. b 1712, Spurwink; m 1738 Susanna -. Master Mariner. Moved to Wessakeag (S. Thomaston) by 1777. 6 children; oldest:

Betsey Jordan. b 22 Jul 1740, Cape Elizabeth, ME; d 27 Jul 1834 S. Thomaston; m 6 Dec 1759 ELISHA SNOW. 7 sons, all Master Mariners, and 2 dau. (Jordan, Noyes, Spencer)

CHART E90

BIOGRAPHIES FOR SHORT FAMILY LINES

These biographies are for short lines that do not fit on the other charts.

Bachiler, William. (Not of Stephen Bachiler [C21]). b 1598 Berkshire, England; m Oct 1632 Jane Cooper/Cowper in Stanford Dingley. He is mentioned in English will (NEHGR 38:62). At Charlestown, MA, 1634, admitted to church; Freeman 1644. A victualer. He died 20 Feb 1669/70. Dau Rachel Bachiler b 1640; m PHILIP ATWOOD [E32]. (Pierce, Wyman)

Clough, John. b ca 1613. Prob on Elizabeth 1635; at Salisbury first land division 1640. House carpenter. m (1) Jane -?- d 16 Jan 1679/80; (2) 15 Jan 1686 MARTHA BLAISDELL [C36], wdw of (1) Richard Bowden (2) Thomas Cilley/Selley. He d 26 Jul 1691, Salisbury; she living 1707. Dau: (Noyes)

> Elizabeth Clough. b 16 Dec 1642; m WILLIAM HORNE [E20]. She probably killed by Indians Sep 30, 1707, for as stated by Rev John Pike's Journal: "Old Widow Horn was taken by the Indians near the Lower Corner of Capt. Gerrishes field, as she travelled the Road; the same day several Troops passed the road both before and after she was taken". (Hoyt)

Eliot, John, "Apostle To The Indians". Bro of our LYDIA ELIOT who m JAMES PENNIMAN [E51]; also in Boston area were two other brothers and two other sisters. He was bp 5 Aug 1604, Church of St John the Baptist, Widford, Hartfordshire, son of Bennet Eliot and Lettice Agger (Alger) of Nazeling, Essex, who had large holdings in Hartford and Essex. (The English line of Bennet Eliot is given in NEHGR 160:181).

He prepared for ministry at Jesus College, Cambridge; lived with Thomas Hooker, a Separatist who fled to Holland and Eliot came to New England accompanied by many local families. Arrived Boston 2 Nov 1631, on ship Lion. Settled in Roxbury as pastor for Nazeing group. Married Hannah Mumford Oct 1632, the first marriage recorded in Roxbury town record but as 4 Sep 1632, a date before wife arrived. She died 22 Mar 1686. He died 20 May 1690. Six children. His charitable acts are legendary: the church staff, determined to get cash to his wife despite John's practice of giving funds to every poor person he met, tied the coins into a handkerchief: John simply gave the kerchief to the first poor woman he met on the way home.

He voluntarily served the Massachusetts Indians for 50 years because he felt it was his duty under Massachusetts Charter which stated Christianizing the Indians was expected of every settler. Eliot learned the Algonquin language by taking an Indian who spoke English into his home, and preached his first sermon in Algonquin at Nonantum (now Newton) 28 Oct 1646. When word reached England, Parliament chartered the "Society For The Propagation Of The Gospel Among The Indians Of New England", which raised money throughout England and Wales to support Eliot's work. Eliot's translation of the Bible into Algonquin (1661-1663) was the first Bible printed in the Colonies, an achievement that first had required his development of a written language for Algonquin. Through his teaching and training, 14 self-governing Indian towns were established, but all were destroyed in King Philip's War, the "Praying Indians" taking refuge on Deer Island in Boston harbor. A mounted militia troop of his "Christian Indians" were among those responding to aid of Sudbury [E65]. Only four towns were rebuilt; three were later incorporated into nearby towns but Natick continues as a Massachusetts town. Eliot died May 20, 1690, age 86, living to see the second edition printed of his Indian Bible, but not the rebuilding of his towns. Savage: "Ever honoring will be the name of Eliot for the better work, not of a statesman but a philanthropist..." (GM, Encyc World Biography)

Dunham, John, Deacon. m(2) Holland 22 Oct 1622 Abigail Barlow. Plymouth 1632. Representative 1639 and often after. He d 2 Mar 1669 age 80. 3 children by (1), 11 by (2); of (2): dau Abigail b 1627; m Plymouth 6 Nov 1644 STEPHEN ATWOOD [E85]. (GM, Crowell, Savage, Torrey).

Lindall, James. Three sons d of plague in England. He and wife Mary arrived from north of England at Duxbury 1640; tailor in Duxbury, proprietor in Bridgewater 1645. Both he and Mary died 1652. Daughter Abigail m SAMUEL WADSWORTH [E65]. (Torrey; NEHGR 7:17, GM notes no evidence found for m)

Ridley, Marke, Captain. From Ridleys in Northumberland through Albany Ridley, a London merchant. Made several voyages to New England prior to settling here. Among first settlers of Barnstable 1660-1700, at Truro by 1666. There is no record found that Elizabeth was his daughter. Tradition says his son and only child Thomas was born on voyage to New England 1685, but Marke is the only Ridley available to be father of Elizabeth (Snow, W. A., "The Snow Genealogy", author, Brooksville, ME, 1980, citing Ridlon, G. T., "History of Ancient Ryedales", Manchester, NH, 1884.) Daughter?:

Elizabeth Ridley. b 13 May 1678, Eastham; m Feb 25, 1700/01 John SNOW [E85]. (BT 9-1925, NEHGR 2:315, IGI)

Smally, John. Arrived with Edward Winslow in William & Francis 1632. At Plymouth 1632. One of "honest and lawful men" appointed to lay out hay ground at Plymouth. With first settlers to Eastham, constable 1646, surveyor 1649. m 29 Nov 1638 ANN WALDEN [ ]. Removed to Compton, RI, then Piscataway, NJ. He d 30 Jul 1692 Piscataway, NJ; she d by 22 Nov 1703. 4 children; youngest, Mary, b 11 Dec 1647, married 1667 JOHN SNOW [E85] and moved to Truro. (Rich)

Winter, John, Captain. Sailed Maine coast 1616 as master of David and 1627 as master of Consent, from Plymouth, England; made fishing voyages based at Richmond Island, ME, March 1632 and again March 1632/3 with fishermen staying over the winter. Brought wife Joan to Richmond Island 1636. Winter became wealthy proprietor and merchant, and on his death in 1645, son-in-law Rev Jordan was awarded "plantation and all its appurtances" as heir. Children: John and SARAH who married Rev Jordan [E85], and Mary (who remained in England). (Pope-Pioneers ME&NH, Spencer)

1st BATTERY, 1st REGIMENT MOUNTED ARTILLERY, MAINE VOLUNTEERS

The Regiment was composed of seven batteries, each in a different command. The 1st Battery was organized for a period of three years at Portland, Me, Dec 18, 1861, and was mustered out at Portland, Me, July 15, 1865. The 1st Battery is credited with participation in the following battles through 1863: Georgia Landing, Cotten, Bisland, Port Hudson, Cox's Plantation. The casualties of the Battery were 2 officers and 16 enlisted men killed, 3 officers and 70 enlisted men wounded. The other batteries were at the Wilderness, the Petersburg Crater, and Gettysburg.

Benjamin F. Wells mustered into US service Apr 22, 1864, with 1st Battery, and was with the unit until hospitalized Oct 19, 1864. The history of the unit during this period follows.

On Jan 1, 1864, while near New Iberia, La, every man present for duty with the battery re-enlisted for three years, and on Jan 17, the battery was ordered to Augusta, Me, for furlough and refitting. Arrived at Augusta on Feb 22, at Camp Keyes. Left Augusta Apr 4 for Portland, where 63 recruits were received, and left for Annapolis, arriving Apr 19. At Forts Smith and Strong, served as dismounted artillery. Remounted and equipped with light 12-pounder Napoleon guns by July 5, and ordered to Fort Stevens, there assisting in repelling attack by Gen. Early on Jul 12.

Arrived Monocacy Junction Aug 1, then marched through Harper's Ferry, Halltown, Berryville, Middletown, then fell back to Winchester on Aug 16 the enemy having gained a position in the rear. Remained at Berryville until Sep 18. Took part in action of Sep 19 at Winchester:

Head Quarters, 1st Maine Battery
In the field, near Harrisonburg, Va.,
September 26, 1864

To Capt. E. D. Haley,
Commanding 1st Maine Battery.

CAPTAIN: I have the honor to submit the following report of the part taken by my command in the recent engagements and pursuit, from Sept. 19 to Sept. 26.

In obedience to orders, I marched with the column at 2 o'clock on the morning to the 19th. The march was urged rapidly until the enemy was discovered in position, when I halted under cover of rolling ground and awaited orders from the general advance. I had no part in the engagement until it became general, which was late in the forenoon, when the line of battle passed through the first piece of woods which separated us from the enemy's line and which was being held by our skirmishers under a brisk fire. I then advanced through the wood, moving in the rear of the 1st brigade, until the opening was reached on the other side, where I brought four pieces into position upon the left of the road and opened fire upon the enemy's line, which could be seen about 800 yards distant, lining the edge of the opposite wood. These two sections were commanded by Lieuts. Morton and Snow.

Our troops were now heavily pressed upon the right of my position, and I moved down a section under Lieut. Sanborn to help sustain that portion of the line. I had scarcely got in battery upon the edge of the wood, when the line in front of me gave way and I was left without any infantry in my front. Only one thing remained to be done. The troops must have time to re-form, and I was ordered into the gap which they had left. The section galloped into position immediately and opened a most destructive fire upon the enemy's line and upon a battery which he had just planted directly in our front. This section was now under heavy fire from sharpshooters, from the battery in front, and from an enfilading battery upon the right, which was concealed by a piece of woods. The Lieut. commanding the section was wounded quite early and was carried from the field.

But affairs did not long remain in this condition. The infantry had reformed and charged most gallantly. The enemy fled after a most obstinate resistance, and the battery after firing its last

round of ammunition, retired to procure a fresh supply. It is proper for me to state in this connection that when the line of infantry broke, all my caissons, which had been within easy distance, were ordered to the rear by the Corps' chief of Artillery, and some delay was consequent in obtaining ammunition. The portion of the battery upon the left of the road had been engaged and under a heavy fire throughout. As soon as ammunition arrived, Lieut. Snow's section was thrown out to where Capt. Taft had placed a section in advance of our former position upon the right.

As our line had continued to advance steadily, the repulse of the enemy now became a rout, and I pursued with the infantry as rapidly as the nature of the ground would permit, coming in battery at every available point and shelling the enemy wherever it was possible to do so. Fatigued with success and tired in pursuit, we gladly availed ourselves of the order to bivouac for the night near Winchester.

On the 20th, we marched from Winchester to Strasburg without being engaged. Nothing of importance happened, and upon the 21st, I made some experimental firings from the heights on the left of the Pike before Strasburg, with one piece of artillery, with no results. On the 22d, it having been decided to attack the enemy in his Strasburg position, my battery was placed in position upon the line of Col. Molineaux's brigade, two pieces upon the first line, two upon the second and two upon the high ground, just in rear of the second line. Throughout the early part of the day, the firing was desultory, and directed mainly upon the enemy's skirmish line, which at times was very annoying. At half-past 12 P.M., a general advance having been ordered along the line, a vigorous shelling commenced and continued for half an hour, when the line advanced. As upon the 19th, the enemy was routed and the pursuit was kept up until the morning of the 23d, when we rested at Woodstock. At 12 M., marched from Woodstock and encamped for the night near Edinburg.

On the 24th, the column moved at 7 o'clock, A.M., and encamped for the night beyond New Market. Though the enemy's rear was closely pressed, my command took no active part in the engagement.

On the 25th, we marched to Harrisonburg, where we are still in camp. Where all my subaltern officers behaved so admirably, it would be unjust to discriminate between them.

Lieut. Sanborn's position was, perhaps, the most trying, and he was wounded while gallantly working his guns under the most terrific fire of the day. I am happy to state that his wound is not dangerous. My non-commissioned officers and men cannot be too highly praised for their steadiness and valor.

I desire, also, to mention Capt. Rigby, 24th Iowa, who retired slowly and with great coolness amidst much confusion, and halted his men at my guns with a cheer. Upon this nucleus, many men were induced to halt and reform who might otherwise have been still more demoralized.

My casualties were two men killed, and one officer and six men wounded. I lost five horses killed and three disabled by wounds.

I am, very respectfully, your obedient servant,
A. W. BRADBURY
Captain, 1st Maine Battery.

The Battery next saw action on October 19th, at Cedar Creek, Va. One officer and two men were killed, one officer and sixteen men wounded, eight men taken prisoners; 2d Lieut. John S. Snow remained as senior officer commanding. Forty-nine horses were killed in harness. Private Charles H. Fuller carried the colors off the field under a terrific fire after his horse had been shot.

The Battery saw no further action.

Camp, 1st Maine Battery
Near Cedar Creek, Va
October 28, 1864

To Capt. E. D. Haley,

Captain: I have the honor to submit the following report of the part taken by this battery in the action of the 19 inst.

The battery was in position on the right of the Pike, between the 1st and 3d brigades of the 2d div[ision], 19th A. C. [Army Corps], in the front line.

The battery was harnessed and hitched up agreeable to orders, at 4 o'clock, A. M., the cannoniers at their posts. When the enemy attacked the 8th corps position on our left and front, it was impossible to tell whether the enemy had driven them from their works or not by reason of the dense fog and smoke.

The battery did not open fire until the enemy was discovered approaching the left of our line and descending the hill towards the Pike in the rear of the original position of the 8th corps, when the two sections on the left of the battery (commanded by Lieut. Morton and 1st Sergt Grimes) fired rapidly, using case shot. At about the same time, the enemy opened with a four-gun battery on our right side and front, completely enfilading our position, several of their shells bursting between the guns of the battery.

Soon after, the enemy made their appearance on our left and rear, taking position on the crest of the hill, on the left, and running parallel with the Pike. When one section (Lieut. Morton commanding) was ordered by Major Bradbury, Chief of Artillery, 19th A. C., to the left and rear to check their advance, this section went into position and opened fire at close range, firing directly across the Pike. This section was without any infantry support, and when the enemy made the charge to gain possession of the Pike, they captured one piece, with the drivers, severely wounding Lieut. Morton and Sergeant Mooney.

The other four guns were still in position on the hill firing at a column of the enemy crossing the bridge and advancing up the Pike, and remained in this position until the enemy got possession of the left of our works and were charging our position on the hill, when Major Sizer of Gen. Emory's staff ordered the battery to fall back. In retreating, the battery was subjected to a severe fire from the enemy, until it had passed Gen. Sheridan's headquarters.

The infantry had moved off previous to the batter leaving the hill. One piece and one caisson was abandoned near the headquarters of Col. Moleneaux headquarters, by reason of the horses and drivers being shot. One piece was abandoned near the headquarters of the 2d division for the same reason. The drivers of the caissons, when ordered to the rear previous to the guns leaving, mistook the order, and attempted to go to the right of Gen. Sheridan's headquarters, instead of the left, as ordered, and were captured endeavoring to get to the Pike. The battery returned with the infantry and took position with the left of the 6th corps line, when it was ordered to the left and rear taking positions on the hill on the left of the 3d brig., 2d div., 19th A.C., when the line was again reformed still farther to the left and rear.

I was again ordered by the Chief of Artillery to the rear of the line and to hold the battery in readiness to advance with the infantry. When our lines advanced in the afternoon, I followed with the battery closely, but was not engaged. When we had regained our position in the morning, I was ordered to my old position on the hill between the 1st and 3d brigades, 2d div., 19 A.C., where we camped for the night.

On the morning of the 20th, the battery marched to Strasburg, and went into position on the right of the Pike; on the 21st, returned to Cedar Creek and resumed our old position. Lieut. Haley, commanding the battery was severely wounded in the thigh early in the engagement, but gallantly remained on the field until the retreat was ordered, and got safely off the field with much difficulty, and is now in hospital and Sandy Hook. I am happy to state that his wound is doing well and he will soon regain his command. Lieut. Morton, after being wounded in the arm and leg, was being led from the field when he was wounded again in the bowels and died immediately. I wish I could express my admiration for his many noble qualities and my sorrow at his loss. In him the service has lost one of its bravest and best officers, and his brother officers a genial companion.

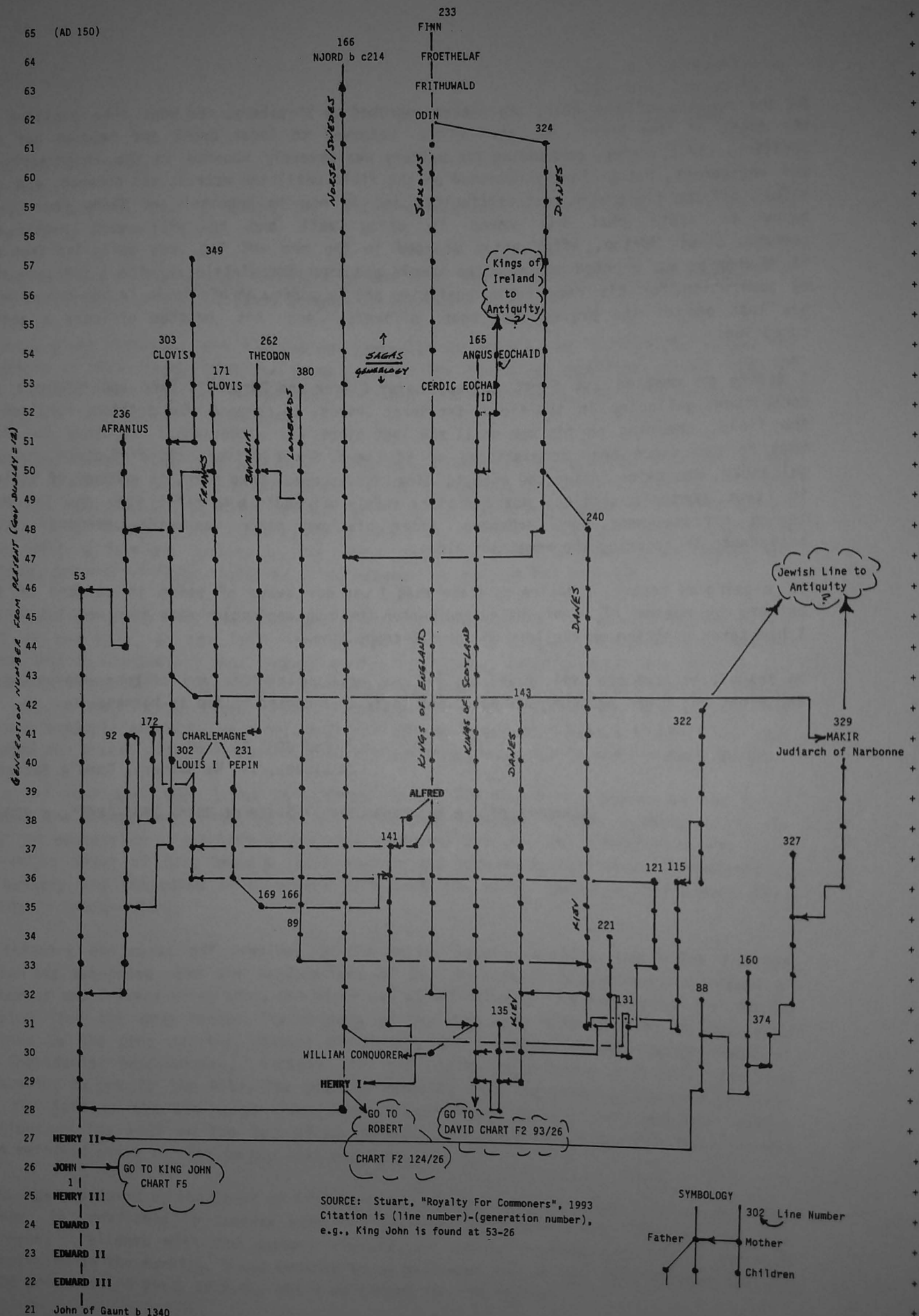
I desire to mention 1st Sergt Grimes, Sergt Oliver and Corporals Carr and McNamara for conspicuous gallantry in the field. 1st Sergt Grimes, in command of a section, remained on the field, cheering on his men until the last piece was withdrawn. I am happy to state that he has since been commissioned as 2d Lieut. Sergt Oliver, chief of piece, behaved gallantly, was twice inside the enemy's line and escaped. Corp Carr, in command of a piece in Lieut. Morton's section, got his piece safely off under a terrific fire and the most trying circumstances. Corp McNamara, after his own piece was safe, rendered great assistance in securing the remaining pieces.

In closing my report, I desire to state that I was not aware of being in command of the battery by reason of Lieut. Haley and Morton (both my seniors) having been wounded, until I had taken position on the left of the 6th corps line.

My casualties were one officer and two men killed, one officer and sixteen men wounded, and eight men taken prisoners. I also lost forty-nine horses killed in harness.

/s/ JOHN S. SNOW
2d Lieut., 1st Me Battery, Comd'g Battery

("Report of The Adjutant General State of Maine 1864-1865", p 230.)



SOURCE: Stuart, "Royalty For Commoners", 1993
Citation is (line number)-(generation number),
e.g., King John is found at 53-26

CHART F - OVERVIEW OF THE EUROPEAN FAMILY: The Pedigree of John of Gaunt

CHAPTER 7

GEE WHIZ

> "King Edward III is the latest king from whom a large number of Americans can claim descent. His American posterity numbers in the millions ... His grandfather, King Edward I ... has tens of millions of additonal American descendants."
>
> - G. Andrews Moriarty, 1985, noted genealogist (Stuart)

While the goal of the old New England family genealogist was to identify all the immigrant ancestors, the bonus was to find one who led to the "Royal Line". Because surnames did not come in use in England until the 1100's, all English family lines stop at that point except for those of the European nobility. The only hope of continuing the family on into antiquity was to find a tie to this Royal Line. The English connections to the Royal Line come from children of kings: Henry I (b 1070) who had, for example, at least 20 illegitimate children; Henry II; John; Henry III; Edward I, II, and III; and lastly the son of Edward III, John of Gaunt (1340-1399). Of course, there were many self-serving if not blatantly bogus discoveries made in English records, as our Colby [C36] and Hilton [C66] stories show.

The good news is that today it takes no effort on our part. The entry in the US to the Royal Line is through "gateway ancestors", immigrant ancestors that professional genealogists agree are descendants of the Royal Line. The agreed Royal Line itself is published. Once finding a gateway ancestor as the on-ramp, one is able to drive on the Royal superhighway, from Norway to the north and Spain and Italy to the south, from Ireland and Scotland to the west to Jerusalem and Kiev in the east, going back 54 generations in genealogy, and another 11 generations in oral sagas to 150 AD. Visualize a great space filled with spheres representing people, all connected with lines, horizontal lines to connect persons for marriages and vertical lines to connect parents with children. It is of course a complete tangle, with the successive marriages of widowers and widows and the perhaps 10 children from one marriage. But the spheres include William The Conqueror, Alfred The Great, Charlemagne, El Cid ... There is no connection to ancient Rome and Greece, for although family records were kept all ties were lost in the Dark Ages. But recently, The Augustan Society, a group of international genealogists, announced they believed they had found a tie through a Jewish line to the Pharaohs of Egypt. This is all real professional genealogy -- not the stuff at the supermarket checkout stand (as is the Adam-and-Eve biblical connection claimed through the Irish kings - see TAG 47:79, TAG 54:1, NYGBR 141:92 if you're interested). And don't get a swelled head -- millions and millions of others of British and European descent can do this.

Here's how it works. Dr F. L. Weis served as the impartial arbiter for the US genealogical community, documenting the generally-accepted gateway ancestors and the royal lines in the successive editions of his book "Ancestral Roots". Dr Weis (1895-1966) graduated from the Naval Academy and was engineering officer on the battleship "North Dakota", became a minister and wrote an authoritative text on Colonial ministers, and went on to become a respected genealogist. Since his death, this key text has been edited by W. L. Shepard, and his 1992 edition is timely for our purpose. In further good timing for us, G. B. Roberts, professional staff member at the New England Genealogical Society, further reviewed the status in 1987 of over 100 colonists arriving before 1690 for whom royal lines had been claimed (NEHGR 141-92), and gave details in his later book (Roberts-Royal Descent 1993). Another recent professional book also gives the accepted royal lines, but critically analyzes the oral sagas to extend lines (Stuart). And who is sitting back there 65 generations you ask? He's Finn, b c160 AD, in both Danish and Saxon sagas, ancestor of Cerdic and the English kings.

We find that we have three gateway ancestors. We start with Thomas Dudley [C66], and then make use of his charts to present the lines of Thomas Bradbury [C67] and Peter Talbot [E67].

Thomas Dudley

It is ironic that one gateway is through Governor Thomas Dudley, for Cotton Mather did a number on him. Cotton Mather wrote that the father of Thomas Dudley was a Captain Roger Dudley, unknown "lost in the wars", that his mother's name was lost as she died when he was an infant, and that Thomas had been raised as a gentleman only through the kindness of a Mrs. Puefoy: "It pleased God to move the heart of one Mrs Puefoy." It was only around 1900 that researchers began to realize that Governor Thomas Dudley had used the seal and crest of the Sutton-Dudley family on his papers, and serious work began on his parentage.

Thomas was baptized 12 Oct 1576 at Parish Yardley Hastings, Northampton, son of Roger and Susanna (Thorne) Dudley. The marriage of his parents was not documented as late as 1985, when its discovery was noted (NEHGR 139:60): on 8 Jun 1575 Roger Dudley married Susan Thorne at Lidlington, Bedfordshire, near Yardley Hastings.

Roger was killed not at the battle of Ivry as commonly written, for Susanna was named widow earlier in her father's will 29 Oct 1588. Fatherless by age 12: not an auspicious beginning for Thomas. Roger's father remains unproven. The present thinking (Roberts-500 Immigrants; NEHGR 141:92; TAG 44:129) is that Roger, b ca 1552, was the first-born son of John Dudley, Sergeant of The Pastry in the household of Queen Elizabeth I (an influential post despite the title), and Elizabeth Leighton. His line is known back 11 generations through John Sutton 1st Baron of Dudley to Edward I.

His mother's line is the one we follow. Susanna was the daughter of Mary (Purefoy) Thorne, whose father was Edward Purefoy of Shaldeston. The Mrs Purefoy mentioned by Cotton Mather was Anne Pell, the second wife of Richard Purefoy, who by her first husband had a son, Judge Nichols of the Court of Common Pleas. It was through this connection that young Thomas was placed as a page in the family of Lord Compton, Earl of Northampton, at Yardley Hastings. Young Thomas raised a company of soldiers for the siege of Amiens; and on his return, became a lawyer, the deputy to John Winthrop, and later Governor of the Massachusetts Colony.

To introduce the Royal Line, we show in Chart F1 the connection from Thomas Dudley to King John and four of the 25 Sureties of the Magna Charta, the barons designated to enforce the provisions of the document signed by King John at Runnemede 19 Jun 1215 (but dated 15 Jun). One of our barons, Robert FitzWalter was the leader; another, Saire de Quincy, is generally credited with authorship, equivalent of Thomas Jefferson with his Declaration of Independence.

The Magna Charta is by custom regarded as the cornerstone of English liberty and the precursor of our Declaration of Independence. The Magna Charta was an attempt to get King John to restore -- not create new -- the role of the barons that had existed previously with Edward The Confessor; it was ignored by King John, and forgotten with his passing. It was however, a written document with language limiting the power of the king. It was in that sense that it was rediscovered in the early 1700's to become a key document in the development of the constitutional monarchy. (For more, see, for example, "English History" in Encyclopedia Britannica.)

As an understatement, John was a despicable king, as recorded in the story "Robin Hood". He seized the throne from the rightful heir, oppressed and over-taxed the people, and ignored the barons. The crisis came when he argued with Pope Innocent III over appointment of the new Archbishop of Canterbury. The Pope finally excommunicated England and invited the King of France to invade England. John solved that problem by making a gift of the kingdom to the Pope with a

lease-back for an annual rent, and agreeing to Stephen Langton as the new Archbishop. Langton attempted to restrain John by hosting a meeting 4 Nov 1214 at Abbey Bury St Edmunds with the king and the barons. The king refused to accept any restoration of the role of the barons, and left. However, the barons did draw up a rough draft of 49 articles, which Stephen Langton and William Marshall the Earl of Pembroke presented to John in private, but again John refused.

On Easter Day 19 Apr 1215 the barons assembled an army at Stanford, Lincolnshire, and on 5 May 1215 chose Robert FitzWalter "Marshal of the Army of God and Holy Church". When Exeter, Lincoln, and finally even London welcomed the army, John agreed to meet 15 Jun 1215, at Runnemede. John fixed his seal to the "Articles of the Barons", now in the British Museum, and left; his representatives, Langton, and the barons remained to negotiate a formal document. The Magna Charta was sealed on June 19th; four copies survive. One provision called for election of 25 Sureties by the barons for the purpose of insuring performance by John, and authorized the barons to go to war if necessary.

The rest of the story is short. Pope Innocent III declared the Magna Charta annulled on 24 Aug 1215, and excommunicated the barons; King John ignored the Magna Charta; the Sureties went to war with John until John died in Oct 1216 after overeating; and Henry III, a 10-year lad, was crowned, with William Marshall to be Regent. Marshall negotiated minor changes to reflect the new arrangements, but the Magna Charta had served its purpose and was soon forgotten.

We go further back in Chart F2. Through the marriage 26 Aug 1190 of Scotland's David, son of Prince Henry Earl of Huntingdon, and Maude daughter of the Earl of Chester, we join the lines of the kings of Scotland, the kings of Saxon England arising from Cerdic, and a French line through William the Conqueror and Charlemagne. (Not shown is their daughter Isabella who married Robert Brus, g-g-father of the king).

In earlier chapters, we have given a brief biography for each ancestor. The primary source for Cerdic and his descendants is "The Anglo Saxon Chronicles", a history assembled at the direction of Alfred The Great from earlier manuscripts and distributed in many copies to insure its survivial (cited here from Weis):

> AD 495. This year came two leaders into Britain, Cerdic and Cynric, his son, with five ships at a place that is called Cerdics-ore [perhaps mouth of Itchin River].
>
> AD 519. This year Cerdic and Cynric undertook the government of the West Saxons; the same year they fought with the Britons at a place called Charford. From that day have reigned the children of the West Saxon kings.
>
> AD 534. This year died Cerdic, the first king of the West Saxons. Cynric his son succeeded to the government, and reigned after twenty-six winters.

From the West Saxon kingdom (Wessex) would come the line of English kings. The Chronicles give his male line for six generations, but Weis does not include this extension as genealogy because he could not verify these were real people. Study of the sagas show Cerdic's ancestry to be (Stuart, Lines 233, 324):

Finn
Froethelaf
Frithuwald b c190; m Beltsea of Asgard (in Asia).
Odin (Woden) of Asgard, b c215; by unnamed 4th wife:
Beldig of Scandinavia, b c243; m Nanna of Scandinavia, dau Gewar, king of Norway.
Brand of Scandinavia, b c271.
Frithogar of Saxony, b c299.
Freawine, b c327.
Wig, b c355.

Gewis, b c383.
Elsa, b c411.
Elesa, b c439.
Cerdic, King of West Saxons in England; b c467, d 534.

With respect to the kings of Scotland, Weis noted that he had constructed the first 12 from Ritson, "Annals of the Caledonians", 1828, rather than from the "muddled" work of John Pinkerton in his "Inquiry", 1791, whom he blamed as the source of the general confusion on the kings prior to Kenneth MacAlpin. The 1992 edition contains minor revisions by other scholars; Sheppard notes this line is substantially proven.

With respect to the line of Charlemagne, there is an extension connecting to Afranius Syagrius Flavius, Consul in Lyons in 381. This "Ansbertus" line is well-established as a fraud created in the ninth century to give the family more status through a Roman origin. However, a 1944 paper suggested that a connection through a wife's line might be valid (NEHGR 98:303). The 1992 edition of Weis includes this connection but with qualifications, and so we show it in Chart F2.

Thomas Bradbury

The claim of royal descent by Bradbury descendants was established in the 1920's and then cancelled (by Weis) when further research disproved one connection. Replacement lines have been found and disproved three more times! The Peyton, FitzWilliam, Poyntz, and Edon/Heigham/Cotton links have all been accepted and then disproved. Roberts (op cit) reported acceptance of a new line, given here in Chart F3.

Peter Talbot

Peter Talbot is our choice for "favorite grandfather", based on the engaging tale of being impressed into the British Navy, deserting in Rhode Island, and later trying to return to England not once but twice, and missing the ship departure both times [E67]. This story is in a history by the great-grandchildren in 1855 (NEHGR 9:129); actual documentation of Peter's origin was limited to a record made by his son that his "father Peter Talbot was born in Lancashire old England and died about 1704". But for an affidavit, Peter would stay on Chart E67, a spot of humor and a most unlikely ancestor of royal descent.

The affidavit, filed at Middlesex County Court, East Cambridge, MA, states: "Sept 22, 1709, at the request of Peter Talbot, Daniel Hoar aged about sixty years and Richard Stratton aged about 45 years, depose that about five years ago they heard Peter Talbot, formerly of Chelmsford, say that he was born in the parish of Blackburn, Lancashire, in the realm of England, son of one George Talbot; and further saith not. Sworn before me, Francis Foxcroft, J.P." The Peter who requested the affidavit is the son Peter of our Peter Talbot by his first wife. The two deponents are parties to the deed 31 May 1704 whereby Peter and wife Hannah sold land in Chelmsford, just before he is believed to have left for England and thus might make such a remark.

On that evidence, presented in Bartlett, Peter has been accepted by Roberts (op cit) as being the son George born c1654 to George Talbot, who by an old English document "emigrated to New England", and who was named in his father's will to inherit the estate "if he happen to be alive and appear there." It is assumed George changed his name to Peter after deserting from the navy; we shall refer to him here as George/Peter.

Our George/Peter is 22nd in a line of Talbots starting with the one who fought at the Battle of Hastings with William the Conquorer, so listed on the Roll which hung on the wall of the Battle Abbey established by William at the battle site. However, the abbey made a comfortable living selling the addition of names to the roll, which eventually disappeared. Copies exist, with

varying numbers of names: 405,425,485, and 498. Consequently, the recognized list is the "Falaise Roll", prepared by a British-French committee in 1927 to reconcile the companions of William on the occasion of his 900th birthday. After examining all sources, the scholars accepted 315 names, which were placed on a tablet at Falaise, William's birthplace. Talbot is listed as Guillaume Talbot, identified as the son of William, Count of Exmes, Brionne, and Eu, he the younger son of Hugh Taleboth, Bishop of Lisseux (Crispin). The most illustrious member of the family, not in our line. is probably Sir John Talbot, KG (Knight Garter), first Earl of Shrewsbury in 1442, victorious in 40 battles in France, captured by Joan d'Arc but exchanged, dying in battle at age 80 with his elder son at his side. and immortalized by Shakespeare (Henry VI, Part I, Act 2, Scene 3): "... the Talbot, so much fear'd abroad/That with his name the mothers still their babes".

Our line is a minor branch, at Carr Hall, Lancashire, about four miles from the town of Blackburn on the road to Whalley on the right soon after the high point overlooking the Ribble valley. The manor came by marriage to 13-Peter Talbot. b 1380; the house (still occupied in 1907) was built by 18-George ca 1580. Because the Talbot family remained Catholic and supported the Royalists in the Civil War, their fortune declined rapidly with taxes, fines, and intra-family law suits. 21-George. the father of our George/Peter, was impoverished and mortgaged Carr Hall. He removed to the port of Preston (consistent with our Peter being impressed into the navy), but later was able to redeem Carr Hall with the money of his second wife. His oldest son Edward became a Catholic monk and died in Italy, his second son George/Peter had gone to New England and apparently had disappeared, and his two daughters did not accept his second wife. In his 1708 will, he left Carr Hall to his second wife, as it was her money, subject only to son George appearing. The two daughters sued to break the will, and apparently tried to locate their brother George in New England, and, George/Peter having died in 1704, they probably reached his son Peter. It is assumed the affidavit was son Peter's attempt to inherit. The daughters lost the suit, but they gave the American descendants an interesting family line shown in Chart F4.

Three additional royal lines have been accepted since the 1996 printing of the second revision of this Work Book.

PERCIVAL LOWELL

Given the prominence of the Lowell family in Boston society it must have been awkward not to be able to claim royal ancestors (see Chart C31). A royal line to Edward I has now been found for Percival's mother, and with one marriage to a cousin it can be counted as two lines: Chart F5.

THOMAS BRADBURY

A royal line to Edward I has been proposed for the mother of Thomas Bradbury. The connection in two generations remains "probable", not yet proven: Chart F3.1

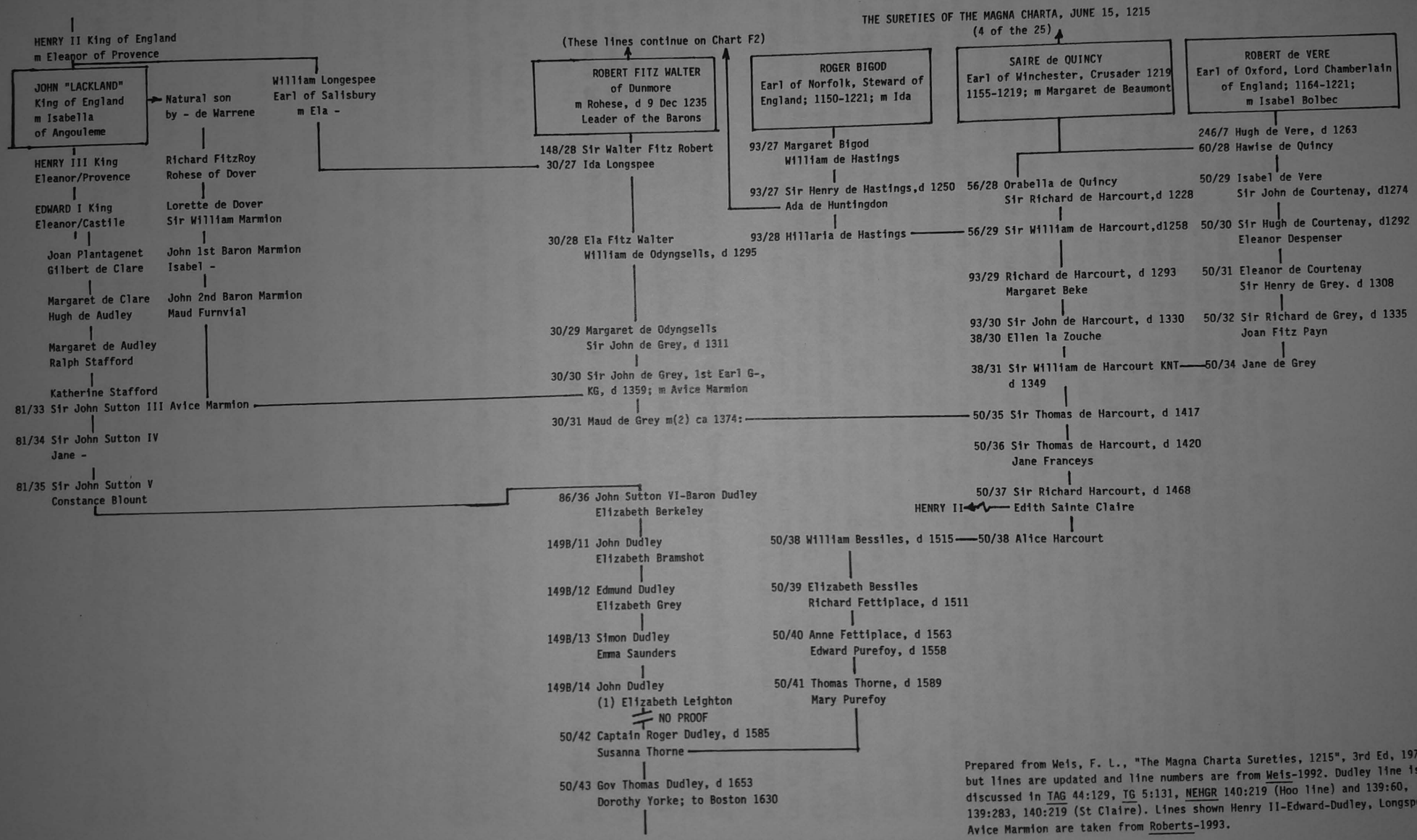


CHART F1 - DUDLEY LINE IN ENGLAND TO THE MAGNA CHARTA BARONS, 1215

Prepared from Weis, F. L., "The Magna Charta Sureties, 1215", 3rd Ed, 1979 but lines are updated and line numbers are from Weis-1992. Dudley line is discussed in TAG 44:129, TG 5:131, NEHGR 140:219 (Hoo line) and 139:60, 139:283, 140:219 (St Claire). Lines shown Henry II-Edward-Dudley, Longspee, Avice Marmion are taken from Roberts-1993.

Scotland

170/1 Eochaid Muinremur, King of Dalriada in north Ireland. Son Ercc also King, d 474. Grandson Fergus settled in Scotland:

170/2 Fergus, King of Dalriada in Argyle, Scotland, prob 498-501.

170/3 Domongart, king briefly. m Feldelm Foltchain, dau of Brion.

170/4 Gabran. By Welsh sources, called "The Treacherous", m Lieian, dau Brychan.

170/5 Aedan. Ruled Dalriada ca 37 yr, d 608. Contemporary of St Columba.

170/6 Eochu (Eochaid) Buide, King after father, King of Picts, d 630.

170/7 Domonall Brecc, killed battle of Strathcarron ca 642.

170/8 Domongart, did not reign.

170/9 Eochaid, King of Dalriada, ruled ca 3 yrs, killed ca 697.

170/9A Eochaid, King of Dalriada, 721-733.

170/10 Aed Find, King of Dalriada 30 years, d 778.

170/11 Eochaid, King of Dalriada 781

170/12 Alpin, slain by Picts ca 831.

170/13 Cinaed, Kenneth II MacAlpin, King all Scotland 839 after defeat Picts; d 858.

170/14 Causantin, Constantine II, King of Scots 862, slain by Norse 877.

170/15 Domnall, Donald VI, King 889, killed 900.

170/16 Mael-Coluim, Malcolm I, King 943, killed 954.

170/17 Cinaed, Kenneth III, King 971, killed 995 by his own men.

170/18 Mael-Coluim, Malcolm II, King 1005, murdered 1034.

170/19 Bethoc, Beatrix; dau of Malcolm, m 1000 Crinan the Thane.

170/20 Duncan I, King 1034-1040, murdered by Macbeth.

170/21 Malcolm III Canmore, King 1058-1093; m(2) Margaret, also d 1093

170/22 David I, St David, King. b 1080 m Maud of Huntingdon wdw Simon St Liz

170/23, 93/25 Henry, Prince, 1114-1152, Earl of Huntingdon; m 1139, Ada de Warenne

93/26 David, Earl of Huntingdon, 1144-1219; 26 Aug 1190 m Maude of Chester (131-29)

93/27 Ada de Huntingdon

GO TO CHART F1: LINE 93/27 ADA DE HUNTINGDON

Saxon England

1/1 Cerdic, King of the West Saxons d 534. "A.D. 495. This year came two leaders into Britain, Cerdic and Cynric, his son, with five ships." (The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle)

1/3 Cynric, King of West Saxons 534-560

1/4 Ceawlin, reigned 560-591; died 593.

1/5 Cuthwine, did not rule, killed in battle 584.

1/6 Cutha or Cuthwulf, did not rule.

1/7 Ceolwald, did not rule. To Rome 688.

1/8 Cenred, did not rule.

1/9 Ingild, did not rule; his brother Ina was King of West Saxons, d 728.

1/10 Eoppa, did not rule.

1/11 Eafa, did not rule.

1/12 Eahlmund, reigning in 784 as King of Kent

1/13 Egbert, b 775, d after 19 Nov 838. King of all England 827-836; m Raedburh.

1/14 Aethelwurlf, King of England 839-858, d 13 Jan 858; m Osburh dau of Oslac.

1/15 Alfred The Great, b 849, crowned at Winchester 871, d 901; m Ealhswith.

1/16 Edward the Elder, b 875, King of England 899-924. m(3) Eadgifu in 919.

1/17 Edmund the Magnificent, b 920, King of England 940-946; m St Alfgifu.

1/18 Edgar the Peaceful, b 943, King of England 959-975, m Elfrida/Ealfthruyth.

1/19 Aethelred II, the Redeless, b 968, King of England 979-1016; m(1) Alfflaed.

1/20 Edmund Ironside, b 989, King of England 1016; m Ealgyth.

1/21 Edward, the Atheling, b 1016, d 1057; m Agatha (of Hungary-TAG 54-231)

1/22 Margaret, St Margaret of Scotland. b 1045, d 16 Nov 1093, m(2) Malcolm III

1/23 Matilda of Scotland b 1079, m 1100 Henry I, d 1118.

148/25 Maud St Liz d 1140 m(1) Robert FitzRichard (2) Saher de Quincy

148/26 Walter FitzRobert m(2) Maud de Lacy

148/27 Robert FitzWalter

SURETY ROBERT FITZWALTER

Robert de Quincy

Saire de Quincy

SAIRE DE QUINCY

France, Normans

190/1 Clovis The Riparian, Frankish King of Cologne, living in 420. Kinsman of Clovis I, King of the Salic Franks 481-511.

190/2 Childebert, King of Cologne, living 450.

190/3 Siegbert The Lame, King of Cologne, killed 509 by his son at urging of Clovis I.

190/4 Cloderic The Patricide, King of Cologne; murdered 509 by agents of Clovis I.

190/5 Munderic, of Vitry-en-Perthois; m -?-.

190/6 Gondulfus Bishop of Tongres (bro Bodegisel I); m -?-.

190/7 Bodegisel II, m Oda, d 588.

190/8 Saint Arnulf, 582-640, Bishop/Metz 612; m ca 596 Dode (Clothilde), became nun in 612.

190/9 Duke Ansgise, 602-685, m by 639 St Begga, dau Pepin of Landen and Itta dau Arnoldus.

190/10 Pepin of Heristal, d 714. By concubine Aupais, father of Charles Martel.

190/11 Charles Martel, 689-741, defeated the Saracens at Tours 732; m (1) Rotrou.

190/12 Pepin The Short, 714-768, first King of Franks 751; m Bertha, dau Count Canbert of Laon.

190/13 Charlemagne, 747-813/4, King of France, Holy Roman Emperor; m ca 771 Hildegarde

50/14 Pepin, 773-810, King of Italy, Lombardy. By dau of Duke Bernard, a natural son:

50/15 Bernard, 797-818, King of Italy; m Cunigunde.

50/16 Pepin, 817/8-840, Count Senlis, Peronne, and St Quentin.

118/17 Herbert I de Vermandois, 840-902, Count of Vermandois; m Bertha de Morvois.

118/18 Herbert II, 840-943, Count of V-; m Liegarde, dau Robert I of France and Aelis.

118/19 Robert, 920-967/8, Count Troyes, Meaux; m Adelaide, dau Giselbert, Count of Burgundy.

118/20 Adelaide de Vermandois, 950-975/6, m (2) Geoffrey I, Count of Anjou.

121/21 Ermengarde of Anjou, d 1076; m (1) 980, Conan I, Duke of Brittany.

121/22 Judith of Brittany, 982-1017; m 1000, Richard II The Good, Duke of Normandy d 1027.

121/23 Robert I, d 22 Jul 1035, Duke of Normandy; by Hereleve a natural son:

121/24 William The Conqueror 1027-1087. King of England 1066-1087; m Matilda of Flanders.

121/25 Henry I, 1068-1135, King of England; m 1100 Matilda of Scotand; a natural son:

124/26 Robert of Caen, 1090-1147, 1122 Earl of Gloucester; m Maud, dau Robert Fitz Hamon.

125/27 Maud, d 1189; m ca 1141, Ranulf de Guernan, Earl of Chester, son R- de Meschines.

131/28 Hugh de Kevelioc, b 1147, Earl of Chester m Bertrade d'Evreux.

131/29 Maud of Chester, 1171-1233; m 26 Aug 1190 David (93-26), 1144-1219, Earl of Huntingdon.

CHART F2.1

CHART F2.1

-Weis, F. L., Sheppard, W. L., ed, "Ancestral Roots of Certain Colonists", 7th Edition; Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1992. Leading numbers identify the lines cited.
For Charlemagne pedigree, see NEHGR 98-303, 101-109, 110-38.
Critical portion 93/27 - 170/21 is also in NEHGR 124-85.

CHART F2 - LINES OF "ROYAL" DESCENT IN ENGLAND BEFORE 1215

1. ANSBERTUS LINE

180/1 Afranius Syagrius, Gallo-Roman Consul at Lyons 381.

180/2 A daughter married Ferreolus

180/3 Tonantius Ferrolus, Praetorian Prefect of Gaul 451, at Rome 469, 475.

180/4 Tonantius, bro of Ruricius Bishop of of Uzes d 506.

180/5 Ansbertus, Gallo-Roman Senator; m Blithide.

190/9 Arnoldus, Bishop of Metz, "son it is said" of Ansbertus.

190/9 Itta, "presumed" dau of Arnoldus; m Pepin of Landen, Mayor of Palace in Austrasia, d 694.

190/9 St Begga, dau of Pepin of Landen; m Duke Ansgise.

GO TO CHART F2 - LINE 190/9

The "Ansbertus Line" is well-known to be 9th-Century fraud to give a Roman origin to the family. Line 180 itself is accepted, and is of interest because it might be possible to extend it to isolated Afranius as early as AD 55. It was the connection to Line 190 that was incorrect. A 1944 paper (NEHGR 98-303) endorsed by G.Andrews Moriarty proposed a new connection through a wife. The 1992 edition of Weis includes this connection for first time, but still with qualifications as quoted above.

2. CONNECTION FROM ALFRED THE GREAT TO WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR

F2: 1/15 Alfred the Great

Alfthryth

162/17 Baldwin II The Bald. b 865 d 918 Count of Flanders, Artois, son of Baldwin I and Judith dau Charles II The Bald; m 884 Alfthryth (Elfrida) dau of Alfred The Great and Ealhwith.

118/18 Herbert II

162/18 Arnold I. b 890 d 966, Count of Flanders, Artois; m 934 Alix de Vermandois, d 960, dau of Herbert II and Liegard.

162/19 Baldwin III. d 962, Count of Flanders; m Matilda d 1008, dau Herman Billung, Duke of Saxony and Hildegarde of Westerbourg.

162/20 Arnold II. d 987, Count of Flanders; m 968 Rosele (Susanna) d 1003, dau Berengarius II King of Italy and Willa.

162/21 Baldwin IV. b 980 d 1036, Count of Flanders, Valenciennes; m 1012 Ogive of Luxembourg d 1030, dau Frederick I, Count of Luxembourg.

162/22 Baldwin V. b 1012, d 1067, Count of Flanders; m(2) 1028 Adele of France d 1079, dau Robert II King of France and Constance of Toulouse

162/23 Matilda of Flanders. b 1032, d 1083; m(2) 1053 William The Conquerer. — F2: 121/24 William the Conqueror

This loop is of interest first because it gave increased legitimacy by descent from Saxon King Alfred The Great to the Norman kings following after William The Conqueror; and second, for our purposes, it gives an automatic tie to Alfred The Great to any of our lines running to William and Matilda.

(Weis-1992)

CHART F2.1 - DETAIL FOR CHART F2

256-Robert Marmion. b 1030-40 d 1106; m Haeguise (Hawise).

128-Roger Marmion. b ca 1060-70 d ca 1129; m dau Urse d'Abelot, Sheriff Worchestershire d 1110

64-Robert Marmion. b 1090-95 d 1143-44, Coventry; m Milicent de Rethel.

32-Robert Marmion. d 1182; m -?-.

16-William Marmion. b 1155-1160, d ca 1220; m -?-.

8-Geoffrey Marmion. b ca 1198 d by 1255; m Rosamund -?- d 1273/4.

4-William Marmion. b ca 1229, d 1266; m Matilda, prob dau Robert le Justice.

2-John Marmion b ca 1260 d ca 1330-31; m Margery de Nottingham.

2852-Thomas Marmion b 1285-90; m Agnes -?-.

1430-William Harlyngrugge m Alice Marmion.

714-John Rede, Checkenden, d 1404; m Cecilie Harlyngrugge d 1428.

356-William Cotton b 1376, father Mayor Cambridge 1378; m(2) Joan Rede, Checkenden, Oxfordshire.

178-William Cotton b 1410-11, Cambridge; d 1455; Alice Abbott.

88-Thomas Heighham, Heigham, Suffolk. b 1431 d 1492; m Catherine Cotton.

44-Clement Heighman. d 26 Sep 1500, Lavenham, Suffolk; m Matilda dau Lawrence Cooke, Lavenham.

22-Sir Clement Heigham b ca 1490 d 9 Mar 1570, m Anne Munnings of Bury St Edmunds.

10-Henry Edon. b 1515-20, bur 30 Jan 1545/6, Barningham, Suffolk; m 1540 Elizabeth Heigham.

5- Anne Edon. b ca 1542 bur 8 Feb 1611/12.

Line numbers are for pedigree of Thomas Bradbury followed by that of Thomas Marmion; and then from Hugh I to Charlemagne line numbers are from Weis-1992 (see also Line 246/42 Thomas Bradbury to 246/25 Milicent Rethel and 246A/24 Gervase.)

130-Gervase, Count of Rethel d 1124 m Elizabet de Namur b ca 1090.

65-Milicent de Rethel

142/17 Henry I The Fowler. b 876 d 936, King of The Saxons; m(2) 909 Mechtilde Ringelheim.

128-Robert Bradbury. Ollerset, Derbyshire. Perhaps m a dau of Robert Davenport.

64-William Bradbury. Braughling, Herts. Perhaps m Margaret dau Geoffrey Rockhill.

32-Robert Bradbury. d ca 1489. Said to m Anne Wyant dau Infans Wyant. Wife NOT Jane Fitzwilliam.

16-William Bradbury. b ca 1480, buried 15 Jun 1546; m Elizabeth -?- perh d 13 Aug 1536.

8-Matthew Bradbury. Lord of Wicken Bonant Manor, Essex (purchased 1557); d 1585; m Margaret Rowse.

4- William Bradbury. b 1544 d 1622; m Anne Edon Bury St Edmonds. At Wicken Bonant.

2-Wymond Bradbury. b 1574 d 1622; m Elizabeth (Whitgift) Gill. At Wicken Bonant.

1-Thomas Bradbury. bp 28 Feb 1610/11 Wicken Bonant, Essex. To New England 1634.

GO TO THOMAS BRADBURY - CHART C67

GO TO CHART F2 - LINE 190/13

193/13 Charlemagne m Hildegarde

148/14 Louis I. 778-840; Emperor 814; m (2) 819 Judith dau Welf I, Duke of Baveria, d 843.

148/15 Charles II. 828-877; King France 840, Emp 875; m (1) 842 Ermentrude, dau Odo, Count Orleans

140/17 Regnier I. d 915; m(2) Hersent dau Charles II

140/18 Gilselbert. d 939, Duke of Lorraine; m 939 Gerberga of Saxony, dau Henry I The Fowler.

151/19 Alberade of Lorraine, Count Rheims, Roucy, d 973; m Renaud.

151/20 Gilselbert, Count of Roucey, b 990; m -?-.

103A/24 Manassas III, Count of Rethel 1048, d 1056 m Yvette, dau Giselbert (151/20).

103A/24 Hugh I, Count of Rethel 1086, d 1118; m Melisende, dau of Guy I, Seigneur of Montlhery. 3rd son: 246A/24: Gervase, Count of Rethel.

(Weis-1992)

The connection from Gervase to Charlemagne can take several paths: Threlfall, Weis, Stuart, and Roberts are slightly different. We show Weis.

Biographical details for main Bradbury line are in Threlfall, J. B., "The Ancestry of Thomas Bradbury and His Wife Mary Perkins", author, 2d Ed, 1995. Several of wives' lines were published earlier as separate articles:

Bradbury line:	TAG 55-1, 55-5, 57-7
Edon	55-5, 57-97
Munnings	55-151
Fraunceys	55-233
Abbot	56-13
Cotton	57-35
Heigham	58-168

CHART F3 - BRADBURY LINE IN ENGLAND

GO TO CHART F1, LEFT COLUMN
EDWARD I KING m(2) 8 Sep 1299 Marguerite of France
b 1279 d 1317 dau Philip III King of France + (2) Marie of Lorraine and Brabant.

Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk b Brotherton, Yorkshire, 1 Jun 1300 d 23 Aug 1338
m(1)1321 Alice d Hales b ca 1305 d 1330 dau Sir Roger de Hales + Alice (Skogan?)

Margaret of Norfolk, Countess of Norfolk, b ca 1322 d 24 Mar 1398/9
m(1) John de Segrave, 4th Lord Segrave b ca 1315 d 1353 son of Stephen de Segrave
3rd Lord Segrave + Alice de Arundel.

Elizabeth de Segrave, b 25 Oct 1328 Croxton Abbey, Leicestershire, d before husband
m ca 1349 John de Mowbray, 4th Lord Mowbray b 25 Jun 1340 d Jun-Oct 1368 son
of son of John de Mowbray, 3rd Lord Mowbray + Joan of Lancaster.

Eleanor de Mowbray
m by May 1368 John de Welles 5th Lord Welles b 20 Apr 1352 d 26 Aug 1421 son of John
de Welles, 4th Lord Welles + Maud de Ros.

Eudes de Welles, d by 1417
m ca 1395 Maud de Greystoke dau Ralph de Greystoke, 3rd Lord Greystoke + Katherinede Clifford.

Lionel Welles, 6th Lord Welles, b ca 1406, d 1461 at Battle of Towton,
m(1) 15 Aug 1417 Joan (or Cecily) Waterton d before 1447 dau Sir Robert Waterton +
Joan de Everingham.

Margaret Welles, d 13 Jul 1480
m ca 1457 Sir Thomas Dymoke b ca 1428 beheaded before Battle of Stamford 13 Jul 1480
son of Sir Philip Dymoke + Joan Conyers.

Jane Dymoke, b ca 1467
m ca 1485 John Fulnetby b ca 1455 d 1523-1528, son of John Fulnetby. The wdwr of Elizabeth
Eland, by Jane Dymore his second wife he is probable father of:
PROBABLE PARENTS OF:

Katherine Fulnetby, b ca 1490 buried Great Grimsby, Lincolnshire, 6 Jan 1546
m ca 1510 William Dynewell b ca 1485 buried Great Grimsby 6 Jan 1544.
PROBABLE PARENTS OF:

Anne Dynewell, b ca 1515 d after 1550
m ca 1530 Henry Whitgift b ca 1505 d 1550-1552 son of John Whitgift. Parents of John 1583-1603/4
Archbishop of Canterbury, and:

William Whitgift, b ca 1535 buried Clavering, Essex, 2 Aug 1615.
By unknown wife the father of:

Elizabeth Whitgift, b Clavering, Essex, Mar 1574 d 26 Jun 1612,
m(1) Richard Colles, m(2) Francis Gill, m(3) after 1605 Wymond Bradbury bp Newport Pond, Essex
16 May 1574 d by 16 Aug 1649, son of William Bradbury + Anne Eden. Elizabeth was mother of:

Thomas[1] Bradbury, bp Wicken Bonhunt, Essex 28 Feb 1610/1 d Salisbury MA 16 Mar 1694/5
m ca 1636 Mary Perkins, bp Hillmorton, Warwickshire, 3 Sep 1615, d Salisbury 20 Dec 1700 dau
of John Perkins + Judith Gater.

CHART F3.1 - ROYAL LINE OF MOTHER OF THOMAS BRADBURY [C67]

GO TO LINE 1/19 CHART F2: Aethelred II King of England; m 985 Alfflaid dau of Thored.

34/20 Alfgifu (Elgiva); m (3) Uchtred, Earl of Northumberland, murdered 1016.

34/21 Ealdgyth (Edith); m Maldred, bro of Duncan I, slain in battle 1045.

247/21 Maldred b 1045; Manor of Winlaton 1084; m -?-.

247/22 Uchtred FitzMaldred.1075/80-1128/9. Lord of Raby.

247/23 Dolfin FitzUchtred b 1100/10; Lord of Raby m Alice dau of Walcher, Bishop of Durham.

247/24 Maldred FitzDolfin. b 1135. Lord Raby. m ca 1170 a dau of John de Stuteville.

247/25 Robert FitzMaldred. b 1170/4; m Isabel de Neville.

247/26 Geoffrey de Neville. Raby Castle. Sheriff Northumberland; m Joan (not dau John of Monmouth)

247/27 Geoffrey de Neville. d 1285; m Margaret de Lungvilliers.

247/28 Robert de Neville. Hornby Castle. Living in 1313; m Isabel de Bryon.

247-29 Sir Robert de Neville, KNT. At Crecy 1346. m Joan de Atherton.

247-30 Sir Robert de Neville, KNT. b 1321; m 1344 Margaret de la Pole.

247-31 Margaret de Neville; b by 1387; m Sir William de Harington, KG, at Agincourt 1415. Of Farleton, Lancaster. He d 22 Feb 1439/40. (William also descends from Ealdgyh, in Lines 34, 35)

(Weis, "Ancestral Roots", 7th Ed 1992. Leading numbers are the lines cited)

The entire line is given in Roberts-1993. His key citation is Croston, J., "County Families of Lancashire and Cheshire", 1887.

GO TO LINE 170/19 CHART F2: Bethoc, in line of Kings of Scotland.

1-Thomas de Bradhull, Brackhole, Billington, Lancashire; b ca 1165.

2-Roger Braddyll. b ca 1195 d by 1247.

3-Henry Braddyll. b ca 1220.

4-Walter Braddyll. b ca 1245; m Alice de Dinkley.

5-Henry Braddyl b ca 1270.

6-John Braddyll b ca 1295; m Margaret de Symonstone.

7-Henry Braddyl b ca 1325.

8-Henry Braddyl b ca 1350.

9-John Braddyll b ca 1380.

10-Edward Braddyll b ca 1405.

11-Richard Braddyll of Brockhole b ca 1430; m Margery dau William Harington

12-John Braddyll. b ca 1455; m Emote dau William Pollard.

13-Edward Braddyll. b ca 1480 d 1552; m Jennett Crombock.

14-John Braddyll, Esq. b ca 1505 d d 1578; m Jennett Foster.

15-Edward Braddyll. b 1534 d 1607; m 1554 (1) Anne Asheton d 1586.

16-Dorothy Braddyll. b 3 Oct 1572.

(Bartlett-"English Ancestry of Peter Talbot")

TALBOT

1-LeSire Talebot. Fought Battle of Hastings: name on Roll at Battle Abbey. Called Guillaume Talbot of Comte d'Eu family in Normandy on Falaise Roll.

2-Hugh Talbot: Line of Earls of Shrewsbury

2-Richard Talebot. b 1050; Domesday Book: Battlesden, Bedfordshire; m ca 1080 dau Hugh de Gournay.

3-Geoffrey Talebot. b 1080. Sptd Queen Matilda in claim for throne vs Henry I, forgiven. m Agnes

4-William Talebot.b 1110. Manor Gainsboro, Lincoln 1176; m -?-.

5-William Talebot. b 1140. 3d Crusader with Richard I Coeur de Lion; m -?-.

6-Robert Talebot. b 1170; heir of older bro; m Ermitrude de Ferrers.

7-Robert Talebot. b 1205; m 1230 Matilda -?-. The youngest son; settled in Yorkshire.

8-Thomas Talbot. b 1230; granted Bashall Manor, Craven, York; m Martha -?-. Talbots of Bashall.

9-Sir Edmund Talbot, KNT. b 1260. With 1303 expedition to Scotland; m 1304 Joane Holland.

10-Sir Thomas Talbot, KNT. b 1307;m 1328 Elizabeth Bellair.

11-Sir Edmund Talbot, KNT. b 1328. Knt'd at Calais 1348; m 1353 Margery Byron.

12-Richard Talbot. b 1355. 2d son. m 1375 Avelina or Anabella Rigmadden; land at Slaidburn, York.

13-Peter Talbot. b 1380. m (1) Anne Dutton, (2) Ellen Cunliffe, inherited Carr Hall (abbrev "CH")

14-Richard Talbot. b 1412 of (2). At CH. In War of Roses on side of York. m -?-.

15-Stephen Talbot. b 1440; m 1465 Margaret -?-

16-George Talbot. b 1470; m -?-.

17-Nicholas Talbot. b 1500; m (1) Agnes Shuttleworth; (2) Anne Browne. Buried Whalley Church.

18-George Talbot. b Sep 1545, d 1628; m (1) 27 Jun 1569 Anne Nowell. Built CH mansion house 1580

19-John Talbot. b 25 Mar 1571;m 2 Jul 1595 Dorothy Braddyll. Taxed as Catholic, many law suits.

20-Edward Talbot. b 25 Jul 1599; m 1623 Mabel Carleton (bro was ggf Gen Guy Carleton, Chapt 3)

21-George Talbot. b 1624. m(1) Anne Ryley; mortg'd CH; to Preston 1674. m(2) Anne -?-; wdw sold CH.

22-George Talbot. b 1654. In New England as Peter Talbot: GO TO CHART E67.

(Bartlett-"English Ancestry of Peter Talbot")

CHART F4 - TALBOT LINE IN ENGLAND

GO TO CHART F1, LEFT COLUMN
EDWARD I KING + ELEANOR OF CASTILE

Elizabeth of England b 7 Aug 1282 d 5 May 1316
m(2) 14 Nov 1302 Humphrey De Bohun Earl of Hereford and Essex

Margaret De Bohun b 3 Apr 1311 d 16 Dec 1391
m 11 Aug 1325 Hugh De Courtenay Earl of Devon

Elizabeth Courtenay b – d 7 Aug 1395
m(2) ca Jul 1359 Sir Andrew Luttrell

Sir Hugh Luttrell b ca 1364 d 24 Mar 1428
m by 1384 Katherine Beaumont wdw Sir John Stretch

Sir John Luttrell ca 1394 d 30 Jun 1430
m by 1422 Margaret Tuchet

Sir Philip Courtenay b - d 29 Jul 1406
m ca 1378 Anne Wake

Sir John Courtenay b – d by1415
m ca 1403 Joan Champernoun wdw Sir James Chudleigh

Sir Philip Courtenay b ca 1404 d 16 Dec 1463
m ca 1426 Elizabeth Hungerford

Sir James Luttrell b ca 1426-7 d Feb 1460/1 m 1450-1 Elizabeth Courtenay

Sir Hugh Luttrell b - d 1 Feb 1521
m(2) by Jan 1508 Welthian Yarde wdw of Thomas Drewe and of Roger Yorke by whom she had Roger Yorke.

Eleanor Luttrell b ca 1495 d by 1531 m Roger Yorke her step-brother.

Elizabeth Yorke b ca 1515 d 8 Sep 1601
m by 1535 as his second wife Edmund Percival, lord of manor of Weston-in-Gordano, Somerset.

Christian Percival b - d after 7 Jun 1577
m ca 1570 Richard Lowle, gent., of Portbury, Somerset.

NEHGR 157 (Oct 2003):309

Percival Lowle[1] (C31) b ca 1570, emigrated 1639 from Somerset to Newbury MA as the founder of a most illustrious family in Boston society; but only the second most in the famous quotation, "The Lowells speak only to the Cabots and the Cabots speak only to God". The English ancestry of his father has long been established; that of his mother has just recently been developed from primary sources and leads to these two descents from Edward I.

CHART F5 – LOWELL (C31) LINE IN ENGLAND

END NOTE

We look with amazement at the number of our ancestors identified in a simple literature search of New England family histories and town histories available on open shelves in a public library in California, and records of Nova Scotia available on microfilm.

This phase is completed. There are lines remaining to be traced, but these will require actual research. Most of the open lines are of interest only as in the classical New England hobby to complete the list of all immigrant ancestors. Some will never be found, for we are told most -- perhaps up to 90% in some areas -- of the early inhabitants left no record, either because they were too poor or lived on the frontier, or because the records have been lost.

There is, however, an open end still left in the primary surname, Meeken. We had hoped initially that Jeremiah Meekins in Nova Scotia might be found to descend from the Meekins in the American Colonies where the line readily could be continued. We have made a major discovery in finding that Joseph Meekins, associated in Nova Scotia with Jeremiah, was born in Scotland.

"Ye hae been kind as I was keen,
An' followed where I led the way,
Till ilka [every] poet's lore we've seen
O' this an' mony a former day.
If e'er I led your steps astray,
Forg've your minstral ance for a';
A tear fa's wi' his partin' lay -
Good night, an' joy be wi' ye a'!"

- James Hogg
"Good Night An' Joy Be
Wi' Ye A'", Third Verse

APPENDIX

APPENDIX A

SOURCE DOCUMENTS

A-1: Wells

Extract 1860 Census, Rome, GA, showing B. F. Wells with Charles

Affidavit of Elisha Wells that fathers of he and Benjamin were brothers.

Death Certificate of B. F. Wells.

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Rome Dist in the Coun
of Bryan enumerated by me, on the 7th day of July 1860.
Post Office Rome

numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description. Age.	Sex.	Color, white, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Pla Naming th or
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
		Nancy E Rollins	16	f					Ga
		Rebecca A "	14	f					G
		Asbury "	12	M					G
		Elizabeth A "	9	f					G
		Francis M "	7	M					G
		Thomas H "	5	M					G
8	5	Richard Rollins	70	M		Laborer	1	1	G
		Elizabeth Rollins	55	f		Domestic			G
		Nancy Ann "	18	f					G

	Francis	"	16	f	"		
	Rachel	"	14	f			
	Rosa	"	12	f			
	Jennett	"	9	f			
341	Leonard	Achilles	30	M	Painter		
	Mary L	"	29	f	Domestic		
	William	"	5	M			
342	Burwell	Shiver	23	M	Overseer		
	Hannah	"	18	f	Domestic		
343	D. G	Love	32	M	Keeper		1000
	Rosamond	"	22	f	Domestic		
	Alice L	"	5	f			
	George H	"	2	M			
344	B F	Mills	27	M	Saddler		
	Orinda L	"	24	f	Domestic		
	Edwina L	"	6	f			
	Orinda A	"	4	f			
	Charles L	"	1	M			

218

GENERAL AFFIDAVIT.

State of ..... County of Kennebec ss:

IN THE MATTER OF the Pension Claim of Emma A. Wells
Widow of Benjamin F Wells

ON THIS 23d day of June 1900 ~~A. D. 189~~, personally appeared before me, a Justice of the Peace in and for the aforesaid County, duly authorized to administer oaths, Elisha L Wells aged 68 years, a resident of Mt Vernon
In the County of Kennebec, and State of Maine and
whose Post Office address is Mt Vernon

..... aged ..... years, a resident of .....

in the County of ..... and State of .....

whose Post Office address is .....

well known to me to be reputable and entitled to credit, and who, being duly sworn, declare in relation to the aforesaid case as follows: That I Elisha L Wells Knew Benjamin F Wells late of U. S. army well from his boyhood that he was brought up within two miles of my home. That he was never married until he married Arinda C Staten. whom I knew well from her childhood. Benjamin F. Wells was a cousin of mine, our Fathers were brothers. I never heard of only one marriage since the death of his first wife. If he had been should have heard of it.
He has been gone from here many years but I have heard from him occasionally.
This affidavit I have dictated and is not in the language, writing or dictation of any other person.

(Affiants should state how they gain a knowledge of the facts to which they testify)

PENSION OFFICE. RECEIVED JUL 25 1900 U. S.

I ..... further declare that I have no interest in said case and that I am not concerned in its prosecution.

Elisha L. Wells

Town of [illegible]
Village of [illegible]
City of [illegible]

STATE OF NEW YORK—BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS.

Registered No. 1774

Certificate and Record of Death.

of Benjamin F. Wells

I hereby certify that I attended deceased from December 24, 1898. to December 26 1898
that I last saw him alive on the 26th day of December 1898, that he died
26th day of December 1898, at about 10 o'clock, A. M. ~~or P.M.~~, and that to
knowledge and belief, the cause of his death was as hereinunder written.

Duration of I

Child Cram. La Grippe

Contributing Cause. Cardiac paralysis

Sanitary Observations.

Witness my hand this 27th day of December 1898.

Place of Burial, Greenwood Cemetery
Date of Burial, Dec 29th 1898
Undertaker, W. S. Hotchkiss
Residence Rensselaer, N.Y.

W. S. Hotchkiss, M. D.

Date of Death	Full Name	Age in Years	Color	Single, Married or Widowed	Occupation	Birthplace	How long in U. S. if foreign born	How long resident here	Father's Name	Father's Birthplace	Mother's Name	Mother's Birthplace	Place of Death	Last Place of Residence	Direct cause of Death	Indirect cause of Death	Date of Record
Dec 24th 1898	Benjamin F. Wells	68 Yrs	White	Married	Farmer	Rensselaer Co.	Native	9 years	Unknown	Maine	Unknown	Maine	142 Second St	R			

FOR GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH ONLY

APPENDIX

APPENDIX A

SOURCE DOCUMENTS

A-2: Hogg

Boston Transcript Note 5941, Feb 3, 1933

(5941) HOGG, SHEPHERD, PRENTISS, RAYMOND. Has anyone data regarding the relationship of the Hogg families who lived in New Hampshire? This family is very difficult to trace as between 1800 and 1810 many members of this family changed their name, Hogg, to some other name.

The families living in Acworth and Langdon took the name Prentiss; a family living in Weare and John Hogg of Bradford took the name of Raymond; Charles Hogg of Springfield, N. H. took the name of Charles Church; Thomas of Weare, William of Bradford, Hugh of Francestown and James of Dorchester, N. H., took the name of Moore; James, Joseph, Simson and William of Peterborough took the name of Wilder; John and Robert of Antrim and the family of Moses of Amherst took the name of Tennant; the family of Robert of Marlow took the name Huntley and the family living in Dublin took the name of Shepherd.

The parentage of Samuel of Dublin is especially desired. Said Samuel (Hogg) Shepherd married Mary Taggart, born June 23, 1752, daughter of John and Barbara (McMah) Taggart. A. M. T.

Feb.20,1933

5941. HOGG, SHEPHERD. A. M. T. Feb. 3, 1933. Although it does not answer the question of the parentage of Samuel (Hogg) Shepherd, the following may provide a clue to the original home of the family. This item is from the MS History of Washington County, N. Y., by Asa Fitch (a work that must be read with a magnifying glass incidentally, the writing is so small).

"Two men named Hogg, not brothers but related" came from Mahara parish, Londonderry, Ireland, and went to Londonderry, N. H., with others from the same parish. One was John Hogg. They changed the name first to Hodge, and finally by act of the New Hampshire legislature, to Shepherd, though not until the family was scattered through several states, "but all of them, I believe, have now adopted the name Shepherd."

This group of Irish Presbyterians came over in 1718.

(Asa Fitch MS, paragraph 241; written about 1840-50.) H. D. L.

Apr.14,1933

5941. HOGG, SHEPHERD, PRENTISS, RAYMOND. A. M. T. Feb. 3, 1933. Part I. Although I cannot give a definite answer to the specific question of A. M. T., I am glad to contribute the miscellaneous data which I have collected on the Hoggs of New Hampshire in the hope that they may be of help, or that they may lead some other correspondent to contribute further notes. Like most Scotch-Irish families, the Hoggs were careless of having the births of their children recorded, and the numerous duplications of Christian names, plus their later changes of surname, make it very difficult without more dates than are available to disentangle the various branches of the family. My notes will at least suggest to A. M. T. some leads to follow and enable her to eliminate from her search certain branches of the family.

(A.) William (1) Hogg appears early in Londonderry, with a wife Elizabeth, and they have the following children recorded: 1, John, born March 11, 1724-5; 2, Thomas, born July 23, 1726; 3, ——, born July 29, 1728; 4, Alexander, born June 17, 1732. Other children whose births are not recorded are probably: 5, William, born 1730; and 6, George, and possibly 7, Robert, and 8, James. James Wallace and William (1) Hogg were arrested in 1729 (for what reason does not appear) and lodged in Newbury jail, and the town of Londonderry voted to cut their hay, and to send money for their support while in confinement the next year. The town sent a committee to Haverhill to give bonds of 160 pounds for their release, and then worried for the next six years as to how best to raise this money. William seems to have been a respectable citizen and held minor town offices from time to time until as late as 1755. He was one of the proprietors of Starkstown (Dunbarton) in 1752, and his sons settled there. He probably also went to Dunbarton and Weare in his old age to live with his sons, for he seems to be the William Hogg over whose support these two towns quarreled in 1780.

John (2) (William 1) married Mary ——, and had born in Londonderry, 1—Mary, born July 15, 1743; 2—Frances, born Oct. 9, 1747; 3—John, born Sept. 25, 1753; 4—Robert, born July 10, 1756. He served as tithingman in Londonderry in 1756 and as hogreeve in 1760, but I cannot trace him or his family further.

Thomas (2) (William 1), according to Patten's History of Deering, lived in Deering and had a son Samuel, who changed his name to Samuel Dana, and a daughter, Oct. 24, 1821, Hews Hogg. William Hogg and Samuel Hogg, all of Orange, Vt., had their names changed to Dana. Perhaps these three men are the Samuel mentioned by Patten and two brothers unknown to Patten; perhaps they are all three grandsons of Thomas (2). I know nothing more of them. I think Thomas (2) must also have had another son, Joshua, whom I will discuss below.

Alexander (2) (William 1) married in Hampstead Dec. 27, 1754, Abigail Atwood, born Aug. 13, 1735, daughter of John and Abigail (Sanders) Atwood. He had already settled in Dunbarton before his marriage, and they lived there until 1771, when they moved to Deering, where he was one of the first inhabitants and signed the petition for incorporation of the town in 1773. He was a prominent citizen, and was still living there in 1790, with a family consisting of himself and four females. Some of his children were: 1—William, born 1755; 2—Alexander; 3—John, born Feb. 25, 1760; 4—Samuel; 5—a daughter, who married —— Pettengill.

William (2) (William 1), born about 1730, died in Amherst May 30, 1801, aged seventy. He settled early in Souhegan West (Amherst), and married Agnes ——, who died in Amherst June 18, 1807. Children born in Amherst: 1.—Janet, born Dec. 13, 1753, died Dec. 17, 1843, unmarried. 2.—Margaret, born Jan. 19, 1756; married Feb. 28, 1782, Robert Milliken of Wilton. 3.—John, born April 16, 1758; no further record. 4.—Robert, born May 1, 1761, died in Antrim May 26, 1843; married Elizabeth Alcock of Deering, and had an only son John, born in Deering about 1791; he was living in Deering in 1790, with a family of two males over sixteen and one female; in 1795, he moved to Antrim where he spent the rest of his life; he and his son John changed their names in 1802 to Tennant (Patten's Deering calls this Robert a brother of Alexander, Thomas and George, but he seems to have been their nephew. 5.—Agnes, born Oct. 3, 1763. 6.—Moses, born Nov. 9, 1766, died in Amherst Dec. 25, 1836; married Sarah —— and had five children; he and his family changed their names in 1802 to Tennant. 7.—Martha, born Aug. 15, 1768; married May 17, 1786, Samuel Albre. 8.—Mary, born July 12, 1772, died June 3, 1776.

George (2) (William 1) settled in Dunbarton, but removed to Deering in 1778. He and his family were public charges for many years and caused a good deal of trouble. He enlisted in April, 1775, for three months and again Feb. 14, 1778 for two years, but deserted on April 10 of that year. He rejoined the army on Feb. 16, 1779, deserted again on March 19, rejoined once more June 7, 1780, and deserted finally July 2. It is said that at one time when the officers were pursuing him for his desertion, he and his family lay out on the ice of Dudley Pond in Deering in the dead of winter, and his young daughter Mary so suffered from the exposure that she was crippled for life. On June 18, 1780, the selectmen of Deering asked the New Hampshire committee of safety what they should do about "Mrs. Hogg, whose husband is in the service and who with a number of small children are suffering while the towns dispute." What the committee advised I do not know, but Deering carried the Hogg family to Dunbarton, whose selectmen in turn carted them off into Weare, whence the officials of that town returned them to Deering! The name of George's wife was Mary, but I have not learned the names of any of the children except that of the crippled daughter, nor do I know what finally became of them. F. L. C.

(To be continued.)

Apr.13,1933

5941. HOGG, SHEPHERD, PRENTTSS, RAYMOND. Part II. Robert (2) (?William 1), known as "Master Robert Hogg." He is placed here because Stark's History of Dunbarton says that he was "probably a cousin" of Samuel (2) and John (2), sons of John (1), and because he seems to have been closely associated with the other early Hoggs of Dunbarton. He was a celebrated teacher, well educated but eccentric. He taught the first schools in Dunbarton and Weare, and later ones in Salisbury. He settled in Dunbarton before 1764, and was chosen first selectman at the first town meeting there in 1765; he was a prominent citizen for many years and held many town offices. He owned land in Weare near the Dunbarton town line as early as 1775 and began a settlement there, but I think spent little time as an actual resident of that town. About 1793 he removed to Salisbury, where he is said to have died at an advanced age. In 1790 he lived in Dunbarton with a family of himself, three males under sixteen, and four females. Perhaps some of these were grandchildren, for two of his children seem to have been married with families of their own at this time. The History of Salisbury says he was also called "Hoag" but I doubt if he ever so wrote his name himself. Among his children were 1 Elizabeth, who married Richard Greenough of Salisbury and died Dec. 25, 1810, leaving fifteen children. 2 Robert, Jr. 3 Charles. There also lived in the family of Robert (2) at one time a foundling boy, who was known in his early years as John Hogg, but who later called himself John Church. He became a well-to-do citizen, but in his old age fell into poverty and died on the Dunbarton town farm Dec. 27, 1842, aged ninety-seven. He married and had daughters, but I think no sons.

James (2) (?William 1), known as "Lieut. James." He is placed here because he was certainly a brother of "Master Robert". He was in Dunbarton by 1776, when with his brother Robert and cousin David he refused to sign the Association Test. He was a lieutenant in the militia in 1785, probably earlier. He held various town offices in Dunbarton, including that of selectman in 1782. About 1786 he removed to Weare, where he was living in 1790, with a family of three males over sixteen and seven females. Stark's Dunbarton says that his daughters received a good education, but does not mention any sons. He seems to have moved back to Dunbarton before 1799. He married a

Hogg. 5941 Apr.13,1933

daughter of Benjamin Collins, who calls him son-in-law in a deed of land in Weare in 1775, which land James sold almost immediately to "Master Robert." I do not know the names of any of his children.

Joshua (3) (?Thomas 2, William 1). In his pension application in 1832 Joshua Church, formerly Joshua Hogg, says that he was born in Dunbarton, May 27, 1763; that he enlisted in 1776 from Weathersfield, Vt., where he then lived with his father; that after he was born his father moved to "Darien, N. H." (this must be meant for Deering), then to Stoddard, then to Weathersfield, Vt., then to Windsor, Vt.; that since the Revolution he and his father lived in Weathersfield, then in Stoddard, N. H., and that about 1823 he moved to Ridgway, N. Y. Futher papers show that he died in Springfield, Pa., May 10, 1841. He married (evidently a second wife) April 4, 1821, Jane Hood of Orleans County, N. Y. She was living in 1855 in Clarendon, Mich. The census of 1790 gives Joshua Hogg as a resident of Stoddard with a family of himself and two females. I am not sure how accurate are the statements he makes in his pension application about his early life, but if they are correct, it would seem that he must have been a son of Thomas (2). Of the Dunbarton-Deering Hoggs, in 1776 Alexander was living in Deering and George in Dunbarton, as is shown by their signatures to the Association Test. No Thomas signed the Test in New Hampshire, and I therefore assume that he is the one who had gone from Dunbarton to Deering and thence to Vermont. From any point of view, thirteen is a very youthful age for even a Revolutionary enlistment!

William (3) (Alexander 2, William 1) served in the Revolution from both Weare and Deering. He lived in Deering nearly all his life, but was living, a pensioner, in 1840 with his daughter Priscilla in Weare, and was then aged 85. In 1790 he lived in Deering, with a family of himself, one son under 16, and five females. He married Anna Follansbee and had at least the following children: 1 Jonathan, married Rebecca Hogg. 2 Priscilla, married Benjamin Colby. 3 William, died unmarried. 4 Mary, married Jonathan Kelly. 5 Sarah, died unmarried. 6 Benjamin, married Catherine Blood. 7 Follansbee, married Susannah McCoy and with his wife and son, Levi Austin, had their names changed in 1828 to Woodbury. 8 John, had his name changed in 1828 to Woodbury, and removed from Deering to Haverhill, Mass.

Alexander (3) (Alexander 2, William 1) was living in Lempster in 1790 with a family of one son under 16 and three females. He was a soldier from Dunbarton at the battle of Bennington in 1777. I know no more of him.

John (3) (Alexander 2, William 1) enlisted at Deering in 1779, where he lived until 1789 when he removed to Lempster. His family in 1790 consisted of himself, three males under sixteen, and two females. According to his pension papers he moved in 1797 to Orange, Vt.; in 1825 to Hancock, Vt., and in 1839 to Sandwich, N. H., where on Dec. 10, 1839, he married as a second wife the widow Trickey. He must have changed his name to Church while living in Vermont, but I have not found a legal record of this change.

Of Samuel (3) (Alexander 2, William 1) I have no further record than his name in Patten's Deering.

Robert (3) (Robert 2, William 1) lived in Dunbarton and for some years in Weare. Before 1790 he moved to Springfield (then called Protectworth) where the census rates him with a family of himself, two males under sixteen, and three females. He married Hannah ——. I have found the names of only two children: 1 Robert, born 1787, married Huldah Winter of Springfield, and had an only daughter, Margery. 2 John, who married Susanna Sanborn and lived in Springfield. About 1820 he and all his family took the name of Johnson. Children: 1 Betsey, born 1807, married Kneeland Stocker. 2 John, born 1810. 3 James, born 1812, married Abigail Colcord. 4 Joseph, born 1814, married Joanna Smith. 5 Moses, born 1816. 6 Daniel, born 1820. 7 Israel, married Huldah Sargent. 8 Matthew Harvey, married Hannah Sargent.

Charles (3) (Robert 2, William 1) lived for a brief time in Fisherfield (Newbury) and then settled in Springfield. He married Hannah ——, and had seven children: 1 James, born 1791. 2 Polly, born 1793. 3 Susanna Little, born 1796. 4 Sophia, born 1799. 5 Benjamin Franklin, born 1800. 6 Thomas Jefferson, born 1802. 7 Charles, born 1805. Charles "and his children and posterity" had their names changed to Church in 1803. It is known that Robert (3) and Charles (3) were brothers, but it is possible that instead of being sons of Robert (2) they belong to the family of James (2) or of Alexander (2). I feel certain that they belong somewhere in the Dunbarton-Weare-Deering group.

F. L. C.

Apr.17,1933

5941. HOGG, SHEPHERD, PRENTISS, RAYMOND. Part III. (B.) John (1) Hogg was quite certainly a brother of William (1), for they were closely identified in the proprietary records of Dunbarton. John lived in Londonderry until about 1740, when he settled in that part of Kingston which in 1746 was set off as the town of Hampstead. He was prominent in the settlement of Dunbarton in 1752, but later returned to Hampstead, where he signed the Association Test in 1776, and where he was living in 1790 with a family consisting of himself and two females. He was born in Sept. 1704, and died in Hampstead March 6, 1795, in his 91st year. He married Nov. 6, 1729, Elizabeth Hambleton, who died in Hampstead Nov. 30, 1796, in her 93rd year. Children: 1 Samuel, born Aug. 13, 1730. 2 Elizabeth, born April 29, 1732, married Sept. 14, 1752, Thomas Mills of Hampstead and settled in Dunbarton, their eldest daughter Sarah being the first white child born in the new town. 3—Agnes, born Sept. 2, 1734. 4—Anna, born July 4, 1736, married at Hampstead, Aug. 24, 1754, William Vance 5—John, born Oct. 29, 1739. 6—Mary, born May 7, 1742. 7—David, born March 5, 1745. 8—"Abasser" (son), born May ——. 9—Caleb, born Nov. 22, 17—.

Samuel (2) (John 1) was an original proprietor of Dunbarton, and spent his whole life there. In 1790 his family consisted of himself, two males under 16, and three females, but I do not know their names. He died in Dunbarton at an advanced age.

John (2) (John 1), called always in later years "John Hogg, Esq.," was one of Dunbarton's most prominent citizens and was a very large land-owner in that and surrounding towns. He was selectman, delegate to the convention in Exeter in 1778, town agent for enlisting soldiers, representative in 1782, etc.. About 1789 he returned to Hampstead to care for his aged parents, and in 1790 he is listed there with a family of three males over 16, three under 16, and three females. After the death of his parents in 1795 and 1796 he removed to Weare, where he spent the rest of his days, dying in 1804. In 1801 he and his family had their names changed to Raymond. He married Feb. 19, 1767, Agnes ——, who died in Bradford March 30, 1823, aged 72. Children: 1—Jane, born Jan. 21, 1768, married at Hampstead, Dec. 25, 1794, Moses Emery and lived in Bradford. 2—John, born June 17, 1770, died in Bradford June 1, 1849, married at Henniker Oct. 31, 1793, Hannah Presbury and lived in a part of Fishersfield (now Newbury) which was set off to Bradford in 1796; no children. 3—Sarah, born May 6, 1773. 4—Thomas, born July 8, 1775, died in Weare Jan. 28, 1860, married Ruth Bean; one adopted child. 5—Caleb, born Aug. 8, 1779; became an officer in the U. S. Navy. 6—Jeremiah Paige, born March 17, 1785, died in Weare Aug. 14, 1859, married Susan Gale, eight children.

David (2) (John 1) settled in Dunbarton, where he was living certainly as late as 1785. He refused to sign the Association Test there in 1776. I have no further information regarding him, unless he is the David Hogg who was living in Walpole in 1790 with a family of himself, seven males under sixteen, and four females.

(C.) Thomas (1) Hogg of Londonderry died Jan. 8, 1748, age 42. His will mentions his wife Agnes and the following children: 1—John, born April 22, 1732, died in Londonderry Aug. 13, 1755, aged 23; 2—Joseph, born Feb. 16, 1733-4; 3—Thomas; 4—Elizabeth; 5—Agnes. The last three were all under fourteen in 1749. Thomas (1) was a prominent citizen, holding various town offices, and his name is found on the muster roll of Captain Andrew Todd of Londonderry in 1746. I cannot trace any of his children. I think it likely that he was a brother of William (A) and John (B), and that all three came from Ireland to Londonderry in the early days of the settlement. His will was witnessed by Thomas (2) (William 1) Hogg.

(D.) We now come to a family that is not related, unless distantly, to any of the preceding Hoggs. James (1) lived and died in the north of Ireland. He had two sons who came to Londonderry in 1754: 1—Robert; 2—Joseph.

Robert (2) (James 1), born in Ireland, Feb. 25, 1732, died in New Boston, Jan. 23, 1795. He came to Londonderry in 1754, but removed to New Boston in 1764, where he became a prominent citizen in the settlement of that town. In 1790 his family contained three males over sixteen, one under sixteen, and three females. He married Margaret, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Moore) Gregg of Londonderry. Children: 1—James; 2—Mary, married Tobias Butler (1746-1829), and lived in Antrim and Hillsboro; nine children; 3—Abner; 4—William; 5—Nancy, married Thomas Patterson and died in Ohio; 6—John; 7—Margaret, married James Cochran and lived in New Boston; 8—Robert; 9—Sarah, married Stephen Ferson and lived in New Boston; 10—Samuel; 11—Betsey, married Samuel Fisher, lived in New York and Pennsylvania; 12 and 13—two others died young.

Joseph (2) (James 1), born in Ireland, died probably in Londonderry after 1800. He came to Londonderry in 1754 with his brother Robert. He became a man of property and prominent in Londonderry, holding town office occasionally. He served at Bunker Hill. In 1790 his family contained two males over sixteen, one under sixteen, three females and a Negro slave. He married Mary, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Moore) Gregg of Londonderry. Children: 1—Agnes, born about 1758, married Thomas Stuart and lived in Henniker; ten children; 2—Thomas; 3—James, born March 17, 1766; 4—William, born Oct. 10, 1769; 5—Mary; 6—Sarah, married Captain William Dickey of Hillsboro; 7—Hugh, born in 1783.

James (3) (Robert 2, James 1) served in the Revolution; he was a sergeant in Capt. Kidder's company at West Point in 1780, and he may also have been the James Hogg who went from Londonderry on the Concord alarm April 24,

1775. He removed to Francestown about 1780 where he was prominent, serving as selectman in 1785, 1786, 1787, and 1788. His family in 1790 contained himself, two males under 16, and three females. After 1793 he moved to Acworth, thence to Langdon, where he was living in 1808 when he, his wife, and his children, Betsey, Robert, James, Sally, Cyrus, and Samuel M. had their names changed to Prentiss. He later moved to Warrensville, Ohio, where he died. He married Jennet Morrison of Londonderry.

Abner (8) (Robert 2, James 1), born in Londonderry, Feb. 15, 1759, died in New Boston, Oct. 16, 1856, aged 97; married, Oct. 21, 1784, Rosannah Ferson of New Boston. He saw much service in the Revolution and was a substantial citizen of New Boston all his life. When all his brothers and later his son changed their names, Abner refused, saying, " I have always lived a Hogg and I shall die a Hogg." Children: 1—Sarah F. (1785-1842); married David Tewksbury of New Boston. 2—Robert (1787-1852); married Joanna Langdell; changed name to Bentley. 3—Hannah (1790-1790). 4—Hannah (1792 ——); married Stephen Bennett. 5—Jennet F. (1799 ——); married Asa Andrews; resided in Johnston, Vt. 6—Polly L. (1802 ——); married Samuel Andrews; resided in Johnston, Vt. 7—Rebecca (1806-1807).

William (3) (Robert 2, James 1) married Eliza Ferson. He was living in New Boston in 1790 with himself and three females in his family. He moved to Acworth in 1799 and later to Moretown, Vt. In 1808 he and his wife and their children Margaret G., Anna G., Robert, and William changed their names to Prentiss.

John (3), born in 1767, died in 1842, married Polly Brown. He moved to Acworth in 1799, and in 1819 to Plainfield, Vt. In 1808 he and his wife and children Elizabeth C., John, and Luther changed their names to Prentiss. Other children included Sarah and Lewis. His sons settled in Ohio.

Robert (3) (Robert 2, James 1) married Eleanor, daughter of Ephraim and Huldah (Clement) Clark. He moved to Acworth in 1799 and before 1807 to Marlow, where he was living when in that year he and his family changed their names to Huntley. He is said to have died in Alstead. Children: Clark, Eleanor, Margaret, Lucinda, Clarissa, Allen, Lucy and Levi.

Samuel (3) (Robert 2, James 1) married Lydia, daughter of Ephraim and Huldah (Clement) Clark. He moved to Acworth with his brothers in 1799 and after 1808 to Walpole. In 1808 he and his wife and their children, Polly C., Samuel, Ephraim C., Margaret G. and Theron changed their names to Prentiss. Two later children were Willard and Nancy.

Thomas (3) (Joseph 2, James 1) lived in Londonderry until about 1790, when he moved to Henniker; from there he went to Weare in 1802, and after 1815 to Hillsboro. He drowned himself in Washington in 1825 while under the influence of liquor. He was a wheelwright by trade. He married, first, Mary ——, who died in Londonderry, May 1, 1790, aged twenty-four; second, Hannah ——. In 1803 he and his children changed their names to Moore. Children: 1—Joseph, born about 1789, died in Wilton July 6, 1880, aged ninety-one; married Esther Wier of Antrim and had three daughters. Resided in Washington and Antrim. 2—John, married, in Henniker, Dec. 16, 1813, Betsey Howe; resided in Henniker, Acworth and Crown Point, N. Y.; had five children: He invented and patented a cook stove. 3—Jonathan, married in Henniker, Sept. 21, 1814, Dolly Whitney; lived for a time in Weare and Hillsboro. 4—Mary. 5—Hannah H., born in Henniker, Aug. 7, 1799, died in North Andover, Mass., March 23, 1875; married in Hillsboro, Jan. 20, 1822, Jesse Sargent of Methuen, Mass., and had four children. 6—Fanny, married in Hillsboro, March 24, 1824, Trueworthy W. Sargent of Methuen, and had six children. 7—Lucy, born in Weare about 1805, died in Worcester, Mass., Nov. 26, 1868; married first, —— Griffin; second, in Methuen, March 29, 1830, Lorenzo Sargent, and had one son. These three Sargents were brothers.

James (3) (Joseph 2, James 1) married Jan. 28, 1790, Elizabeth Giles of New Salem. He lived in Londonderry until 1792, when he moved to Dorchester, N. H. In 1803 he and his children changed their names to Moore. Children: John Giles, Joseph, Ebenezer G., Moody M., Freeman, James and Thankful F.

William (3) (Joseph 2, James 1) married, in 1789, Rebecca, daughter of Captain Samuel and Rebecca (Goffe) Moore of Bedford, and lived all his life in Bedford, dying there April 7, 1838. In 1803 he and his family changed their names to Moore. Children: Hugh, Joseph, Polly, Reuben, Achsah, Stephen, Louisa, Margaret D., Rebecca, Stephen, 2nd, Sarah J. and Rachel.

Hugh (3) (Joseph 2, James 1) resided in Francestown. He was captain of a company in the War of 1812 and later a colonel in the militia. He married Polly Forsaith of Deering. He drank so hard that he became insane and in August 1830, wandered into the woods in Windsor and hanged himself. In 1803 he and his family changed their names to Moore. Children: Mark, Mary A., Eliza and Horace.

F. L. C.

Apr.19,1933

5941. HOGG, SHEPHERD, PRENTISS, RAYMOND. Part IV.

(E.) William (1), born in Londonderry about 1761, died in Goffstown, Aug. 7, 1850, aged about ninety. He lived in Londonderry most of his life; in 1840 he is resident there, aged seventy-nine, in the family of his son-in-law, Nathan Connor. He served three years in the Revolution (1777-1780) for the town of Londonderry. I cannot place him, unless he is a son of Thomas (2) (William 1); Thomas's son Samuel changed his name to Dana, as did some of this family. William married Lydia ——. Children: 1, Enoch; resided in Londonderry; name changed in 1831 to Dana. 2, Daniel; resided in Londonderry name changed in 1851 to Dana. 3, Elijah, born 1791, died in Goffstown Feb. 13, 1865; resided in Londonderry and Goffstown and had ten children, some of whom changed their names to Dana. 4, Mary married Joseph Davis. 5, Betsey married Nathan Connor.

(F.) Joseph (1) is found among the signers of a petition to the Masonian Proprietors from "the inhabitants and settlers of petersborough," signed at Peterboro, Nov. 14, 1758. I have no other record of him. Of course he may be Joseph (2) (Thomas 1), born Feb. 16, 1734; if he is, he would have been too young to have been the father of the children I give below. But since we have an otherwise fatherless group of children in Peterboro, three of whom carry on the Christian name of Joseph, I think the signer of the Peterboro petition is a distinct individual and I assign him this hypothetical family: 1, John; 2, William; 3, Joseph; 4, Simpson; 5, Samuel. He may well have been another brother of William (A), John (B), and Thomas (C).

John (2) (?Joseph 1) was a private in Captain Nehemiah Lovewell's company from May 8 to Nov. 12, 1758; he contracted smallpox in the service and died on his return home. He owned a lot of land in Peterboro. I place him here simply because I find no other place for him. William, Joseph and Simpson are known to have been brothers; Samuel had close business dealings with Joseph (2) and named his eldest son Joseph; so I place all five as possible sons of the Joseph of the petition of 1758.

William (2) (?Joseph 1) was an early settler in Jaffrey, coming from Londonderry with his two brothers, says Cutter's History of Jaffrey. He died about 1780, leaving one son, William, born 1776, died Feb. 28, 1827, wrote his name Hodge. The latter married Sally Searl of Temple and had one daughter. Nancy, widow of William (2), married, second, Jonathan Dean of Jeffrey and had four more children.

Joseph (2) (?Joseph 1) born in Londonderry about 1741, died in Jaffrey, Aug. 26, 1831, aged 90. He came to Jaffrey with his brother William as early as 1769 and spent the rest of his life there. He married Elizabeth Alexander and had twelve children: Polly, Betsey, Agnes, Jerusha, Jerusha 2nd, Joseph, Sally, Joanna, William, Simpson, John and Eunice. After about 1800 this whole family wrote their names Hodge, but seem not to have made the change legally. In 1790 Joseph Hogg of Jaffrey is listed with a family of himself, two males under 16, and seven females.

Simpson (2) (?Joseph 1) was a brother of William and Joseph and appeared in Peterborough not far from the time that the others settled in Jaffrey. He was a Revolutionary soldier and was at the battle of Bennington. He died in 1798; his will, dated April 13 and proved July 2, 1798, mentions his wife, Jerusha, and sons, James and Simpson. His widow, Jerusha, married, second, Oct. 15, 1804, Ezra Wilder of Jaffrey. On June 17, 1802, the son James Hogg had his name changed to Wilder, and on June 14, 1806, Joseph, Simpson and William Hogg had their names also changed to Wilder. This Simpson is evidently Simpson, Jr., and I think Joseph and William are probably other sons of Simpson, Sr., not mentioned in the will. They are obviously taking their step-father's name. In 1790 Simpson Hogg of Peterboro had a family of himself, three males under 16, and three females.

Samuel (2) (?Joseph 1) appears in Peterboro before the Revolution and signs the Association Test there in 1776. He lived there apparently until about 1782, when he moved to Dublin, the latter town warning him and his family out on April 29, 1782. My reason for making him a brother of the above group is that he lived in the same vicinity, and had close business dealings with Joseph (2) of Jaffrey. In 1789 Joseph Hogg of Jaffrey sued Samuel Hogg of Dublin and recovered damages, which Samuel could not pay, and Samuel then petitioned the legislature of New Hampshire to be "restored to his law," which was granted. This proceeding was equivalent to taking the poor debtor's oath. He married Mary Taggart of Peterboro. The History of Dublin gives the following children: 1—Sarah, born April 5, 1774. 2—Joseph, born April 9, 1776. 3—Agnes (or Nancy), born Aug. 27, 1778; married February, 1822, William Smith of Peterboro. 4—Rachel, born Aug. 28, 1780; married Dec. 4, 1800, Abijah Twitchell. 5—Mary, born Nov. 9, 1782. Other children are indicated in the act of the Legislature of June 19, 1804, changing the names of Mary, Nancy, Polly, Samuel, Anna, James, Joseph, Sybil, Samuel, Harriet, Hiram, and Davis Hogg of Dublin to Shepherd. Some of these of course may be grand-children. In 1790 Samuel Hogg of Dublin had a family of himself, two males under 16, and seven females.

(G.) Unplaced individuals. 1—Ebenezer Hogg of Hampstead was a sergeant in Capt. McFarland's Co., Col. Nixon's Mass. Regt., on Winter Hill on Sept. 30, 1775.

Hogg- 1933- B.T. -4

when he received ten lashes on his naked back at the head of the regiment and was deprived of his sergeantcy, for absence from camp without leave; this was the sentence of a court martial. Perhaps this man is the "Abasser" (2) (John 1) of Hampstead, this latter name looking like a misspelling. He is not to be confused with the Ebenezer Hogg of Epping, whose name also appears on Revolutionary rolls, but whose correct name, as shown by his pension papers, was Ebenezer Hoag.

2. Robert Hogg signed the Association Test at Hampstead in 1776.

3. Alexander Hogg, Revolutionary soldier in 1776 and 1777 in a company from "Haverhill and other towns at Coos." He can hardly have been Alexander (3) (Alexander 2, William 1), who was serving from Dunbarton in 1777, but I have no record of any other of this name.

4. William Hogg, on the pension roll in Hillsborough County April 13, 1819, aged 74. Perhaps this is an error for "aged 64" and refers to William (3) (Alexander 2, William 1). If not an error, this gives us still another William.

5. Benjamin Hogg is on the tax list in Weare in 1820.

6. James Hogg of Duxbury, Vt., had his name changed Nov. 9, 1849, to James Wilber.

7. Londonderry marriages: Thomas Hogg and Dorcas Heath, Nov. 25, 1806. William Hogg and Hannah Towns, Feb. 7, 1806.

8. John Morrison, born in Londonderry, July 8, 1740, married, first, Agnes Hogg, who died April 27, 1777, aged 27. (Morrison Genealogy.) Perhaps this is Agnes, daughter of Thomas (C), with the age not quite correctly given.

9. Robert McClary of Dublin married Jan. 5, 1778, Mary Hogg. Perhaps a sister of Joseph, William, Simpson, and Samuel.

So far as I know, all present descendants of the New Hampshide Hoggs now go under other names. This change was not always easily made. Hugh Moore of Francestown was generally called "Moore-Hogg," the Raymonds of Weare were for half a century referred to as the "Hogg-Raymonds," and Moses Tennant of Amherst was taunted by small boys who chanted at him:

"Hogg by name and Hogg by nature,
But Tennant made by Legislature."

It is obvious that very much of the information in this article is purely conjectural, and I shall welcome heartily any comments or criticisms from correspondents who are interested in this puzzling family.

(References: N. H. State Papers, Vols. 9, 11-16, 25, 27, 28, 30, 31; Laws of N. H. 1791-1851; Laws of Vermont, 1821, 1849; Histories of Acworth, Antrim, Amherst, Bedford, Dublin, Dunbarton, Francestown, Goffstown, Hampstead, Jaffrey, New Boston, Peterborough, Salisbury and Weare; Dearing in History of Hillsborough County; Springfield in History of Cheshire and Sullivan counties; Records of Londonderry in Manchester Hist. Soc. Pubs.; Smith's Peterborough in the Revolution; pension records at Concord; unpublished gravestone inscriptions and vital records.) F. L. C.

5/14/33

5941. HOGG, SHEPHERD, PRENTISS, RAYMOND. Part III. F. L. C., April 17, 1933. By a slip of the pen I miswrote the name of the wife of Joseph (2) Hogg (James 1). She was Mary Moore, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Gregg) Moore. When her four sons in 1803 changed their names from Hogg to Moore, they were taking their mother's maiden name.

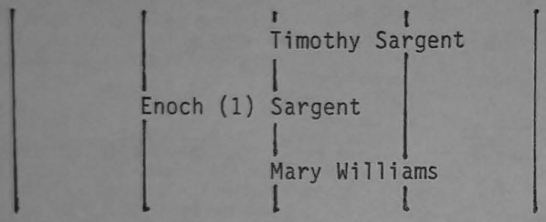
F. L. C.

Appendix A-3

Weaver Computer Print

Our starting document for the Johnson line is the computer print furnished by Arthur Weaver, included in this section. These data were loaded by him from papers obtained by his mother Ruth (Johnson) Weaver from her great-Aunt Lois (Hibbard) Legg and Aunt Etha Sargent; a copy of a large circular chart obtained from David Sargent, son of Olin Sargent, the final product of the work of Lois and Etha; and additional family information available to Arthur and Dorothy Weaver. (A circular chart is a format for family trees. The descendant is placed at the center of a series of concentric rings. The inner ring is divided in half, with the father's name in one half and the mother's in one half; the next ring out is divided in quarters, for the four grandparents' names; and so on.)

We have referred in this paper to this specific computer print as Weaver. The print is read as follows. The vertical lines are generation lines, going backwards in time to the right. Parents are the next names above and below at one vertical line to the right of the child. There may be other names in between. Thus, Enoch (1) Sargent is the son of Timothy Sargent and Mary Williams:



However, with one exception, all family lines given in this paper have been determined from published literature independent of the data given in Weaver. Published literature extends to as recently as to list the the children of Wells Johnson as far as Ruth, born 1894 (in Sargent). We have used for this paper family lines that in three cases are significantly different from those in Weaver: Platts, Worth and Reed. Weaver does not appear to have used Jewett's "Early Settlers of Rowley (MA)", a key reference. There are other differences, listed in comments below. These probems are not significant to the main thrust of the genealogy. Recent dates not in published literature are available from our direct family knowledge. What is significant is that essentially all of Lois's work is readily found in published family histories. This statement is not to detract from her effort, for her first trek through the uncharted was anything but easy; rather, we are saying that it is very easy now to confirm her work, and indeed in many cases, we recognize that we are using the same source book as she did.

The one exception concerns Lois herself. There is no published reference that lists our Cornelia Hibbard and her sister Lois as born to Hazael Hibbard and Elvira Worth, a connection vital to our link to Dudley and Winthrop. The Hibbard family history goes only as far as the marriage of Hazael and Elvira without naming their children; and the Sargent and Hammond family histories list Cornelia Hibbard as the wife but do not give her parents. We do not find Cornelia's birth in IGI. However, there is no reason to doubt the family history prepared by Lois Hibbard and Etha Sargent. Listings in the 1850, 1860. and 1870 census do support her parentage. Refer to discussion at Chart C53.

The attached computer print has been truncated to stop at David Hammond Sargent and Cornelia Hibbard. After that time, the Sargent line married into the Johnson line, which Lois and Etha did not address. In addition, we have combined David Hammond Sargent and Hannah Eastman Sargent, as they were siblings with identical lines.

The computer print has been annotated with the following comments to show apparent discrepancies only. Any additional information found has not been cross-referenced.

Circled letter: Cross-references to multiple entries of the same parents:

A - William[1] Sargent, (1) Elizabeth Perkins.
B - John Perkins, Judith
C - John Hoyt, Frances
D - Anthony Colby, Susanna
E - Thomas Rowell, Joanna (Pinder)
F - William Barnes, Rachael
G - George Martin (1) Hannah -?-, (2) Susanna North
H - William Boynton and John Boynton (and his son Joseph), brothers.

Circled number: Comment where literature references provide different data. Some discrepancies may be key-punch errors in the computer record. Otherwise, we would give weight to the primary family record for spellings and dates except for persons close enough to Lois Legg to give credence to her direct knowledge. Discrepancies with encyclopedic references such as Pope and Savage may be due to errors in those texts. In many cases, there can be no resolution without detailed study of each case.

1. Probably an old style date. Date shown is one year earlier than in literature cited, and is between Jan 1 and Mar 24. Until 1752, dates from Jan 1 to Mar 24 were written with the previous year, or with both former and new year, as in Feb 1, 1712/1713. March was month 1, and February month 12, so that this date could also be written 1(12)1712.

2. These parents remained in England and did not come to colonies. For clarity, English ancestors perhaps should be so identified.

3. Philippe is shown as daughter of Arthur Mackworth, as in Pope, Spencer. However, Noyes states Philippe is daughter of wife by first husband, Samuel Andrews. As Noyes is a recent (1939), critical work and in this case cites references to children in will, we accept Noyes. However, no longer our ancestor if line in this paper is accepted for Platts, Comment 16C.

4. We were unable to find published reference for these names connecting to our line.

5. William[1] Sargent is first in line in New England, and therefore of special interest. The 1899 Edition of "Sargent Record" (Sargent) withdrew data in earlier edition that is shown here, and replaced it with: father, mother birth date unknown; married (1) Elizabeth Perkins, (2) Joanna Rowell, widow of Valentine Rowell. We are unaware of any further study published. Delete Richard, Mrs Richard, change wife to Elizabeth Perkins, change birth date to unknown. See Comment 24.

6. William[2] Sargent. b Jan 2, 1646 (Sargent).

7. Spelling is Pinder (Savage).

8. John Hoyt killed by Indians Aug 13, 1696 (Savage, Colby).

9. Rev Thomas Wells d July 10, 1734; Eleazer Wells b Jun 10, 1686 (Hadley, Hoyt).

10. Henry Blaisdell b 1632 (Hoyt).

11. John Jameson b Jan 17, 1648 (Hoyt).

12. Mark wives for clarity as (1) Hannah, (2) Susanna North.

13. Colby line in Weaver is fortunately based on Hoyt and not on Colby. Weis (1970) generally agrees with Hoyt, notes Colby has many errors. Comments here are based on Weis.

14. Thomas Rowell d May 27, 1662 (Hoyt).

15. William Hammond d Oct 8, 1662 (Pope, Hammond).

16. Hannah Cross is Anne in Pope, Hannah in Hammond.

16A. Thomas(3) Hammond d 26 Feb 1724/1725 (Hammond).

16B. David (2) Hammond d 3 Jan (Hammond).

16C. Mary Platts b 1684 in Hammond, reference used for Weaver. However, we find Jewett in 1933 determined Mary was daughter of different father. See Chart C41.

17. Naomi Hammond b Sep 8, 1802 (Hammond, Rix).

18. John Eastman d 20 Mar 1720 (Rix); 25 Mar 1725 (Hoyt)

18A. Wife of William Boynton is given as Mary (Savage); as Elizabeth (Pope)

19. Thomas(1) Colby b 8 Mar 1650/51 (Hoyt, Weis)

20. Thomas (2) Colby cannot be born 1 July 1637 as shown; should be 1675 (Hoyt, Weis).

21. Abraham Colby correctly shown b ca 1720 (Weis)

22. Lovell Hibbard d 20 Mar 1848 (Hibbard); May 20, 1848 (Dorothy Weaver).

23. Hazael Hibbard d 9 Sep 1844 (Hibbard). Name is Hazel in Chandler, Hazard in Hibbard; we give priority to Lois Legg's knowledge of her father for death date and spelling. Hazael also appears in his mother's (Shepard) line; and in Bible as king of Syria at Amos 1:4.

24. This is same William Sargent as at Note 5, but apparently this is a separate entry in the data base, with incorrect data. Tie this William Sargent to one at Note 5, with same data.

25. (Not used).

26. Agree. References vary in relationship of Mary (Hutchinson) Wheelwright and Anne Hutchinson due to confusing terms "brother-in-law" and "sister-in-law". Mary was daughter of Edward Hutchinson and sister of William Hutchinson whose wife was Anne.

26A. Edward(1) Hilton was settler in NH in 1623, cannot be b 1623 as shown. b not known.

27. Samuel Dudley b 1606 d Mar 30, 1683 (Weaver); b ca 1608, d Feb 10, 1683 age 75 (Chandler, Jones); b not 1610, d 10 Feb 1684 (Savage).

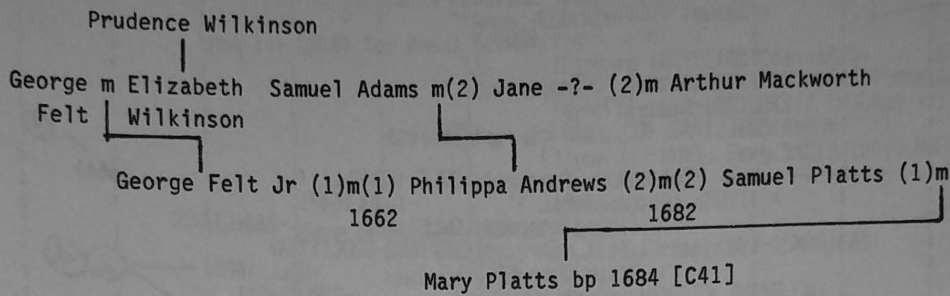
28. Mercy Case birth date is given as Aug 15, 1745 in Pierce, apparent source used in Weaver. However, Connecticut Vital Records show Aug 3, 1745.

29. Thomas Tenney b ca 1612. (Tenney).

30. Parrot is Parrat in references; e.g., Elizabeth in our line is widow of Francis Parrat, m (2) Thomas Tenney (Tenney).

Platts Line - Comment 16C

The following occur in the Platts line of Weaver not accepted in this paper (See [C41]). We also find children are of different wives.


Prudence Wilkinson
George Felt m Elizabeth Wilkinson
Samuel Adams m(2) Jane -?- (2)m Arthur Mackworth
George Felt Jr (1)m(1) 1662 Philippa Andrews (2)m(2) Samuel Platts (1)m(1) Sarah -?-
1682
Mary Platts bp 1684 [C41]

Andrews, Samuel. b ca 1598; of London. Arrived 1635, he 37, wife Jane 30, and children Jane 3 and Elizabeth 2, and servant Elen Lougie. Settled at Biddeford, ME, and soon died. Widow soon married Arthur Mackworth, who died before 28 Mar 1628 when Jane signed deed as widow. Widow deeded land 1667 to George Felt Jr, husband of her daughter Philippe. She moved to Boston, will approved 1676. Savage: Andrews d before 1638; "it may be difficult to discern those children she bore to Andrews." Pope ("The Pioneers of ME and NH") and Spencer assign Philippe as child of Mackworth; however, more recent (1939) and critical work by Noyes states she is child of Andrews. Noyes assigns children as follows, citing references in will by Arthur Mackworth to children by her first husband (critical dates of marriages and births are not given):

By (1) Samuel Andrews	By (2) Arthur Mackworth
James b 1625	Rebecca, m Nathaniel Wharfe before 1666
Jane b 1632	Sarah, m Abraham Adams before 1665
Elizabeth b 1633	Arthur witnessed deed 1658/9
Philippe m (1) George Felt (2) Samuel Platts	

Felt, George. At Charlestown 1633. Mason. d 20(11)1654 age 40. To Casco, ME, 1640, Malden 1668. Wife Elizabeth was dau of widow Prudence Wilkinson (Pope). Or, b 1610 (40 in 1654), in Maine only after 1662 when he was "of Malden" (Noyes). Son:

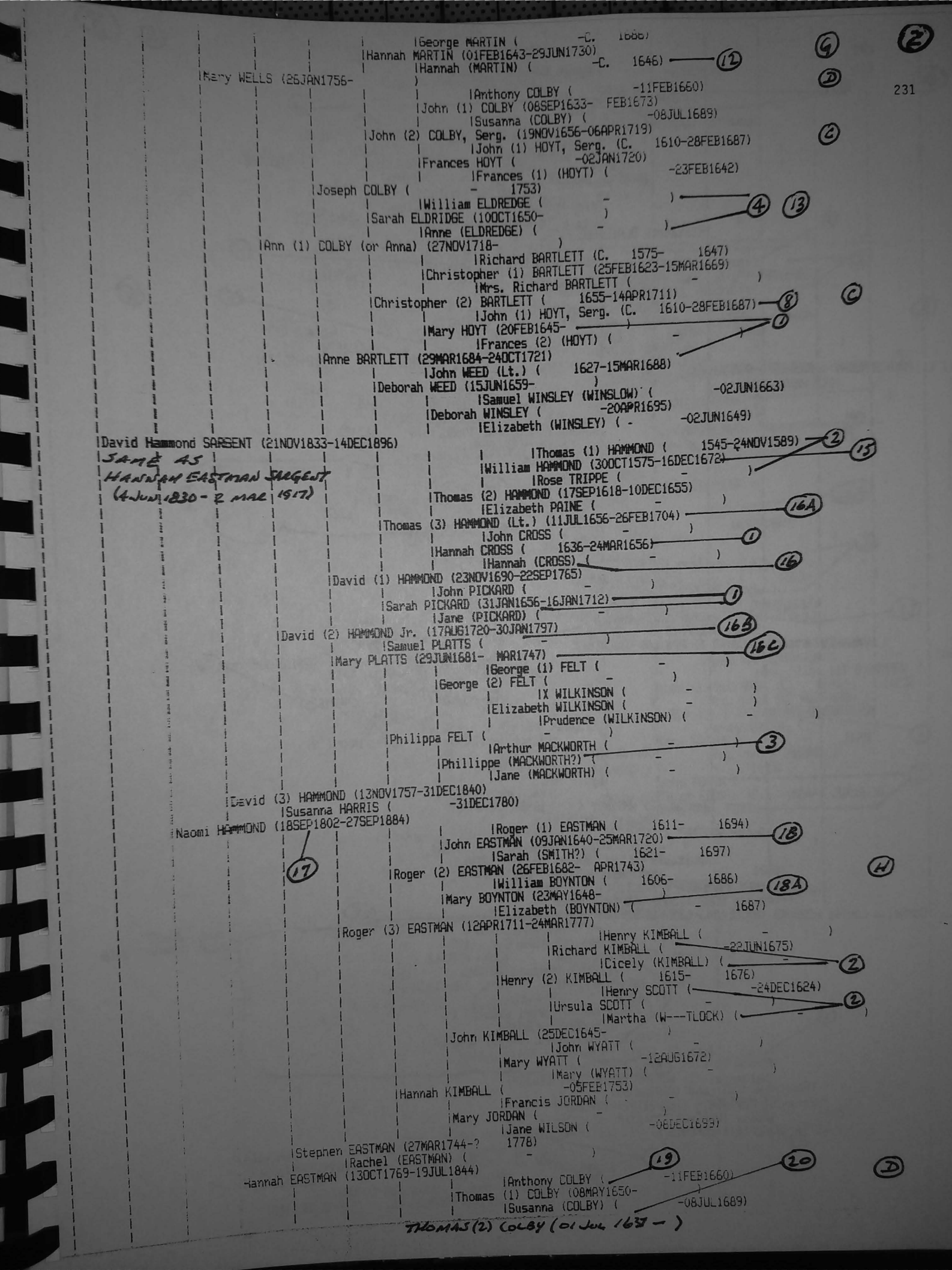
George[2] Felt. In Falmouth 1662. m Philippe Andrews (Noyes); or Philippe Mackworth (Pope, Spencer). Fled from home during First Indian War, 1676, and while foraging for food on Munjoy Island (Peak's Island), he and his party were killed by Indians after defending in an old house foundation 23 Sep 1676. Wdw and family moved to Chelsea; she m (2) Samuel Platts in Rowley, (3) Thomas Nelson, d 29 Sep 1709.

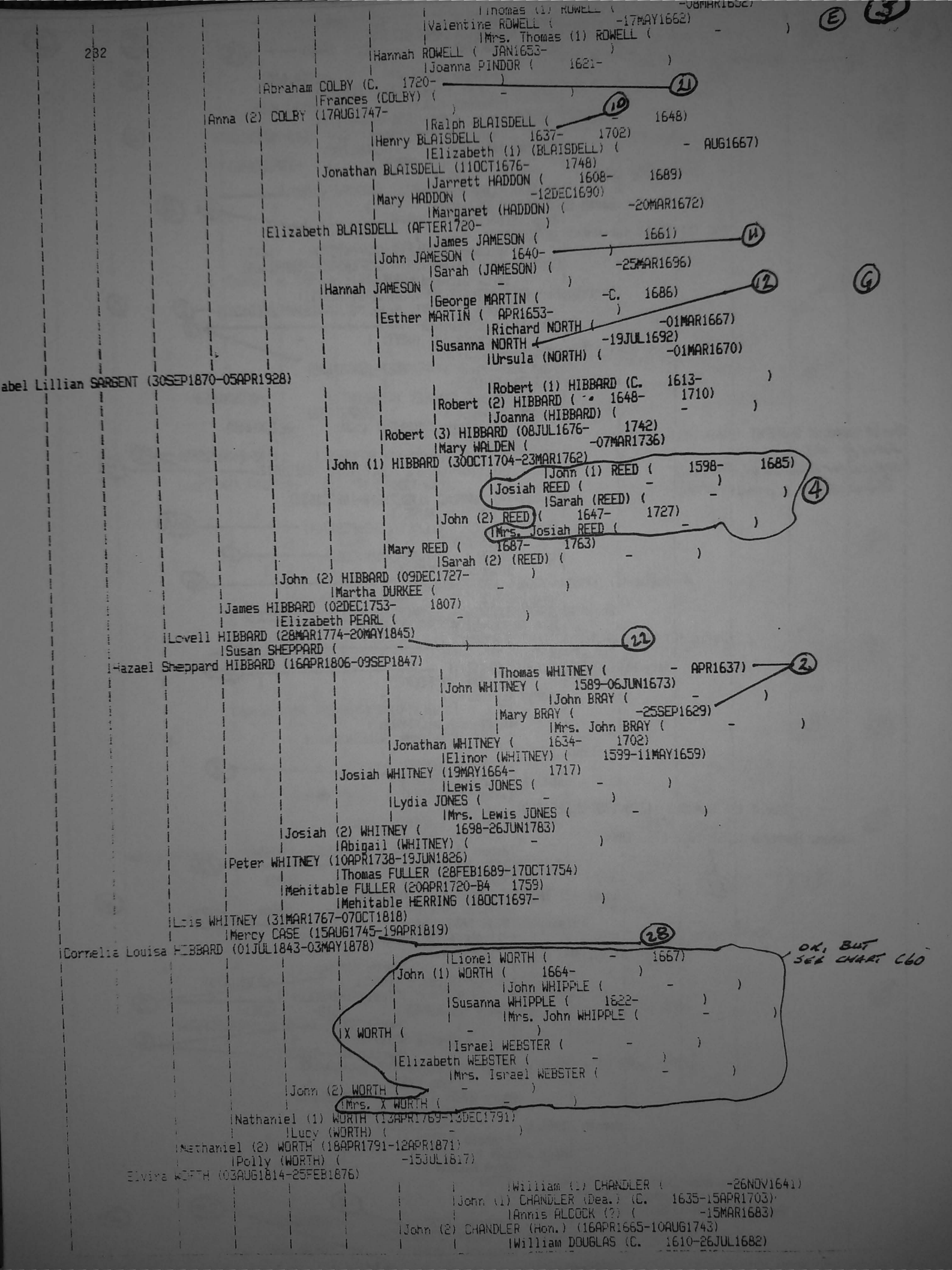
Mackworth, Arthur. Believed to be the Arthur Mackworth b ca 1598 son of Thomas of Day House, Newtown, parish of Meole Brace, Shrewsbury; apprenticed in Drapers Co of Shrewsbury 1612; and 2d cousin of Thomas Lewis of Shrewsbury and later Saco, ME. He prob came over with Richard Vines 1630 or with Thomas Lewis 1631, and had unrecorded grant at Saco, ME, before the 1635 grant for land to be known as "Newton" (Noyes)

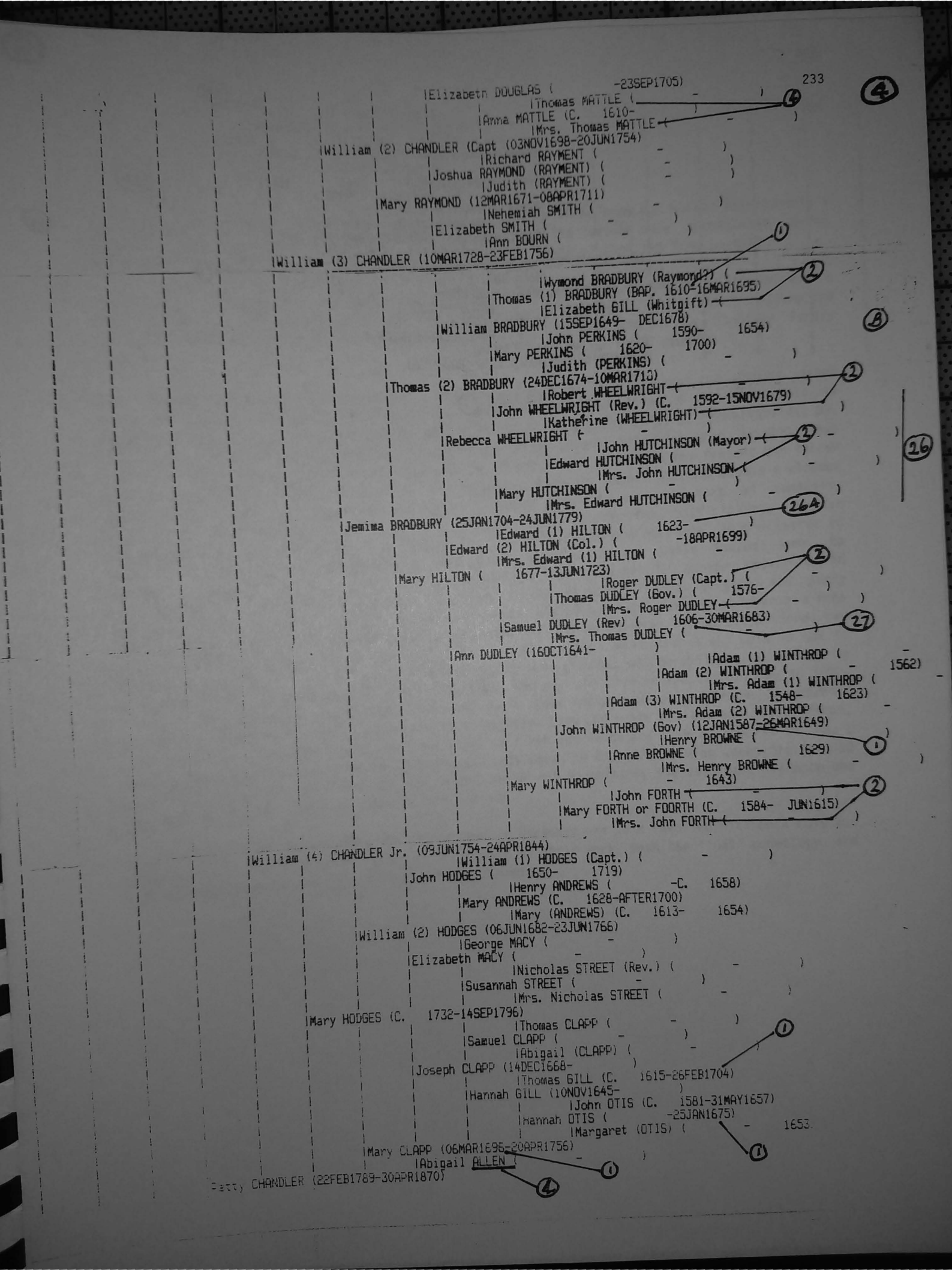
Wilkinson/Wilkerson, Prudence. Charlestown, before 1640. Her will 9(11)1655 names dau Elizabeth Felt (Pope)

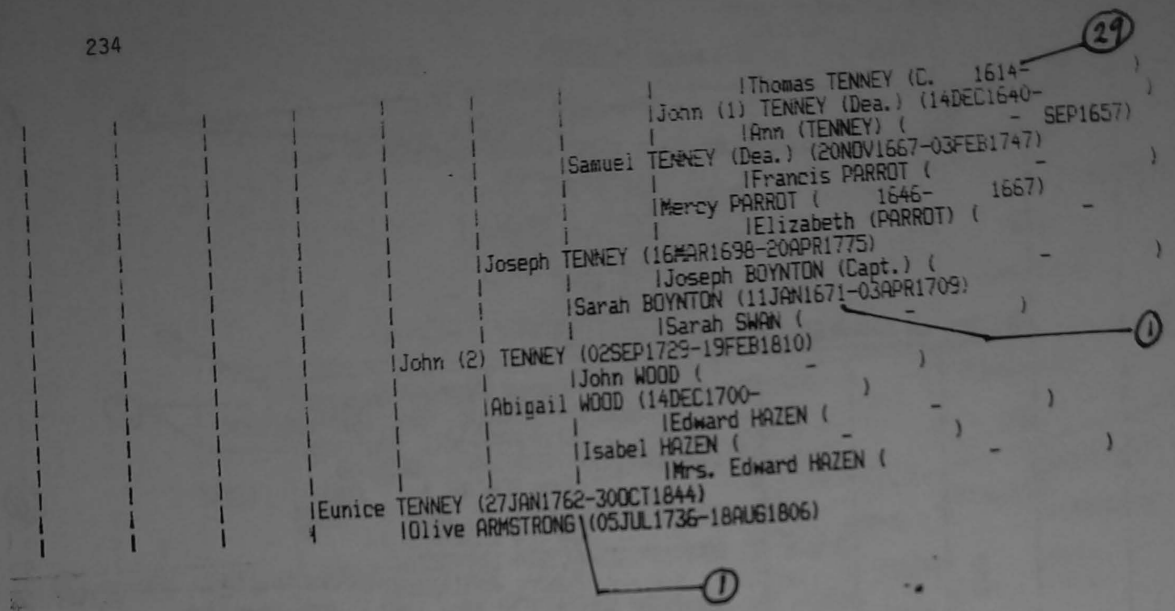
|Richard SARGENT (-)
|William (1) SARGENT (1598- MAR1675)
|Mrs. Richard SARGENT (-)
|William (2) SARGENT (02NOV1645- 1712)
|John PERKINS (1590- 1654)
|Elizabeth PERKINS (1618- 1700)
|Judith (PERKINS) (-)
|Charles SARGENT (31JAN1674-06AUG1737)
|Anthony COLBY (-11FEB1660)
|Mary COLBY (19SEP1647-)
|Susanna (COLBY) (-08JUL1689)
|Timothy SARGENT (11MAR1698- 1769)
|Pasco FOOT (? & sp ?) (-)
|Samuel FOOT (?) (-)
|Mrs. Pasco FOOT (-)
|Hannah FOOT (-)
|Mrs. Samuel FOOT (-)
|Enoch (1) SARGENT (18JUN1721-C.+ 1776)
|Thomas WILLIAMS (C. 1665-C. 1756)
|Mary WILLIAMS (-)
|Percival LOWLE (LOWELL) (- 1664)
|John LOWELL (-10JUL1647)
|Rebecca (LOWLE) (-28DEC1645)
|Benjamin LOWELL, Serg. (12SEP1642-22OCT1714)
|John GOODALE (-WILL 1625)
|Elizabeth GOODALE (-23APR1651)
|Elizabeth (GOODALE) (-08APR1647)
|Mary LOWELL (1671-31DEC1711)
|Edward WOODMAN (-BEF. 1694)
|Ruth WOODMAN (28MAR1646-)
|Joanna (WOODMAN) (C. 1614-)
|Enoch (2) SARGENT (11DEC1751-17JAN1832)
|John (1) HOYT, Serg. (C. 1610-28FEB1687)
|John (2) HOYT (C. 1638-)
|Frances (1) (HOYT) (-23FEB1642)
|John (3) HOYT (28MAR1663-24AUG1691)
|William BARNES (1620-14MAR1697)
|Mary BARNES (-)
|Rachel (BARNES) (-09FEB1685)
|Daniel HOYT (02MAR1689-03MAR1742)
|Philip (Watson) CHALLIS (1617- 1681)
|Elizabeth CHALLIS (-AFT. 1744)
|Richard SARGENT (-)
|William (1) SARGENT (1598- MAR1675)
|Mrs. Richard SARGENT (-)
|Mary SARGENT (-27SEP1716)
|Judith PERKINS (-)
|Sarah HOYT (26AUG1725-)
|Thomas (1) ROWELL (-08MAR1652)
|Valentine ROWELL (-17MAY1662)
|Mrs. Thomas (1) ROWELL (-)
|Thomas (2) ROWELL (07SEP1644-)
|Joanna PINDOR (1621-)
|Sarah ROWELL (-02JAN1728)
|William BARNES (1620-14MAR1697)
|Sarah BARNES (-)
|Rachel (BARNES) (-09FEB1685)
|Wells SARGENT (13JUL1793-16JAN1860)
|Thomas (1) WELLS (Dea.) (C. 1605-26OCT1666)
|Thomas (2) WELLS (Rev.) (-10JAN1669)
|William WARNER (-)
|Abigail WARNER (-22JUL1671)
|Mrs. William WARNER (-)
|Eliezer WELLS (10JUN1681-)
|John PERKINS (1590- 1654)
|John (2) PERKINS (C. 1614- 1686)
|Judith (PERKINS) (-)
|Mary (2) PERKINS (C. 1652-26JAN1725)
|Elizabeth (PERKINS) (-27SEP1684)
|Moses WELLS (17SEP1716-)
|Ezekiel WORTHEN (-C. 1715)
1
5 4
6
B
D
1
8
C
4
2
F
1
5 4
14
E
2
7
F
9
B

Deborah WORTHEN (09 Dec 1686 - 29 Jan 1730)


George MARTIN (-C. 1686)
Hannah MARTIN (01FEB1643-29JUN1730)
Hannah (MARTIN) (-C. 1646)
Mary WELLS (26JAN1756-)
Anthony COLBY (-11FEB1660)
John (1) COLBY (08SEP1633- FEB1673)
Susanna (COLBY) (-08JUL1689)
John (2) COLBY, Serg. (19NOV1656-06APR1719)
John (1) HOYT, Serg. (C. 1610-28FEB1687)
Frances HOYT (-02JAN1720)
Frances (1) (HOYT) (-23FEB1642)
Joseph COLBY (- 1753)
William ELDREDGE (-)
Sarah ELDRIDGE (10OCT1650-)
Anne (ELDREDGE) (-)
Ann (1) COLBY (or Anna) (27NOV1718-)
Richard BARTLETT (C. 1575- 1647)
Christopher (1) BARTLETT (25FEB1623-15MAR1669)
Mrs. Richard BARTLETT (-)
Christopher (2) BARTLETT (1655-14APR1711)
John (1) HOYT, Serg. (C. 1610-28FEB1687)
Mary HOYT (20FEB1645-)
Frances (2) (HOYT) (-)
Anne BARTLETT (29MAR1684-24OCT1721)
John WEED (Lt.) (1627-15MAR1688)
Deborah WEED (15JUN1659-)
Samuel WINSLEY (WINSLOW) (-02JUN1663)
Deborah WINSLEY (-20APR1695)
Elizabeth (WINSLEY) (- -02JUN1649)
David Hammond SARGENT (21NOV1833-14DEC1896)
SAME AS HANNAH EASTMAN SARGENT (4 JUN 1830 - 2 MAR 1917)
Thomas (1) HAMMOND (1545-24NOV1589)
William HAMMOND (30OCT1575-16DEC1672)
Rose TRIPPE (-)
Thomas (2) HAMMOND (17SEP1618-10DEC1655)
Elizabeth PAINE (-)
Thomas (3) HAMMOND (Lt.) (11JUL1656-26FEB1704)
John CROSS (-)
Hannah CROSS (1636-24MAR1656)
Hannah (CROSS) (-)
David (1) HAMMOND (23NOV1690-22SEP1765)
John PICKARD (-)
Sarah PICKARD (31JAN1656-16JAN1712)
Jane (PICKARD) (-)
David (2) HAMMOND Jr. (17AUG1720-30JAN1797)
Samuel PLATTS (-)
Mary PLATTS (29JUN1681- MAR1747)
George (1) FELT (-)
George (2) FELT (-)
X WILKINSON (-)
Elizabeth WILKINSON (-)
Prudence (WILKINSON) (-)
Philippa FELT (-)
Arthur MACKWORTH (-)
Phillippe (MACKWORTH?) (-)
Jane (MACKWORTH) (-)
David (3) HAMMOND (13NOV1757-31DEC1840)
Susanna HARRIS (-31DEC1780)
Naomi HAMMOND (18SEP1802-27SEP1884)
Roger (1) EASTMAN (1611- 1694)
John EASTMAN (09JAN1640-25MAR1720)
Sarah (SMITH?) (1621- 1697)
Roger (2) EASTMAN (26FEB1682- APR1743)
William BOYNTON (1606- 1686)
Mary BOYNTON (23MAY1648-)
Elizabeth (BOYNTON) (- 1687)
Roger (3) EASTMAN (12APR1711-24MAR1777)
Henry KIMBALL (-)
Richard KIMBALL (-22JUN1675)
Cicely (KIMBALL) (-)
Henry (2) KIMBALL (1615- 1676)
Henry SCOTT (-24DEC1624)
Ursula SCOTT (-)
Martha (W---TLOCK) (-)
John KIMBALL (25DEC1645-)
John WYATT (-)
Mary WYATT (-12AUG1672)
Mary (WYATT) (-)
Hannah KIMBALL (-05FEB1753)
Francis JORDAN (-)
Mary JORDAN (-)
Jane WILSON (-08DEC1699)
Stephen EASTMAN (27MAR1744-? 1778)
Rachel (EASTMAN) (-)
Hannah EASTMAN (13OCT1769-19JUL1844)
Anthony COLBY (-11FEB1660)
Thomas (1) COLBY (08MAY1650-)
Susanna (COLBY) (-08JUL1689)
THOMAS (2) COLBY (01 Jul 1637 -)


Thomas (1) ROWELL (
-08MAR1682)
Valentine ROWELL (
-17MAY1662)
Mrs. Thomas (1) ROWELL (
)
Hannah ROWELL (JAN1653-
)
Joanna PINDOR (1621-
)
Abraham COLBY (C. 1720-
)
Frances (COLBY) (
)
Anna (2) COLBY (17AUG1747-
)
Ralph BLAISDELL (
1648)
Henry BLAISDELL (1637-
1702)
Elizabeth (1) (BLAISDELL) (
- AUG1667)
Jonathan BLAISDELL (11OCT1676-
1748)
Jarrett HADDON (1608-
1689)
Mary HADDON (
-12DEC1690)
Margaret (HADDON) (
-20MAR1672)
Elizabeth BLAISDELL (AFTER1720-
)
James JAMESON (
1661)
John JAMESON (1640-
)
Sarah (JAMESON) (
-25MAR1696)
Hannah JAMESON (
)
George MARTIN (
-C. 1686)
Esther MARTIN (APR1653-
)
Richard NORTH (
-01MAR1667)
Susanna NORTH
-19JUL1692)
Ursula (NORTH) (
-01MAR1670)
abel Lillian SARGENT (30SEP1870-05APR1928)
Robert (1) HIBBARD (C. 1613-
)
Robert (2) HIBBARD (1648-
1710)
Joanna (HIBBARD) (
)
Robert (3) HIBBARD (08JUL1676-
1742)
Mary WALDEN (
-07MAR1736)
John (1) HIBBARD (30OCT1704-23MAR1762)
John (1) REED (1598-
1685)
Josiah REED (
)
Sarah (REED) (
)
John (2) REED (1647-
1727)
Mrs. Josiah REED (
)
Mary REED (1687-
1763)
Sarah (2) (REED) (
)
John (2) HIBBARD (09DEC1727-
)
Martha DURKEE (
)
James HIBBARD (02DEC1753-
1807)
Elizabeth PEARL (
)
Lovell HIBBARD (28MAR1774-20MAY1845)
Susan SHEPPARD (
)
Hazael Sheppard HIBBARD (16APR1806-09SEP1847)
Thomas WHITNEY (
- APR1637)
John WHITNEY (1589-06JUN1673)
John BRAY (
)
Mary BRAY (
-25SEP1629)
Mrs. John BRAY (
)
Jonathan WHITNEY (1634-
1702)
Elinor (WHITNEY) (1599-11MAY1659)
Josiah WHITNEY (19MAY1664-
1717)
Lewis JONES (
)
Lydia JONES (
)
Mrs. Lewis JONES (
)
Josiah (2) WHITNEY (1698-26JUN1783)
Abigail (WHITNEY) (
)
Peter WHITNEY (10APR1738-19JUN1826)
Thomas FULLER (28FEB1689-17OCT1754)
Mehitable FULLER (20APR1720-B4 1759)
Mehitable HERRING (18OCT1697-
)
Lois WHITNEY (31MAR1767-07OCT1818)
Mercy CASE (15AUG1745-19APR1819)
Cornelia Louisa HIBBARD (01JUL1843-03MAY1878)
Lionel WORTH (
1667)
John (1) WORTH (1664-
)
John WHIPPLE (
)
Susanna WHIPPLE (1622-
)
Mrs. John WHIPPLE (
)
X WORTH (
)
Israel WEBSTER (
)
Elizabeth WEBSTER (
)
Mrs. Israel WEBSTER (
)
John (2) WORTH (
)
Mrs. X WORTH (
)
Nathaniel (1) WORTH (13APR1769-13DEC1791)
Lucy (WORTH) (
)
Nathaniel (2) WORTH (18APR1791-12APR1871)
Polly (WORTH) (
-15JUL1817)
Elvira WORTH (03AUG1814-25FEB1876)
William (1) CHANDLER (
-26NOV1641)
John (1) CHANDLER (Dea.) (C. 1635-15APR1703)
Annis ALCOCK (?) (
-15MAR1683)
John (2) CHANDLER (Hon.) (16APR1665-10AUG1743)
William DOUGLAS (C. 1610-26JUL1682)
E
F
G
21
10
14
12
4
22
2
28
OK, BUT SEE CHART C60


Elizabeth DOUGLAS (-23SEP1705)
Thomas MATTLE (-)
Anna MATTLE (C. 1610-)
Mrs. Thomas MATTLE (-)
William (2) CHANDLER (Capt (03NOV1698-20JUN1754)
Richard RAYMENT (-)
Joshua RAYMOND (RAYMENT) (-)
Judith (RAYMENT) (-)
Mary RAYMOND (12MAR1671-08APR1711)
Nehemiah SMITH (-)
Elizabeth SMITH (-)
Ann BOURN (-)
William (3) CHANDLER (10MAR1728-23FEB1756)
Wymond BRADBURY (Raymond?) (-)
Thomas (1) BRADBURY (BAP. 1610-16MAR1695)
Elizabeth GILL (Whitgift) (-)
William BRADBURY (15SEP1649- DEC1678)
John PERKINS (1590- 1654)
Mary PERKINS (1620- 1700)
Judith (PERKINS) (-)
Thomas (2) BRADBURY (24DEC1674-10MAR1710)
Robert WHEELWRIGHT (-)
John WHEELWRIGHT (Rev.) (C. 1592-15NOV1679)
Katherine (WHEELWRIGHT) (-)
Rebecca WHEELWRIGHT (-)
John HUTCHINSON (Mayor) (-)
Edward HUTCHINSON (-)
Mrs. John HUTCHINSON (-)
Mary HUTCHINSON (-)
Mrs. Edward HUTCHINSON (-)
Jemima BRADBURY (25JAN1704-24JUN1779)
Edward (1) HILTON (1623-)
Edward (2) HILTON (Col.) (-18APR1699)
Mrs. Edward (1) HILTON (-)
Mary HILTON (1677-13JUN1723)
Roger DUDLEY (Capt.) (-)
Thomas DUDLEY (Gov.) (1576-)
Mrs. Roger DUDLEY (-)
Samuel DUDLEY (Rev) (1606-30MAR1683)
Mrs. Thomas DUDLEY (-)
Ann DUDLEY (16OCT1641-)
Adam (1) WINTHROP (- 1562)
Adam (2) WINTHROP (-)
Mrs. Adam (1) WINTHROP (-)
Adam (3) WINTHROP (C. 1548- 1623)
Mrs. Adam (2) WINTHROP (-)
John WINTHROP (Gov) (12JAN1587-26MAR1649)
Henry BROWNE (-)
Anne BROWNE (- 1629)
Mrs. Henry BROWNE (-)
Mary WINTHROP (- 1643)
John FORTH (-)
Mary FORTH or FOORTH (C. 1584- JUN1615)
Mrs. John FORTH (-)
William (4) CHANDLER Jr. (09JUN1754-24APR1844)
William (1) HODGES (Capt.) (-)
John HODGES (1650- 1719)
Henry ANDREWS (-C. 1658)
Mary ANDREWS (C. 1628-AFTER1700)
Mary (ANDREWS) (C. 1613- 1654)
William (2) HODGES (06JUN1682-23JUN1766)
George MACY (-)
Elizabeth MACY (-)
Nicholas STREET (Rev.) (-)
Susannah STREET (-)
Mrs. Nicholas STREET (-)
Mary HODGES (C. 1732-14SEP1796)
Thomas CLAPP (-)
Samuel CLAPP (-)
Abigail (CLAPP) (-)
Joseph CLAPP (14DEC1668-)
Thomas GILL (C. 1615-26FEB1704)
Hannah GILL (10NOV1645-)
John OTIS (C. 1581-31MAY1657)
Hannah OTIS (-25JAN1675)
Margaret (OTIS) (- 1653)
Mary CLAPP (06MAR1696-20APR1756)
Abigail ALLEN (-)
Betty CHANDLER (22FEB1789-30APR1870)


29
Thomas TENNEY (C. 1614-
John (1) TENNEY (Dea.) (14DEC1640-
Ann (TENNEY) (
SEP1657)
Samuel TENNEY (Dea.) (20NOV1667-03FEB1747)
Francis PARROT (
30
Mercy PARROT (1646- 1667)
Elizabeth (PARROT) (
4
Joseph TENNEY (16MAR1698-20APR1775)
Joseph BOYNTON (Capt.) (
Sarah BOYNTON (11JAN1671-03APR1709)
Sarah SWAN (
1
John (2) TENNEY (02SEP1729-19FEB1810)
John WOOD (
Abigail WOOD (14DEC1700-
Edward HAZEN (
Isabel HAZEN (
Mrs. Edward HAZEN (
Eunice TENNEY (27JAN1762-30OCT1844)
Olive ARMSTRONG (05JUL1736-18AUG1806)
1

Appendix A-4

Johnson Source Documents

The letters following were provided by Dorothy Weaver, obtained from her mother Ruth (Johnson) Weaver and from Mary Sargent, widow of David Sargent [C1]. The letters were accumulated during the preparation of their family history by Lois (Hibbard, Smalley) Legg and Etha Sargent.

Etha Sargent worked in the NH State House and had convenient access to the State Library and to vital records; her 1909 letter announces that she has become interested in her family history and has found the connection to Governors Winthrop and Dudley. (An easy find in the Chandler family history.)

Lois Hibbard was the key link to the past, having been born in 1846. She was the younger sister of Cornelia Hibbard of our line. Cornelia died early, in 1878, and thus it is Aunt Lois we remember as representing that generation. Lois was born June 27, 1846, at Franklinville, NY, south-east of Buffalo, where her parents had settled in the general migration from Vermont that virtually depopulated towns following the opening of the "West" after the Revolution. Her father died in 1847, and the family returned to New Hampshire, where her mother married secondly widower Harvey Sweat before 1854, and moved to Vermont. Lois grew up in a mixture of families, half-sister Cordelia from her father's first wife, her sister and brother, half-siblings from her stepfather's first wife, and half-siblings from her mother's second marriage. In one letter to Etha, she recalls "Forrest Savage married Aunt Lydia, Mother's sister. Uncle Forrest went to Kansas in 1854. I was 8 years old and remember how Aunt Lydia cried." Dorothy Weaver has an obituary for Forrest Savage (1826-1915), "the last survivor of that historic Emigrant Aid party from New England in the fall of 1854 to lay the foundations of Lawrence, and to help make a free state." We also have a copy of a letter from the third wife and widow of Lovell Hibbard, her grandfather to the author of the Hibbard family book; that letter demonstrates why Lois is not in the Hibbard family book for the third wife neglects to submit names of the children of a son by an earlier wife. Lois married first in 1870 Elisha Smalley, who died at The Dalles, OR, in 1882, in what circumstances we do not know, and left Lois and sons Ralph and Frank. She married secondly in 1887 George Legg, a widower with a daughter. Legg was quite wealthy and died first, leaving Lois well-off. She spent her final years with her son Ralph and wife at Somerville, MA, a town close to Ruth (Johnson) Weaver at Medford. Lois died Feb 27, 1938, having spent the last 10 years bed-ridden with a broken hip. For reasons we do not understand, she used Mabel Johnson and then Ruth Weaver to handle her affairs, not her son.

As a result of Ruth Weaver being the oldest Johnson daughter and thus involved with both Lois and Etha, we are in possession of copies of the results of their work, both the final genealogy and some of Etha's letters to Lois giving detailed answers.

Hanover Feb^{y} 15th 1811

Sir. we received Yours bareing Date Jan^{y} 15th 1811 Which has unfolded a matter to us which is of a very tender & Delicate nature althoe not altogather unexpected to us for we have observed that You have frequently Visited here mutch more then What is becoming Vertue or common Dignity unless You have something more in View then to spend a fue Lasure hours. but Your conduct togather with what you exprest in your letter Gives us reson to think that you have other motives in View therefore as You have expressed Your Wishes to know our feelings relitive to Your Visiting here We are willing to tel you that we have a parential tenderness for our Daughter that we wish for hur happiness through life we hope hur fancy will not betray hur Judgment we hope that She has seriously contemplated on the matter as it is of the gratist importance relitive to this temporal Life. Therefore we shall leve hur to hur own Chose in the matter hoping that God will grant hur wisdom to conduct wisely in a matter of so Grate importance

As for Your Self Dear Sir we have had but a little oppertunity with you we know nothing but that your carrecter stands fair & unimpech'd we have no objection to your person relying on Your Candure we bid you welcome to our house as we Shall ever feel for your welfair if you wish for an oppertunity to converse with us further we are willing at any conveniant seson

from Your well Wisher & Sincer frinds

Wm & Eunice Chandler

To Mr Natht. Worth

(Copied from original, 1912, with tracing of signature.)

Comments by Dorothy R. Weaver on attached letters - February 1993

In typing these copies I have followed the original letters exactly, except for inserting a few periods. The 1841 letter and the Thaddeus Hibbard letters contain no punctuation at all except for a few dashes. In some cases I have left the run-on style, but I did insert an occasional period to keep the letters from being totally incomprehensible. I realize that some sentences still do not make sense. After writing "sic" after the first incorrect spelling, I decided that to do this after each creative spelling would be impractical!

It is interesting to note that the handwriting of the 1841 letter and the Thaddeus Hibbard letters is much more legible and well formed, despite the illiterate style, than the writing of the Rev. Herfoot of the College of St. James.

Notes on the people

Hazael and Elvira Hibbard were the great-great-grandparents of Arthur & Dorothy and of Stan (their daughter Cornelia being the mother of Mabel who was the mother of Ruth and Rita). They also had Thaddeus Hibbard (see 1860/61 letters), and Lois (see 1869 letter). Hazael died in 1847, and Elvira subsequently married Harvey Sweatt (Sweat, Sweet).

1841 letter

John C. Worth was Elvira's brother, age 21 at that time and not yet married. (Interestingly, his second wife was Mary Smalley of Hanover, N. H., and Elisha Smalley was Lois Hibbard's first husband--connection, if any, unknown.)

Eunice and Lydia (mentioned by Elvira on page 2) were Elvira's sisters, 13 and 10 years old. Their parents had had two previous daughters named Eunice who died in infancy.

Brother Lovell was Hazael's brother, Lovell Hibbard.

I have no information on "Uncle Larnard," "Cousin Martha," or the other people mentioned, except that presumably "Father Worth" was Elvira's father.

Letters from Thaddeus Hibbard

John C. Worth, Elvira's brother, was involved with gristmills in Lowell, and perhaps Thaddeus had gone there to work for him. Perhaps Cornelia went down there to work or to visit. Although they were in Norwich, Vt. in 1860 census, they could have gone to Lowell after that. Thaddeus also refers to Lois, his sister, and "Nelley," presumably his half-sister Nellie.

The 1850 census for Springfield, N. H. lists Harvey Sweat, wife Sophia, and children Greenleaf, Submit, Franklin, and Charles, and we wondered if this was "our" Harvey Sweat, who later married

Comments - page 2.

Elvira. Note that the names Charley, Frank, and "G" appear in Thaddeus's letters, and that he refers to his "Brothers:" Since Elvira had no other sons except Thaddeus, this could indicate that he considered Harvey Sweat's sons by his first wife his brothers. (Further complicating the matter, I have a scrap of paper, in Aunt Etha's writing possibly, saying "Caliste Messer wife of Rev. Chas. Sweat" with a line underneath and then the names "Greenleaf, Submit, Frank, and Charles," but there is no indication why those names are juxtaposed and where they came from.)

I don't know who "Marthey" is, unless Thaddeus is referring to his half-sister Mattie.

Note that the letters give the impression of a loving family. I speculate that the family was scattered in 1860 (with Cornelia, Thaddeus, and Lois not living with mother Elvira) due to the necessity for the children to board out for work or for attending school, and not for any sinister reasons.

Letter from John Herfoot (the one that follows the "Seth Hibbert" letter)

This appears to be addressed to Wm. Sweatt, not Harvey, and the pencil addition indicates that it was forwarded to Elvira, so perhaps Wm. was a brother or some other relative of Harvey's who wrote to Mr. Herfoot on behalf of Elvira. I believe this is what happened: Rev. Herfoot's first letter, addressed to "Seth Hibbert" at Union Village, Vt., was delivered to Elvira and Harvey Sweatt in Union Village; the postmaster would have known that Elvira had a son named Hibbard who was away in the war. Elvira was uncertain whether her son Thaddeus was indeed the boy who had died, so Wm. Sweatt wrote to Herfoot, prompting the reply, which explains how the "Seth Hibbert" error was made.

It is not clear to me whether Thaddeus did indeed have a wife and child. Thaddeus's friend, Mr. Tucker, said so, yet the tone of Mr. Herfoot's letter makes me wonder whether the family was questioning their existence.

This has no direct connection with the letters, but it is interesting:

I have a pencil note, perhaps copied by Etha Sargent, from the History of Hartford, Vt. p. 307:

"In 1832, the selectmen contracted with Lovell Hibbard to build a new house thereon (the poor farm), for which he was paid $518, and for an apartment especially for Put. Wilson (insane), containing a cage, said Hibbard was paid $55 extra."

I suspect this was the Lovell Hibbard who was Hazael's father rather than his brother Lovell, because Etha noted on the back of the scrap of paper that "Maj. Gen. Lovell Hibbard rose to high distinction in the military forces of the state."

Letter addressed to "Mr. John C. Worth, Hartford, Windsor County, Vermont To be left at White River Village." Handwritten note on envelope (by Aunt Etha?) says "From Hazael S. Hibbard & Elvira Worth (his wife) Apr. 6, 1841." Postmarked Franklinville, N. Y.

Franklinville April 6, 1841

Dear Brother Sisters and friends

Your welcome letter came to my hand this evening which I shall improve the present to answer and your letter of a rather ancient date we received in due time after it was mailed and should have answered it immediately but we had no news of importance to write and your letter stated that Uncle Larnard had been to your house and we supposed he would tell the particulars relative to our situation better than we could demonstrate them by writing--also we rec'd a paper from you and we perused that very minutely so much so that I found upon one column-letter in letters and words to connect sentences. We wrote in Sept. to Father Worth and have been anxiously expecting a letter ever since from him. Brother Lovell has writen (sic) twice to us and the last time he wrote he was so anxious for selling his tub mashine--I could not gather from his letter whither there was any people living in Hartford only him and Woods Boys.

Brother since I have been so attentive to this call I hope you will trust another letter with me soon--and in it I wish you to state all remarkably about the city--and one thing in particular I would like to learn how Lovell prospers in business and how he prospered in his jobs last summer. Be sure and tell me for it was a query with me important to friends.

As the leaf turns so turns the subject. I am now sitting at one corner of the supper table from which Elvira and myself have taken quite a generous meal of plain food with some few nick nacks, such as a little warm sugar some cake etc. Enjoying good health--but at this particular time I think my appetite isfaleing (except for want of rest).

Brother John I want you to come out here and stay with us this summer you can studdy as well here as at home--you will not need to fetch your books for there has a number of young ladies just returned from the Academy they have no use for their books (since they have got them all by ♡). I think you might purchase interesting ones cheap.

Respecting my business it continues better than I could reasonably expect though cash is rather scarce at present--but when the Legeslature makes appropriations again for this canal which is in opperation it will again set money a float and take away the drugs which now lays upon the Farmers hands such as wheat and oats and poark. Wheat 00.60 cents per Bushel in trade Oats .20. Give my respects to Franklin Tenny tell him to fulfill his promise --that is in point of writing to Elvira and to me.

As to the general health of people in this vicinity is not quite so good as what it has been years past--since my return I have made $78.70 worth of coffins for this and three joining towns.

Sisters in return for rememberances and respects I must tender you pure Brotherly Love for these and past favours write soon to Brother and Sister.

Cousin Martha

You may think strange of my addressing you at this or any other period--though I think I once agreed to write to you therefore a few lines will fulfill my promise. When I was on my journey last spring I according to promise called on the principle of Aurora Academy he said there would not be an assistant wanted untill this spring but as yet I have not seen him--I am acquainted with the gentleman and will write to him and if there is a vacancy I will let you (torn) in either of the high schools in this vicinity. Elvira is anxious to close this letter therefore I must deliver my pen in to better hands

With my best respects to all friends H. S. Hibbard

Dear Brother

I have no news that will be interesting to write excepting that there has been a protracted meeting in this place last winter it held about 4 weeks there was about 60 converts I attend the Baptist meetings once in a while but I like the other meeting rather the best on account of their having the smartest Minister. The society in this place is very good but still I think of former friends and associates not unfrequently. Tell Cousin Martha her letter was very cordially received but a visit would be still more so. Give our respects to Brother Lovell & wife tell them we hope they will fulfill their promise with regard to coming out here next fall we do want they and Father Worth's folks should come and see us very much the curiosities will double pay the expence of the journey. My best respects to Eunice and Lydia tell them I was glad to hear a word from them tell them I have not forgotten them nor never shall while I live. I would like know how Father prospers in the mill etc. You said Cousin M. C. was married and I suppose she is married to a man but I do not know I should like to have you tell his name and residence in your next letter also whether Mary Ann Dutton is married or not and where she keeps herself also Mary Cambrige is shemarried yet Fanny Clark too when do you think Franklin & Mary will be.

Give my best respects to all relatives and friends. N.B. Do write soon.

/s/ Elvira Hibbard

Letter from Thaddeus A. Hibbard to, presumably, his mother Elvira and stepfather Harvey Sweatt. All the letters from Thaddeus are in one torn envelope with only "Mr. Harvey" left on it, postmarked Roxbury. Uni (could be Union Village Vt.)

Lowell Nov. 11th 1860

Dear Mother & Farther

I have long neglected to write to you but I suppose that you will be ancious to hear from us we'ar all well and hope you ar enjoing the same grate blessing. John is not able to continue his business and I am to work in the Factory. Cornelia and I went to a torchlite the other night their was about 2,000 torches and 200 horseman tell Farther that I should like to send him about an X but I can't tell S to write.

Willey is well I suppose tell Charley that I should like to se him and Frank to Nelley and Marthey and Lois if she is their and if not when you se her tell her that I will remember her when I get some money tell Fred that I should like to have a game with him I think that I could skunk him give him my best respects & tell him to that their is a pretty duck down hear in the same room whare I work their ar others to but that one in particular black hair and eyes butiful beyond comprehenson ax him how that (name illegible) is a getting a long figurtively speaking ask Mr. Marg if he has gon to se ... and to know what he has sean a WHALE I suppose.

You must excuse my writing for I have a boil on my neck and pains me all the time.

Direct your letter to the care of J. C. Worth Lowell Mass.

Good By

from your Son

T. A. H.

Letter from Thaddeus A. Hibbard presumably to Elvira & Harvey Sweatt. Written on stationery containing picture of American flag & shield and words "The Dread of Traitors."

Lowell Ap. 30th 1861

Dear Mother & Farther

I wrote to you some time ago and have had no answer from you since I spoke of working on a farm but think want I have joind Egels Rifle Company am a going to start as soon as we can get oorgannized we have $18 or 20 dollars a month arms one rifle 2 revolvers and one short sword. I suppose you will think I am a fooling but no I say I am a going I cannot stop for I have got to go down to Ward 2 to drill. We shall be rady to start for Boston head quarters the last of this weak or first of next I would like to se you all befor I go but I cannot. Give my love to all. I am well and (illegible) weigh 170. I mus t go now so good by.

Write as soon as you get this (illegible) with out fail.

Direct to Lowell, Mass.

Yours Truly

/s/ T. A. Hibbard

P.S. I shal write again befor I start and send my picture tel G to com down and join my company quick or he will lose the chance.

Letter from Thaddeus A. Hibbard presumably to Elvira & Harvey Sweatt.

June 10th 1861

Camp Andrew West Roxbury

Dear Farther & Mother

How do you dou. I would like to se you all very much we ar have nice times down hear. I intended write before I came down hear but we came rather sudnly we did not know till the day before we started. Farther wanted to know who was Capt Abbott. I belong to Capt Abbott Co. Col Gorden Ridgment. We expect to start soon by the last of the weak and you must write soon or I shall not get it their is a 1,000 men and over. I would like to get at Mothers cubbard but I cant at present. I have been down hear about a month like very much. The Camp is about 8 miles from Boston. I think of going up to Lowell this week if nothinghapens. Tell Father Cas that I will endevor to pay Old Debts when I come back. Tell Sisters & Brothers lov them well and would like to sea them very much giv my love to them all. I would to hav you come down hear if you could. I will answer all your questions that you ask. Tell all about the folks when you write. I have just com in from a dress parade and am tired now so good buy from your aff son

/s/ T. A. Hibbard

P. S. Pleas direct your letters to T. A. Hibbard West Roxbury Camp Andrew Abbott Greys Company

---

Letter presumably to Elvira & Harvey Sweatt.

Hagerstown Maryland
Gen. Hospital July 27, 1861

Dear Sir

Your son is dangerously ill at this place with the typhoid fever. I have taken the responsibility of informing you without the knowledge of the superior officers of the establishment. Be calm & reconciled that it is gods will if ere this reaches you your son is no more of earth.

Yours truly

/s/ William D. Noble Co. (?)
4th rgt Com Volunteers
Assistant nurse Gen Hospital
Hagerstown MD

THADEUS A. HIBBARD

The letter to the right comes to us from Dorothy Weaver, from her mother Ruth (Sargent) Weaver and Lois Hibbard. On first reading, it has nothing to do with us: it concerns a soldier Seth Hibbert who died of illness at a military hospital at Hagerstown, MD, on July 27, 1861.

However, we find no Seth Hibbert in Union Village, VT, in 1860 census; no "Seth" in Hibbard; nor do we see a soldier "Seth Hibbert" in MA, NH, or VT.

We are told by Lois's notes that her brother Thaddeus, b 1841, d Aug 5, 1861, Hagerstown, MD, "on his way to the battlefield". Only one is found in MA, NH, VT: Thadeus A. Hibbard, pvt, residence Lowell, MA, farmer, age 19, enlisted May 25, 1861, Co A, 2nd Regt Mass Vol Inf, d Aug 5, 1861, at Hagerstown MD.(*)

Lacking any record of a "Seth", as a soldier or in VT, it becomes probable that this letter refers to Lois's brother. We know that his mother Elvira Hibbard had remarried to Harvey Sweat, and was in Union Village in the 1860 census. One can imagine the poor minister hearing the dying words "Sweat - Hibbard", and the Union Village postmaster being able to deliver a letter with the bad address only because he knew every family in a small town.

It is surprising that 18-year old Thaddeus would, in just one year from the census in Summer 1860, move from VT to Lowell, MA, get married, have a child, join the MA Volunteers (not VT?), and arrive in MD, to die in a hospital.

The family must have written the minister, for his response on the next page apologizes for any errors. His letter is addressed to William Sweat, whom we found in the 1860 census in Norwich, VT, and may be Harvey Sweat's father.

- SRM

*-"Mass Soldiers, Sailors, Marines in Civil War", MA AG, 1931, v I, p76.

College of St. James
(Near Hagerstown)
Maryland
July 30th, 1861

Mr. Seth Hibbert
Union Village, Vt.
Dear Sir--

I am quite sure that a kind word from a minister of the Gospel, though he is unknown to you, will be a comfort to you now. I therefore write to you to say that it was my privilege to be with your son (I believe bearing your own name in full) in the military Hospital on Saturday evening last. The clergymen of Hagerstown & vicinity visit the Hospitals there frequently; and the excellent & energetic chaplain of a Connecticut Regiment stationed there is very attentive to the sick of all the regiments that pass. On Saturday evening as I was making one of my visits to the hospital, my attention was called to a room in which a man was lying -- very sick.

I went & found your son, & the nurse & physician both watching him very carefully. The Doctor told me he was dying, and they thought his mind not any longer capable of understanding my meaning were I to talk to him; that he had only one thought & wish, -- to be taken home. I spoke to him -- & he told me he wished to get home; & to my answer that he was too sick to travel his touching answer was, --"No, I can go; I have been home once since I have been sick";he had in some dreams or of fever (I saw) gone to see those he loved. Finding him not at once able to follow any religious conversation, I knelt by his side & prayed for him.

He watched me eagerly; & as I rose from my knees, he stretched out his hand, then already full of the chill death, & grasped my hand warmly, evidently knowing my meaning & comprehending my prayer. The Doctor was much moved & surprised; & said that your son was now understanding me. I then spoke to him;--asked his his name, home, his father's name, residence &c. He answered me very distinctly to each question. I then told him he was very sick, -- but that he could pray short, earnest prayers to his Father, in his heavenly "home"; thro' his Saviour, and He would hear & bless him; would pardon and receive him. I added, Pray this short prayer "God be merciful to me a Sinner thro' Jesus Christ my Saviour."

He repeated every word, earnestly & distinctly; -- prayed the prayer twice after me with full consciousness. I could not but see that it was the prayer of faith uttered in such an hour, thro' Christ, it would surely be heard. As it was evident to his physician & myself that his strength would not bear any more effort, I then with a few words of comfort & blessing left him with his God & Saviour. The hope was very pleasant to me that the loving soul, just lingering between the longings & thoughts of the earthly & the heavenly homes, had been enabled to close this life with a believing prayer to God thro' Christ.

That was about 6 o'clock PM. & that evening, at 9 o'c, just three hours after, he breathed his last quietly. This I learned next day when I again visited the hospital. His remains then lay in a genteel coffin, awaiting burial by his military comrades that afternoon. I learned that a neighbor of his, Mr Tucker (W. L. Tucker, of Lowell, Mass.) whom I have seen several times in the other hospital in Hagerstown, visited him the same evening. I can most truly assure you that your son seemed to have every care & comfort possible around him. The physicians of the army are among the best of their profession & every means of relief & comfort they have & use freely.

Your son was away from his home & family on his duty to his country. In his sickness he was well cared for, & in his last hours he had the consolations & hopes of the Gospel with him. I do not know how long he had been sick, nor of any previous conversations with anyone. He may have had such, however.

I learned afterwards that his own home was in Lowell, Mass., where he had a wife & child. My questions referred only to his father. He looked so young, that I did not think of wife & children. Any enquiries you may desire to make, I will try to answer. Please be assured, & assure his bereaved wife, of my sympathy & prayers. May God mercifully comfort & help you all!

I am a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church; & of any of the clergy of that Church near you & especially of my friend, the Rev. Mr. Buel of Burlington, Vermont, you may make such enquiries as will give you the fuller comfort in reading this letter.

I am, my Dear sir, with many prayers in your behalf,

Very truly your friend
John B. Herfoot
President of the College of St James Maryland

This letter follows up the letter to "Seth Hibbert."

College of St. James, Maryland
August 10th, 1861

Wm. Sweatt, Esq.

Dear Sir

Your letter of the 5th inst. came during my absence from home. I have without delay made the inquiries you ... of the Surgeon. Dr. Dixon, who attended the patient I visited, has examined his books & says that the entry made was "T. A. Hibbard--Company A 2nd Massachusetts Regiment"--Dr. Dixon says the answer given me was in reply to my question as to the name of the father--I asked the names of the patient & of his father--the prostrate condition of both mind & body then might well confuse his perceptions of my meaning & the ... of his replies. Possibly he may have meant, Thadd Hibbard--my ear understood Seth Hibbert. I have no way of ascertaining who were the officers of his Regt & Compy. The hospital record will enable you to trace these items. Mr. Tucker, of whom I spoke, saw this Mr. Hibbard two or three hours before my visit. Mr. T. told me, some days afterward, that at his visit he was eagerly recognized & received a message for the family from his sick friend--that he & Mr. Hibbard were two of seven men who enlisted together out of the same machine shop in Lowell; that Mr. Hibbard lived in the second house from himself in Lowell--had a wife one child. His youthful look prevented my thinking of any such ties & therefore I asked no such questions. I fear that the mother in whose behalf you write will find that this was her son. Mr. Tucker ... decide every point. I will make any other inquiries, though I doubt the likelihood of more minute information being attainable here. Mr. Tucker, being invalided, has probably reached his home before this.

Would to God I could do more for the bereaved ones at home! It was a sad end, but a satisfactory one, to do the little love could do here. I can only assure you again that the best of science & aid was used here in his behalf. Please drop me a line to give the result of your inquiries; and convey to mother, wife & friends my message of sympathy & the assurance of my prayers for their comfort.

I am, Dear Sir, ... & truly yours,

/s/ John B. Herfoot

On back in faint pencil:

Mrs. Elvira Sweatt Please write soon. I thought I would send this letter to you so if should want it. No news at present while. You rub this writing out if you please.

Signed by one initial, not clear what.

Letter from Elisha Smalley to Lois R. Hibbard, who were later married. Note by Aunt Etha states "His first letter to Aunt Lois."

Boston July 24/69 (1869)

My Dear Friend Lois

It is with pleasure I comply with your request, and send you my photograph.

Yours I have, and shall place it in the list of my best friends. I shall leave for Chicago tomorrow morning and should be highly pleased and gratified to hear from you by letter at that City. Remember me in love and kindness to all my Bradford friends I now take off my hat. That your pathway through life may be lighted up with Hope, Love, and Joy is the sincere wish of

Your Friend

/s/ Elisha Smalley

Contained in torn envelope with "Miss Lois R. Brad" (presumably Bradford, Vt.)

They were married on October 25, 1870 in Bradford.

Letter from Etha Sargent to Lois Hibbard Smalley Legg.

9 Auburn St.
Concord, N. H.
Nov. 26, 1909

Dear Aunt Lois:

For some days I have been thinking of writing to you, even before I received your letter two days ago. That gave me the first intimation of your having had grippe in October. It seems as though you have something all the time to contend with. I am sorry, sorry, sorry for Frank. If this could only help him a little, but he will have to have lots of courage for himself.

Susie Wilson (Her mother was Isaac Gage's daughter) is at present a companion for an elderly woman here in Concord. I haven't had a chance to talk with her since receiving your last letter, but in the summer she seemed to think she would rather remain in Concord, as it is so much nearer all her Penacook relatives. If I learn of anyone who seems at all suitable for the position I will let you know. We were glad to see the picture. It seems to me Ruth must resemble Verna when she was a child.

Now I have something with which to "jar" you, though you will doubtless say with Alice, "I have always known it, only I didn't know what to name it." Well, it is this, namely, in working on the genealogy of my own family a little, I have come upon the fact that my Aunt Lois, as also my mother, and their children, of course, are lineal descendants of the first two governors of Massachusetts, viz, John Winthrop, founder of Boston in 1630, and of Thomas Dudley, his successor. The daughter of Winthrop married Rev. Samuel, son of Dudley. The line of descent is through Patty Chandler.

I haven't yet the date of Elvira Worth's marriage or death. Haven't you these dates? I mean your mother, of course. What do you know about her father, Nathaniel Worth? This line leads also to some illustrious N. H. characters. I have begun filling in a chart and it is leading me to several surprises.

I saw Aunt Mary a week ago tonight. She was pretty well except for a little rheumatism. I think she isn't entirely free from it any of the time now.

John has made a great gain and is granted a good deal of liberty.

Alice is in her usual health. We had a quiet day yesterday. Are having our meals again with Mrs. Cass. This makes a walk of at least eight minutes from our rooms, though it isn't far out

of our way for breakfast and dinner on most days. Let us try to live only one day at a time, and we are promised strength for that.

Sincerely yours,

/s/ Etha

Comments by Dorothy R. Weaver - February 1993

Frank is presumably Lois's son, but I have no idea what his difficulty was. Likewise, I don't know what the "position" in the second paragraph was. This was long before Aunt Lois broke her hip and became bedridden.

I don't know whether the "Ruth" is my mother. At first, I couldn't think of any Verna; then I remembered seeing a piece of paper among the things I brought from Medford, and dug it out. It contains inscriptions copied from tombstones in Hanover, N.H., possibly by Aunt Etha, in 1912. One lists

Ralph M. Barton
1875 -

Verna C. Cate
His Wife
1873 - 1906

Elizabeth E. Spofford
His Wife
1880 - 1909

and also

Nellie S.
wife of
Fred H. Cate
died
June 27, 1877,
Ae. 26.

Well, Nellie S. Cate was the right age to be Nellie S. Sweatt, daughter of our great-great-grandmother Elvira and her second husband, Harvey Sweatt; Nellie was 18 in the 1870 census. I wonder whether Verna was ~~their daughter~~ the daughter of Nellie and Fred Cate? Thus Verna would be related to Lois and Etha.

Aunt Mary could be Mary Smalley Worth, wife of John C. Worth, Elvira's brother. Said John would be 90 by then, and I don't know whether he is the John of this letter. No, it couldn't be, because ~~Etha's notes from the 1883 Chandler book show John as having died, but no date.~~ he died in 1867.

(1) (1)

HIBBARD GENEALOGY IN PART.
----ooo----

West Randolph, Vt., April 29/56.

Mr. Hibbard,
Dear Sir:-

The letter which you directed to Lovell Hibbard, who was my husband and is now deceased, received. I am very glad to hear you are arranging a genealogy and hope you will help us to obtain one of the books after getting them printed. I will now proceed to answer your questions, as far as I am acquainted, I do not know much about them on account of their being scattered about over the land.

1st: James Hibbard (556) married Susan Sheppard of Connecticut. Their children: Lovell (1178), was born March 28, 1774. Mary, born October 11, 1776. She married Chester Cleaveland, Tunbridge, Vt., and is now dead. Lovell Hibbard, married Lois Whitney in Tunbridge, Vt., December 8, 1793. Her children: James, born in Royalton, Vt., October 17, 1794; Susan, born in Royalton, January 20, 1798; Anne, born in Royalton, December 2, 1799; Melissa, born November 29, 1801; Lovell, born November 29, 1803; Hazael, born in Royalton, April 16, 1806. Mrs. Lois Hibbard died in Royalton, October 7, 1818, aged 51. Anne died November 9, 1818. Melissa died December 5, 1818. Hazael died in Franklinville, N. Y., September 9, 1847. Susan died in Boston, Mass., October 10, 1850. Gen. Lovell Hibbard married Betsie Paul, a sedond wife, in Randolph, Vt., November 29, 1819. Her children: Lois, born September 1, 1820; Charlie, born March 5, 1822;

Ellen, born September 6, 1825; George, born March 19, 1827; Charlie, born January 26, 1829. All born in Royalton, Vt.

Children Married.

---oo---

James Hibbard married Lois Pierce, of Royalton, Vt. Don't know when. Their children, who are great grand-children. Their names are: Eliza, Lovell, Joseph, James, now residing at Potts-dam, N. Y. Susan married Dr. Isaac B. Emerson, of Royalton. Their childrens' names are: Helen, Isabella, Victor, now residing in Hume, N. Y. Lovell married Cerinde Sprague, of Hartford, Vt. Their childrens' names are Albert, John, Ellery, Augustus, Amanda A. all now residing in Roxbury, Mass.

Gen. Lovell Hibbard married Eunice Parkhurst, a third wife, March 20, 1839, at Royalton, Vt. Gen. Hibbard died at Roylaton, at the old homestead, May 20, 1848, aged 74. Betsie, his second wife, died July 2, 1836, aged 51, in Royalton.

Ellen Hibbard married Carlos M. Lillie, of Randolph, November 3, 1853; now with her mother residing at West Randolph, Vt. George married Elvira J. Foster, of Bethel, Vt., November 3, 1852, and died in Chicago, Ill., August 2, 1853, aged 26. Charlie, not married, now in Greensboro, Maryland.

This is all that I know about it, but I think you had better refer to Oel Cleaveland's family in Tunbridge, Vt.

Yours respectfully,

Eunice Hibbard,

Randolph, Vt.

Hazael S., son of Lovell Hibbard, ~~was born~~ died in Franklinville, N. Y., Sept. 9th, 1847. He married his first wife Aug. 2nd, 1830. She died Dec. 24th, 1837.

Hazael S. Hibbard married his second wife, Elvira Worth, daughter of Dea. Nathaniel Worth, of Hanover, N. H., about the year (1839.) 1840 Their children were:

Thaddeus Archer Hibbard, born at Franklinville, N. Y. Died at Hagerstown, Md. in 1861, while on his way to the battlefield.

Cornelia Louise Hibbard, born at Franklinville, N. Y., July 3rd, 1843. Married David Sargent in Thetford, Vt. in 1862. Resided in Penacook, N. H. Their children were:

July 1?

Alice Madella, born March 10th, 1863; Julia Elvira, born Jan. 9th, 1865; Etha Louise, born March 8th, 1867; Mabel Lillian, born Sept. 30th, 1870; Earl Hibbard, born Jan. 29th, 1874; Olin Archer, born Jan. 15th, 1877.

Cornelia Hibbard died at Penacook, N. H., May 3rd, 1878.

David H. Sargent died at Penacook, N. H., Dec. 14th, 1896.

The children of Cornelia Hibbard and David Sargent were all born in Penacook, N. H., with the exception of Mabel, who was born in Enfield, N. H.

Lois Rebecca Hibbard, born at Franklinville, N. Y., June 27th, 1846. Married Elisha Smalley, Oct. 25th, 1870, in Bradford, Vt. Directly made residence in Boston, Mass. Their children were:

Frank Hibbard, born in Boston, March 6th, 1872;

Ralph Springer, born in Boston, Dec. 26th, 1878.

Elisha Smalley died at The Dalles, Oregon, Oct. 31st, 1882.

Lois married George M. D. Legg, of Boston, July 5th, 1886. His birthplace was Tennessee.

Julia Elvira, daughter of Cornelia, married Will H. Kimball at Penacook, N. H. Nov. 30th, 1887.

Mabel Lillian, daughter of Cornelia, married Wells H. Johnson, Oct. 28th, 1891. Their children are:

Robert Hogg, born Sept. 15th, 1892; Ruth Cornelia, born May 31st, 1894. Both born in Dorchester, Mass.

(at this writing) Rita Alice, born Sept 9, 1898 m. Stanley Meeker
Mildred Elsie, born March 14, 1904, m. S. Eliot Hunter

STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE

OFFICE OF SECRETARY OF STATE

EDWIN C. BEAN, SECRETARY OF STATE
HOBART PILLSBURY, DEPUTY SECRETARY

CONCORD, N. H., March 16, 1920.

Dear Aunt Lois:

I was sorry not to be able to see you when I was so near last week. I felt that Mabel needed me while I could be away from home. It seems to me now that I do not half realize what has happened and that it might prove to be only a dream. It was Mildred's sixteenth birthday on Sunday the 14th. I know Mabel is trying to be brave, and their many friends are trying to help her.

I have had your question on my mind for some time, namely, the place of your mother's birth. I told the girls that I should have asked you. I have looked up my records and found that I had the date of her birth and death, also the date and place of her marriage.

Her father Nathaniel Worth married, Oct.12, 1813, Patty Chandler. Elvira was born Aug.3, 1814.

In the History of Hanover I found that Nathaniel Worth was appointed school committee of District No.3, March 28, 1815; also he was taxed in Hanover in 1816 and 1817. I have seen the original of the last record so there seems to be no doubt that their home was in Hanover soon after the birth of Elvira. There is one more book that I expect to get hold of some time and I am hoping to get back a little earlier.

I found at our State Library the census of 1850, and under Enfield I found that the 93d house visited contained the following persons:

Joseph Goodhue	age 34,	a farmer,	born in (state of)	N.H.
Elvira Hibbard	" 35		"	"
Thaddeus A.	" 8		"	New York
Lois	" 3		"	" "

The date at the top of the page was Sept.14, 1850. I should expec Elvira's age to be given as 36 and Lois's, 4. It may be that Mr. Goodhue answered the questions and didn't take account of the last birthdays, but it seems as though grandmother must have been called upon for the places of birth.

I found a signature of Nathaniel Worth in Hanover as late as 1827. Perhaps they went to live in Hartford later. It was only across the river See map. It was 1840 when grandmother was married there.

It is getting dark and I must go home.

With much love to you and Aunt Mattie, Edna

Lattie was
ole' half-sister.

APPENDIX B

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Virtually all the texts consulted during the research are listed on the charts as sources and are listed in this Bibliography. Once the line has been established, perhaps only a few texts are critical to its documentation. But it is good practice to keep track of the texts consulted and the data obtained from each.

Since this study was performed, NEHGS has published the first in its series of the "Great Migration" books. The intent is to assemble in one place for critical analysis all that is known of the first settlers of New England. By Oct 1996, the first three volumes were released, covering those who arrived by the end of 1633 (see "GM" in Bibliography). These volumes of course supercede our previous effort: if our work was done today, these volumes would be the one reference needed for these immigrants. These volumes have been examined carefully, and the charts have been revised where significant changes have been made. Frankly, however, the charts were not retyped, for example, simply to change one date by one day, month, or even a year unless it was critical to the integrity of the line; nor has the reference "GM" been added to each of the immigrants' paragraphs in the charts.

Those of our line in these by-1633 volumes are shown below with the "official" arrival dates. The interested reader will note that a tremendous amount of "authoritative" detail is now conveniently available in one place for these people, far more than we present on the summary charts. Conversely, if any one else is shown on the charts as arriving by 1633, we have missed a needed correction. Note, however, (1) we may show 1633 confused for 1634 in old-style calendar; (2) fishermen in early Maine fishing stations are not counted in GM as "settlers" until later when they have wives (e.g., Thomas Webber E41).

Stephen Bachiler C21 1632
Edward Bangs E85 1623
William Brewster E26 1620
James Brown E33 1633
William Colbron E67 1630
Anthony Colby C36 1630
Job Cole E81 1633
William Collier E81 1633
Thomas Dudley C66 1630
John Dunham E90 1632
George Dyer E66 1630
John Eliot E90 1631
Ambrose Gibbons E15 1630
John Greenway C56 1630
Garret Haddon C70 1630
William Hammond C40 1631
Thomas Hardy C62 1633
Thomas Harris C42 1631
Thomas Hatch C57 1633
Edward Hilton C66 1628
Stephen Hopkins E85 1620
Christopher Hussey C21 1633
John Jenny E25 1623
Thomas Lombard C58 1630
John Masters C69.1 1630
William Palmer C57 1621
James Penniman E51 1631
John Perkins C30 1631
John Pickworth C69.1 1631
Thomas Pidge E61 1633
Thomas Pope E25 1632
Thomas Prence E26 1621
James Rawlins E76 1633
Richard Rayment (Raymond) C65 1631
Thomas Richards E25 1633
Edward Riggs E70 1633
Henry Rowley C57 1632
William Sargent C30 1630
Henry Sherborn E15 1632
John Smalley E90 1632
Nicholas Snow E85 1623
Joseph Twitchell E70 1633
Christopher Wadsworth E65 1632
John Walker B61 1633
John Winter E90 1633
John Winthrop C66 1630

APPENDIX B1

PRINCIPAL LITERATURE CONSULTED

Sources for Meekins, Miller, and Rushton families are listed in separate bibliographies, and are not repeated here unless cited elsewhere. Town vital records are indexed under V:vital records. Page numbers are omitted if index to text is adequate.

"AIS Census Report - Maine", Early American Series, Maine, Vol I, Bountiful, UT, Accelerated Indexing Systems, Inc, 1980.

Allen, C. E., "History of Dresden, ME", Lewiston, ME, Twin City Printing Inc, 1931.

Allen, J., "Genealogical Sketches of Allen Family of Medfield", Boston, Nichols & Noyes, 1869.

"American Ancestry", Albany, NY, Joel Munsell's Sons, 1899; (Vol IV, p 41 for John Worth [C60]).

Andrews, H. C., "Hinsdale Genealogy", Lombard, Il, Alfred H. Andrews, 1906.

Annett, A., "The Generations of Jaffrey, NH", Town of Jaffery, 1934.

Arnold, J. H., "Vital Records of RI 1636-1850", Providence, RI, Narragansett Pub Co, 1894.

Atwood, E. F., "Ye Atte Wode Annals", Sissaton, S. D., Atwood Pub Co, 1929.

Austin, J. D., "Mayflower Families Through Five Generations", Vol 6 - Stephen Hopkins; Plymouth, MA, General Society of Mayflower Descendants, 1992.

Austin, J. O., "Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island", 1887; reprint Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1982; with additions and corrections by G. Andrews Moriarty.

Baird, C. W., "History of Rye, Westchester County, NY", 1871; reprint Harrison, NY, Harbor Hill Books, 1974.

Banks, C. E., "History of Martha's Vineyard", Boston, Geo H. Dean, 1911; Vol II, III.

Banks, C. E., "History of York, ME", Boston, Calkins Press, 1931.

Banks, C. E., "Topographical Dictionary of English Emigrants 1620-1650"

Banks, C. E., "The Winthrop Fleet 1630", 1930; reprint, Baltimore, Genealogical Pub Co, 1982.

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, CT State Library, 1920.

Barbour, L. B., "Families of Early Hartford", reprint Baltimore, Genealogical Pub Co, 1982.

Bardsley, C. A., "English Surnames", London, Cattoy & Windus, 6th ed, 1898.

Bartlet, J. G., "The English Ancestry of Peter Talbot", Boston, author, 1917.

Batchelder, A., "NH Revolutionary Documents", Manchester, NH, John B. Clarke Pub for State, 1910.

Battey, G. M., "A History of Rome and Floyd County, GA", Atlanta, 1922, Vol I. Biographical data promised in second volume, but not published. Rome-Floyd Co Library, 205 Riverside Parkway, Rome, GA, has the Battey Papers, and on checking found no Wells file (Letter 28 Jul 93).

Bean, B., "The Life and Family of John Bean of Exeter", Seattle Gen Soc, 1970.

Bedford, NH, Town of, "History of Bedford, NH", Concord, 1903.

Bell, C. H. "History of Town of Exeter, NH", Exeter, 1882.

Bennett, A. E., "Huguenot Migration", Livermore, CA, 1984.

Berry, B.J.L., "Shapleigh, Shapley, and Shappley Families", Baltimore, Gateway Press, 1993.

Bidwell, J. S., "Bidwell Family History", Baltimore, Gateway Press, 1983.

Blodgette, G. B., "Early Settlers of Rowley, MA", 1887; see Jewett.

Boardman, W. F., "Boardman Genealogy", Hartford, Case Lockwood & Co., 1895.

Bolton, C. K., "Scotch-Irish Pioneers In Ulster and America", Baltimore, Genea'l Pub Co, 1972.

Bolton, E. S., "Immigrants to New England 1700-1775", Baltimore, Genealogical Pub Co, 1966.

Bolton, R., "The History of County of Westchester (NY)", Jno L Cass, 1905, 2 v; later texts state errors in family connections are frequent in genealogies in v2-Appendix.

Boston, MA, City Document 150, "Boston Marriages".

BT: "Boston Evening Transcript", Boston, MA. A series 1906-1941 in Boston newspaper of readers' genealogical questions and answers; available as clippings and microfiche. Articles cited by number, year. Indexed in "The American Genealogical Biographical Index", Middleton, CT, Godfrey Memorial Library, 1992. Where space permits, citation is given on chart; otherwise, citation is below:

Atwood:	Nr 7713, 1919	Emerson:	Nr 6295, 1933	Shepard:	Nr 6009, 1933
	2129, 1925	Frost:	8654, 1939	Talbot:	4419, 1914

Cutting)	5159, 1915	Gove:	1846, 1911	White:	3756, 1932
and Ward)	3746, 1932		7430, 1933		5634, 1932
			6930, 1933		3568, 1937
		Pearl:	5824, 1902		
			591, 1904		
			5377, 1916		

Bourne, E. F., "History of Wells and Kennebunk", Portland, B. Thurston Co, 1875.
Bowen, C. E., "The History of Woodstock, CT", Norwood, MA, Plimpton Press, 1926.
Bradbury, J. M.; Lapham, W.B., compiler; "Bradbury Memorial", Portland, Brown Thurston Co., 1890
Brainerd, G. A., "Genealogy of Brainerd-Brainard", Hartford, Case Lockwood, 1908.
Brown, W., "History of Hampton Falls, NH, 1640-1900", Manchester, NH, John B. Clarke, 1900.
Burr, G. R., "Narratives of the Witch Cases 1648-1706", New York, Barnes and Noble, 1914.
Burrage, H. S., " History of The Baptists In Maine", Portland, Marks Printing House, 1904.
Bushnell, G. E., "Bushnell Family Genealogy", Nashville, TN, author, 1945.
Carlson, B. P., "Rider Family History 1611-1987", MS, July 1988, California State Library, Sutro.
Carpenter, E., "The History of the Town of Amherst, MA 1731-1896", 1896.
Carter, J., Holmes, S. P., "Genealogical Record of the Dedham Branch of the Avery Family", 1893.
Case, C., "The Yankee Generations: A History of The Case Family In America", Washington, DC, University Press of America, 1981 (NEHGS Loan Library).
Caulkins, F. M., "History of Norwich, CT", Hartford, Case Lockwood, 1866.
"Census of 1766, Pownalborough, ME."
CE: "Columbus (GA) Enquirer Weekly", 19 May 1832-25 Mar 1840; University Microfilms International
Chamberlain, G. W., "History of Weymouth [MA]", Boston, Wright & Potter, 1923.
Chandler, George, "Chandler Family, Descendants of William and Annis Chandler Who Settled in Roxbury, Mass. 1637", 1883; reprinted by Higginson Bk Co., 1989. Our line is William(1), John(5) John (31), William(116), William(318), William(761), Patty(1692).
Chase, G. W., "History of Haverhill, MA", 1861.
Chase, L. B., "A Genealogy & Historical Notes of Plimpton or Plympton In America", 1884.
Child, H., "Gazeteer of Grafton County, NH, 1709-1886", Syracuse, NY, Syracuse Journal, 1886.
Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, Family History Center (Oakland, CA):
- AF: Ancestral File: on CD-ROM, family lines submitted by individuals, without prior review, usually without sources given. Version used had data cutoff 31 Dec 1991.
- IGI: International Genealogical Index, listing of 200 million names with birth, marriage events, with sources available on separate film. Entries are of vital records extracted by staff and from submittals by individuals. (In NH only Batch code 758xx indicates a vital record. 1988, 1992 editions are on microfiche; a modified IGI on CD-ROM (version 2.18) allows search. 1988 microfiche was used unless noted.
- Microfilm, microfiche: see separate listing.

Clapp, E. "The Clapp Memorial", Boston, Daniel Clapp, 1876
Clapp, E, "History of the Town of Dorchester", Boston, David Clapp, 1859.
Clark, B. W., "John Jenney of Plymouth and His Descendants", MS 1958.
Clark, M. J., "Loyalists In The Southern Campaign of the Revolutionary War", Baltimore, 1981.
Clemens, W. M., "American Marriage Records Before 1699", Pompton Lake, NJ, Biblio Co, 1926.
Cleveland, E. J. and H. G., "Genealogy of Cleveland and Clevaland Families", 1899.
Coffin, Joshua, "A Sketch of The History of Newbury, Newburyport and West Newbury From 1663-1845" Boston, Samuel G. Drake, 1845 (CA Gen Soc). Original not indexed; reprint has index.
Cogswell, E. C., "History of Nottingham, Deerfield, and Northwood, NH", Manchester, NH, 1878.
Colby, J. W., "History of the Colby Family", Waltham, MA, James Colby, 1896 (3d Ed).
Coldham, P. W., "American Loyalist Claims", Washington, D. C., National Genealogical Soc, 1980.
Cole, E. B., "Descendants of James Cole of Plymouth, 1633", NY, Grafton Press, 1908.
"(The) Colonial Genealogist".
Cornell, J., "Genealogy of Cornell Family", New York, T. A. Wright, 1902.
Corsini, R.J., Ed, "Encyclopedia of Psychology", Vol 2.
Couch, F., "Genealogy of Hill, Dean, Pinckney (etc) Families", Newburgh, NY, author, 1907.
Crawford, M., "St Botolph's Town", Boston, L. C. Page & Co., 1908.
Crispin, M. S., Macary, L., "Falaise Roll", London, Butler and Tanner, 1938.

Cutter, D. B., "History of Town of Jaffrey, NH", Concord, Republican Press, 1881.
Cutter, W. R., "Genealogical and Personal Memoirs Relating to Families of Boston and Eastern MA", NY, Lewis Publishing Co, 1910.
Cutter, W. R., "Historic Homes and Places and Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Middlesex County, MA", NY, Lewis Hist Pub Co, 1908.
DAR, "Lineage Book", 1908.
DAR, "Patriots Index", 1967.
Dagget, J., "History of Attleborough", Boston, Samuel Usher, 1894.
Daniels, G. F., "History of Town of Oxford [MA]", Town of Oxford, 1892.
Dearborn, J. J., "History of Salisbury, NH", Manchester, Wm E. Moore, 1890.
Dedham, MA, Historical Society, "Dedham Historical Register"; Vol VIII, No 4, p 106, Oct 1897 for Robbins, Fisher families.
"Dictionary of American Biography", New York, Charles Scribner & Sons, 1935.
Dobson, D., "Directory of Scots Banished to the American Plantations", Baltimore, Gen Pub Co 1984
Dow, A., "Some of John Pearl's Descendants", Detroit, Wm C. Heath, 1901.
Dow, J., "History of Hampton [NH]", 1894; reprint Somersworth, NH, NH Pub Co, 1970.
"Down East Ancestry", bimonthly newletter, Machias, ME, The News-Journal (Vol 1, Nr 1, Jun 1977).
Downey, F., "Louisburg: Key To A Continent", NJ, Prentice-Hall, 1965.
Durkee, B. G., "Durkee Family Newsletter", Lynwood, CA, author, 1982; Vol I, II.
Earle, P., "Ralph Earle and His Descendants", Worchester, MA, Charles Hamilton, 1888.
Eastman, C. R., "English Origins of the Eastman Family."
Eaton, Cyrus, "History of Thomaston, Rockland, and South Thomaston, Maine", v II.
Eaton, L., "Genealogical History of Town of Reading, MA", Boston, Alfred Mudge & Sons, 1874.
Emery, R., "Descendants of John and Anthony Emery", Salem Press, 1891.
"Essex County, MA, Probate Records", published by The Essex Institute, 1916.
"Encyclopedia Britannica", 1969.
"Encyclopedia of World Biography", Vol 3, McGraw-Hill, 1973.
Everts, L. H., "History of Cattaraugus Co, NY", Philadelphia, Everts, 1879.
Fairbanks, L. S., "Genealogy of The Fairbanks Family In America", Boston, 1897.
Farmer, "A Genealogical Record of the First Settlers of New England", Lancaster, MA, 1829.
Fisher, P. A., "Fisher Genealogy", Everett, MA, Mass Pub Co, 1898.
Fitts, J. H., "History of Newfields, NH", Concord, Rumford Press, 1912.
Fitts, J. H., "Lane Family Genealogies", Exeter, NH, The Newsletter Press, 1902.
FLC - (on Hogg in NH) - See BT Note 5941, 1933, at Appendix A2.
Ford, H. J., "The Scotch-Irish in America", Princeton, Princeton University, 1915.
Freeman, F., "Freeman Genealogy", 2nd Edition, Boston, Franklin Press, 1875.
Fuller, W. H., "Fuller Genealogy", Palmer, MA, author, 1914.
Fullonton, J., "History of Raymond, NH", Dover, NH, 1875,
-, "Genealogical and Biographical Record of New London County, CT", Chicago, J. H. Beers, 1905.
The General Society of Mayflower Descendants, "Mayflower Index", 1960.
Gannon, P. S., "Huguenot Refugees In The Settling Of Colonial America", New York, Huguenot Society of America, 1985.
Gilbert, A. B., "History of Salem, NH", Concord, Rumford Press Co., 1907.
GM - Anderson, R. C., "The Great Migration Begins 1620-1633", Boston, NEHGS, 1995-6, v 1-3.
Goodwin, N., "The Foote Family", Hartford, Case Tiffany Co, 1849.
Gott, L., "History of The Town of Rockport, MA", Rockport, Rockport Review Office, 1888.
Gould, B. A., "The Family of Zaccheus Gould of Topsfield", 1895.
Gove, W. H., "The Gove Book", Salem, NH, Sidney Perley, 1922.
Gray, A. M., "Maine Families In 1790", Camden, ME, Picton Press, 1990; Vol 1, 2.
Graves, H., "Hinckleys of Maine", Rockland, ME, author, 1993.
Greenough, H. P., "Some Descendants of Capt William Greenough", Santa Barbara, CA, author, 1969.
Hadley, G. P., "History of the Town of Goffstown 1733-1920", Concord, NH, Rumford Press, 1924.
Hall, D. B., "Halls of New England", Joel Munsells' Sons, 1883.
Hammond, F. S., "History and Genealogies of the Hammond Families In America", Onedia, NY, Ryan and Burkhart, 1902. Ours: William(1), Thomas (6), Thomas (13), David (49), David(543), David (556), Naomi (600), David (720).

Hanson, R. B., "Churches of Dedham, MA, 1638-1844", Bowie, MD, Heritage Books, 1990.
Harris, W. S., "The Harris Family - Thomas Harris, Ipswich 1636", Nashua, NH, Barker & Bean, 1883
Hazen, H. A., "History of Billerica, MA", Boston, A. Williams & Co, 1883.
"Heads of Families At The First Census of the United States Taken In The Year 1790: (State)", 1790 Census, Washington, DC, Government Printing Office, 1908.
Hibbard, A. G., "Hibbard Genealogy - The Hibbard Family Who Are Descendants of Robert Hibbard of Salem, MA", Hartford, Case Lockwood & Brainard Co, 1901. Our line is Robert(1), Robert(7), Robert(34), John(77), John(180), James (457), Lovell(1029), Hazard(2252).
Hill, D. G., "Record of Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths in Dedham [Churches] 1638-1845", Dedham, MA, Dedham Transcript, 1888.
Hills, L. C., "History and Genealogy of The Mayflower Planters", Baltimore, Gen'l Pub Co 1977.
Hinckley, C. E., "Hinckley Heritage and History", July 1976.
Hinman, R. R., "Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of CT", 1852.
Holcomb, B. H., "Death and Obituary Notices From The Southern Christian Advocate 1867-1878", Columbia, SC, SCMAR, 1993; S G Wells at p146.
House, C.J., Ed., "Names of Soldiers of the American Revolution Who Applied for Bounty," 1893.
Hoyt, D. W., "The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury", 1919; reprint Gen'l Pub Co, 1982.
Hudson, C., "History of Town of Lexington, MA", Boston, Wiggin & Lunt, 1868.
Hunt, J. H., Jr, "Hampton Vital Records and Genealogy 1889-1986 and History of Hampton, NH, 1638-1988", Town of Hampton, NH, Peter Randell, pub, 1988.
Hurd, D. H., "History of (--) County, NH", Philadelphia, J. W.Lewis Co, (date).

Cheshire and Sullivan (Springfield)	1886
Hillsboro	1885
Merrimack and Belknap	1885
Rockingham and Stafford	1882

Hurling, R. G., "The RI Emigration To Nova Scotia", Narragansett Historical Register 7-91, 1889.
Hutchins: Information from personal communications 1992-1996 from Grace (Meeken) Hutchins not resighted in sources.
IGI: See Church of Jesus Christ.
Jacobus, D. L., editor; Shepard, G. F., compiler; "The Shepard Families of NE", New Haven, CT, NH Colony Hist Soc, 1973; Vol I-Ralph Shepard; Vol II-Edward Shepard; Vol III-Other Shepards.
Jacobus, D. L., Waterman, E. F., "Hale, House, and Related Families", Hartford, CT Hist Soc, 1952
Jameson, E. O., "History of Medway [MA]", Boston, 1886.
Jewell, P., "Jewell Register", Hartford, CT, Case Lockwood, 1860.
Jewett, A. E., revision of Blodgette's "Early Settlers of Rowley, MA", 1933; reprint Somersworth, NH, NE History Press, 1981.
Johnson, C. C., "A Genealogical History of The Clark and Worth Families", author, 1970.
Jones, A., "The Life and Work of Thomas Dudley", Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1899.
Jordan, T. F., "The Jordan Memorial", Boston, David Clapp, 1882. Our line: Robert (1), Jedediah (5), Jedediah (3961), Israel (3970), Betsey (4014), Joanna (4018)
Judd, S., "History of Hadley Including Hatfield, South Hadley, Amherst, and Granby, MA", Springfield, MA, H. R. Hunting Co., 1905. Bound with Boltwood, L. M., "Genealogies of Hadley Families", 1862.
Kilpatrick, M.D., "The Kilpatrick Family", author, 1930.
Kingsbury, Deyo, "Illustrated History of Kennebec County [ME]", New York, 1892.
Kinney, S. F. and J. P. Jr, "Floyd Co, GA, Confederates", Rome, GA, 1992, Vol VIII.
Kinney, S. F., "Floyd Co, GA, Marriages 11834-1884", Rome, GA, 1993; cites Floyd Co Book A p78.
Kinney, S. F., "Floyd Co, GA, Miscellany Vol II", author, 1986.
Ladd, W., "The Ladd Family", New Bedford, MA, author, 1890.
Lancaster, "History of Gilmanton", 1845; reprint Belmont HIst Soc 1969.
Larned, E. D., "History of Windham County, CT", Worchester, Charles Hamilton, 1874.
Leighton, P. M., "A Leighton Genealogy: Descendants of Thomas Leighton of Dover, NH", Boston, NEHGS, 1989 (NEHGS Loan Library).
Little, G. T., "Genealogical and Family History of the State of Maine", NY, Lewis Pub Co, 1909.
Little, G. T., "The Descendants of George Little, Newbury 1640", Auburn, ME, author, 1882.
Little, W., "The History of Weare", Lowell, MA, Town of Weare/S. W. Huse Co, 1888.

Lovejoy, M. E., "History of Royalton, VT 1769-1911", Burlington, VT, Free Press Print, 1911.
Lowell, D. R., "Historic Genealogy of the Lowell Family of America From 1639-1899", 1899.
"(The) Maine Genealogist" 17(1985):118 (for Chart E85).
"Maine Families In 1790", Maine Genealogical Society, v 1-5 (v5 1996).
Manwaring, C. W., "A Digest of Early CT Probate Records", Hartford, R. S. Peck Co, 1904.
Marvin, A., "A History of Lancaster", Town of Lancaster, MA, 1879.
"Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War", Boston 1897.
"(The) Mayflower Descendant"
McDuffee, F., "History of The Town of Rochester, NH, From 1722-1790", 1892.
Metcalf, I., "Metcalf Genealogy", Cleveland, Imperial Press, 1898.
Monnette, O. E., "First Settlers of Pictaway and Woodbridge, NJ", Los Angeles, Carman Press, 1935
Morrison, L. A., "History of Alison or Allison Family", Boston, Damell & Upon, 1893.
NEHGR: "New England Historic Genealogical Register" (Vol 1 dated 1847), Boston, New England Historical and Genealogical Society. Two NEHGS books index v1-50 and v51-147. Citation is on chart where space permits; otherwise, below:

Bachiler: 46: 64
Babcock: 16: 76 19:215
Holbrook: 42: 98
Hopkins: 33:300
Jewell: 22: 43
Reed: 58:404
Robinson: 37:165
Rockwood: 14:157 37:287 46:314
Snow: 47: 81
Spaulding:63:380
Street: 46:257
Talbot: 9:129; 16:156; 22:264; 36:304; 44:45
Turell: 3:240; 6: 75; 9:166; 15:173; 18:168; 19: 30

Newport Historical Magazine 1880-1, Newport Hist Pub Co.
NYGBR, "New York Genealogical and Biographical Record", NY Gen and Bio Society; v 1 1869.
Nourse, H. S., "Early Records of Lancaster", Town of Lancaster, 1884.
Noyes, S. Libby, C. T., Davis, W. G., "Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire", 1928-1939; reprint Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co., 1991.
Olney, S. S., "Passengers on The Lion From England To Boston 1633", Bowie, MD, Heritage Books, 1992; v2.
Pack, C. L., "Thomas Hatch of Barnstable", Newark, NJ, Society of Colonial Wars In NJ, 1930.
"Page Family Record by James Page 1807", NH Genealogical Record 9(1992):58.
Parker, E. L., "History of Londonderry [NH]", Boston, Perkins and Whipple, 1851 (NEHGS).
Parker, E. P., "History of Second Church In Hartford", Hartford, Belknap & Warfield, 1892.
Penniman, G. W., "Penniman Family", Baltimore, 1981.
Perkins, G. A., "Family of John Perkins of Ipswich", Salem, Salem Press, 1889.
Perley, S., "Bartlett Genealogy", "The Essex Antiquarian", Vol VII, No 1, Jan 1903, Salem, MA; reprint by Newburyport, MA, Parker River Researchers, 1986; with editor's caution that author did not consult vital records.
Perley, S., "History of Salem [MA]", 1926.
Phelps, O. S. and Servin, A. T., "The Phelps Family and Their English Ancestors", 1899.
Pierce, F. C., "Batchelder, Batcheller Genealogy", Chicago, W. C. Conkey Co, 1898.
Pierce, F. C., "Whitney, the Descendants of John Whitney Who Came From London England, to Watertown, MA in 1635", Chicago, W. C. Conkey Co, 1895.
Pope, C. H., "The Cheney Genealogy", Boston, author, 1897.
Pope, C. H., "The Haverhill Emersons", Boston, Murray & Emery Co, 1913.
Pope, C. H., "A History of the Dorchester Pope Family", Boston, author, 1888.
Pope, C. H., "The Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire", 1908; reprint Gen'l Pub Co 1965.
Pope, C. H., "The Pioneers of Massachusetts", Boston, Pope, 1920.
Porter, J. W., "Bangor Historical Magazine", Vol I, Bangor, ME, B. A. Burr, 1885.
Pratt, E. P., "A Comprehensive History of Eastham, Wellfleet, Newport, and Oreleans", 1844.
Prescott, W., "The Prescott Memorial", Boston, Henry W. Dutton & Son, 1870.
Purdy, J. W., "Whitmore Genealogy - Francis Whitmore of Cambridge", 1907.
Putnam, E. "History of the Putnam Family In England and America", Salem, MA, Salem Press, 1891.
Raymond, S., "Genealogies of The Raymond Families of New England", NY, J. D. Little, 1886.
Redford, S. L., "History of Amesbury", Amesbury, Whittier Press, 1968.
Reed, J. W., "History of Reed Family In Europe and America", Boston, John Wilson, 1861.
"Rhode Island Genealogical Register".
Rich, S., "Truro - Cape Cod", 1884.

Richmond, K. F., "John Hayes, A Book of His Family", Rutland, VT, Tuttle Pub Co, 1936.
Rix, G. S., "History and Genealogy of the Eastman Family of America", Concord, NH, 1901.
Roberts, G. B. "English Origins of New England Families, from NEHGR", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co., 1985. (Two series similarly titled).
Roberts, G. B., "Genealogies of CT Families, from NEHGR", Baltimore, Genealogical Pub Co, 1983.
Roberts, G. B., "Genealogies of Mayflower Families, from NEHGR", Baltimore, Gen Pub Co, 1985.
Roberts, G. B., "Royal Descent of 500 Immigrants", Baltimore, Genealogical Pub Co, 1993
Roberts, O. A., "History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts", 1901.
Rollins, J. R., "Records of Families of The Name Rawlins or Rollins In The US", 1874.
Rounds, H. L. P., "Abstracts of Bristol County, MA, Probate Records", Gen'l Pub Co 1984.
Sanborn, E. C., "A Collection of Sanborn Family Genealogies", Baltimore, Gateway Press, 1994.
Sanborn Family Association, "Sanborn Signatures", Vol viii, Nr 2, Spring 1992.
Sanborn, V. C., "Genealogy of Samborne or Sanborn", Concord, NH, Rumford Press, 1899.
Sargent, E. E., "Sargent Record: William Sargent of New England With His Descendants & Their Intermarriages & Other Sargent Branches", St Johnsbury, VT, The Caledonian Co, 1899; reprint Higgenson Book Co., 1989. Our line: William(1), William(3), Charles (12), Timothy(34), Enoch (102), Enoch(292), Wells(640), David H. and Hannah E.(1106)
Sargent, W. M., "Maine Wills 1640-1670", Portland, ME, Brown & Thurston Co, 1887.
Savage, J., "A Genealogical Biography of First Settlers of New England"; reprint Genealogical Pub Co., 1965.
Sawyer, R. D., "History of Kensington [NH]", Farmington, ME, Knowlton & McCleary, 1945.
SCA: Southern Christian Advocate, see Holcomb.
"Second Boat:, Vol 5, p 134, pub by The New Journal, Machias, ME.
Sheldon, G., "A History of Deerfield, MA", Somersworth, NH, NH Pub Co, 1972.
Shepard, W. C., "Ancestors and Descendants of Albro Dexter Shepard", Allison, IA, 1949.
Sherman, R. M., "Mayflower Families", Vol 2 (Thomas Rogers), The General Society of Mayflower Descendents, 1975.
Shute, A. V., ed, "Mary Robbins - An Autobiography", Hallowell, ME, author, 1981. Copy at Charles M. Bailey Public Library, Winthrop, ME, 1993.
Smith, Danny, D., "Antecedents of The Smiths of Mt Vernon (ME)", author, 1989.
Smith, H. A., "Genealogical History of Nehemiah Smith", Albany, NY, Joel Munsell's Sons, 1889.
Smith, H. P., "History of Addison County, VT", Syracuse, NY, D. Mason, 1886 (for Charles Hogg at Hancock, VT)
Society of Colonial Wars, "An Index of Ancestors", New York, 1922.
Spear, B. W., "Search For The Passengers of The Mary & John 1630", author, 1990.
Spencer, W. D., "Pioneers On Maine Rivers", Portland, Lakeside Printing Co., 1930.
Stackpole, E. S., "History of Winthrop, ME, 1771-1925", Auburn, ME, Merrill & Webster, 1925
Stark, C., "History of The Town of Dunbarton", Concord, NH, G. Parker Lyon, 1860.
Stearns, E. S., "Genealogical and Family History of the State of NH", NY, Lewis Pub Co., 1908.
Stickney, M A., "The Fowler Family, A Genealogical Memoir 1590-1882", Salem, MA, author, 1883.
Stillman, F. D., "The Stillman Family", author, 1989.
Stuart, R. W., "Royalty for Commoners", Baltimore, Genealogical Pub Co, 2d Ed 1992.
Swift, C. F., "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families", Vols I, II, 1888.
Swift, K. W., "Whittin Family", Worcester, MA, Commonwealth Press, 1955.
TAG: "The American Genealogist", a journal.
TG: "The Genealogist", a journal; v1 - 1980.
Teele, A. K., "History of Milton [MA] 1640-1887", Boston, Rockwell, 1887.
Telfair, N., "Columbus Centenary 1828-1928", Columbus, GA, Historical Press, 1929.
Tenney, M. J., "The Tenney Family, or The Descendants of Thomas Tenney of Rowley, MA, 1638-1890", Boston, American Printing and Engraving Co., 1891.
Thompson, A. S., "The Drake Family of NH", Concord, NH, NH Historical Society, 1962.
Tibbetts, C. W., "New Hampshire Genealogical Record", Dover, NH, author, 1906.
Tilden, W. S., "History of the Town of Medfield", Boston, 1887.
Titcomb, S. E., "Early New England People", Boston, 1882; reprint Bowie, MD, Heritage Books, 1986
Tolman, G., ed, "The Wheeler Families of Old Concord, MA", 1908, duplicated for Concord Antiquarian Society, 1970 (NEHGS Loan Library).

Torrey, C., "New England Marriages Prior to 1700", Baltimore, 1985; Supplements 1, 2.
Tracy, S. W., "The Tracy Genealogy", Rutland, VT, Tuttle Pub Co, 1936.
Trumbull, J. H., "The Memorial History of Hartford, CT, Boston, 1886.
Tuttle, A. M., " Tuttle, Tuthill Lines In America", author, 1968.
Vital Records
of Attleboro, MA. to the Year 1849: Salem, MA, Essex Institute, 1934.
of Augusta, ME: Conant, E. C., ME Hist Soc, 1934.
of Barnstable, MA.
of Belgrade, ME: LDS 10555.
of Boston, MA: "A Report of The Record Commissioners of the City of Boston - Boston Records From 1660-1701", Boston, 1881.
of Bradford, MA, to 1849, Topsfield Historical Society, 1907.
of Connecticut; Barbour Collection of CT State Library, 1920.
of Dedham, MA: Hill, D. G., Dedham Transcript, 1888.
of Dover, NH: NEHGR 6-204, 260.
of Hallowell, ME, to 1892, Maine Historical Society, 1928.
of Hampton, NH, to 1900, Sanborn, G.F., and M.L., Boston, NEHGS, 1992.
of Haverhill, MA to 1849, Topsfield Historical Society, 1910
of Ipswich, MA.
of Lynn, MA: Salem, MA, The Essex Institute, 1906.
of Londonderry, NH: Annis, D. G., Manchester Historical Society, 1914.
of Malden, MA to 1850, Cambridge University Press, 1903.
of Mt Vernon, ME: LDS 11547
of Pittstown, ME, to 1892: Maine Historical Society, 1911.
of Reading, MA: Baldwin, T. W., Boston, 1912.
of Readfield, ME: LDS 12043.
of Rehoboth, MA: Arnold, J. H., Providence, RI., 1897.
of Rhode Island 1636-1850: Arnold, J. H., Providence, RI, Narragansett Pub Co, 1894
of Swansea, MA 1702-1800: Carter, M. P., Attleborough, MA, 1930.
of Truro, MA: Bowman, G. E., Mass Soc Mayflower Desc, 1933.
of York, ME; Bragdon, L.M., Frost, J.E., Camden, ME, Pictou Press, 1992.
Wadsworth, M. J., "The Wadsworth Family In America 1632-1977", author, 1978.
Waldo, G. S., "Sixty Allens", dup MS, Washington, DC, 1989. Cites in our [C57] line:
-Allen, W., "A Genealogy of The Allen Family From 1568-1882", Farmington, ME, Chronicle, 1882
-Colket, M. B., "Founders of Early American Families", Cleveland, OH, The General Court of The Order of Founders and Patriots of America, 1905.
-Duty, A. B., "The Allen Family - 14 Generations - Descendants of Diarca Allen", Cleveland OH, dup MS, 1973.
Walworth, R. H., "Hyde Genealogy", Albany, NY, J. Munsell, 1864.
Waters, H. F., "Genealogical Gleanings In England", Boston, NEHGS, 1901.
Waters, T. F., "Ipswich In The Massachusetts Bay Colony", Ipswich Historical Society, 1905.
Weaver - see Appendix A2
Weis, F. L., "Ancestral Roots of Certain ["Sixty" in earlier editions] Colonists", 7th Ed 1992 edited by W. L. Sheppard; Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1992.
Weis, F. L., "The Colby Family In Early America", Concord, MA, The Colonial Press, 1970.
Weis, F. L., "The Magna Charta Sureties, 1215", 3rd Ed 1979; reprint Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1982 (for Dudley line to 1215).
Wetmore, J. L.,"Wetmore Family In America", Albany, NY, Munsell and Rowland, 1861.
Wheeler, G. A.. "History of Brunswick, Topsham, Harpswell, Maine", Boston, 1878.
Wheeler, G. A., "The Genealogical and Encyclopedic History of the Wheeler Family In America", Boston, American College of Genealogy, 1914.
Whitmore, W. H., "Port Arrivals and Immigrants To The City of Boston 1715-1716 and 1762-1769", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1973.
Whittemore, H., "Genealogical Guide to the Early Settlers of America", Baltimore, 1967.
Wilbour, B. F., "Little Compton Families", Little Compton, RI, Historical Society, 1967.
Willison, G. F., "The Pilgrim Reader", Garden City, NY, Doubleday & Co, 1953.

Wright, Esther Clark, "The Loyalists of New Brunswick", Frederickton, NB, author, 1955.
Wright, Buster W., "Abstracts of (subject) Reported In The Columbus Enquirer 1832-1852", Columbus, GA, author, (date): Marriages 1980, Burials and Deaths 1984. On LDS microfiche 6087738, 6093380. See CE for Wells reference.
WTB: See Westchester Township Book.
Wyman, T. B., "Charlestown Genealogies and Estates 1629-1818", Somersworth, MA, New England History Press, 1982.

US CENSUS

Only those involving large cities or inadequate indexes are listed here:

1850 - Louisa Case, Brunswick, ME, p 220 Line 22: LDS 0009721
1860 - Matthew H. Johnson: NH Census Roll 675, Concord Ward 7, p 230 (p 934), Line 8.

PENSION APPLICATION OF BENJAMIN F. WELLS

Invalid Pension of Benjamin Wells, 1st Battery Maine Light Artillery, filed in New York as an Invalid, Aug 1, 1890: Application 888,346, Certificate 908,941.
Widow's Pension of Benjamin F. Wells, Battery A, 1st Maine Light Artillery, filed in New York, Jan 12, 1899, by widow Emma A.: Application 689,510, Certificate 497,452.

LDS FILM

Microfilm

Maine
11232 Kennebec Co Probate Records v 49, 1836. Joshua Wells at v49 p57.
11547 Mt Vernon Town Meetings, VR.
New Hampshire
1001109 NH Death Record for Cornelia Sargent.

Microfiche

6087738, 6093380 See Wright, Buster W.

APPENDIX B2

BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR CHAPTER 2 - MEEKINS

All books listed may not be cited in this text. Review B1-Bibliography for books not found here. Books read on LDS film are listed here.

Ancestral File: see Church of LDS.

Bardsley, C. A., "English Surnames", London, Cattoy & Windus, 1989.

Black, G. F., "The Surnames of Scotland:, NY Public Library, 1946.

Bradley, A. G., "The United Empire Loyalists", London, Thornton, Butterworth, 1932.

Brown, G. S., "Yarmouth, NS, Genealogies Transcribed From The Yarmouth Herald", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1993.

Brown, H. R., "The Valley of The Remsheg [Wallace Bay]", Halifax, North Cumberland Historical Society Publication No 4, 1973.

Bunnel, A. G., and U. E., "The New Loyalist Index", Bowie, MD. Heritage Books, 1989. (Some entries cite UEL, "Loyal Lineages of Canada", suggesting that text incorporated.)

Calnek, W. A., Savary, A. W., "History of County of Annapolis", Toronto, William Briggs, 1897; and Savary, A. W., "Supplement to --", 1913

Cameron, V.R., "Emigrants From Scotland to America 1774-1775", London, 1930; reprint Genealogical Publishing Co 1976.

Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, Family History Center (Oakland, CA).

- Ancestral File: set of CD-ROM discs with family lines submitted by individuals, without professional review, usually without sources given; 1993 edition.
- IGI (International Genealogical Index): listing of 200 million names with birth, marriage events, with sources available separately. Entries are of vital records extracted by church staff and from submittals by individuals. 1988 , 1993 edition editions are on microfiche; a modified 1988 IGI on CD-ROM (version 2.18) allows search (e.g., in all US plus Canada.) 1988 microfiche is cited unless noted.
- Family History Library Microfilm: see separate Bibliography for LDS Microfilm.

Clark, M. J., "Loyalists in The Southern Campaign of Revolutionary War", Baltimore, 1981.

Coldham, P. W., "American Loyalist Claims", Washington, National Genealogical Soc, 1980.

Crowell, F. E., "New Englanders in Nova Scotia", NEHGS Microfilm B/7/19, 1979. Family lines published in Yarmouth Herald plus additional, handwritten lines. The only collection found of early family lines analogous to Savage in New England. Names of families are in Punch; names of persons are in Smith-1992. Published articles are reprinted in Brown-1993.

Dobson, D., "Scots on the Chesapeake 1607-1830", Baltimore, Genealogical Pub Co, 1992.

Duncanson, J. V., "Falmouth", Belleville, ON, Mika Publishing Co, 1983.

Duncanson, J. V., "Newport", Belleville, ON, Mika Publishing Co, 1989.

Duncanson, J. V., "Rawdon and Douglas", Belleville, ON, Mika Publishing Co, 1989.

Dutton, W. L., "The Dotten Family In US and Canada", typed ms, 1970 (LDS 1320561 Item 2)

Eagles, D. E., "Horton Township Records", Sarina, Ontario, author, 1974.

Eagles, D. E., "Eagles Families of North America", Sarina, Ontario, author, 1982

Eaton, A. W. H., "The History of Kings County, NS", Salem, MA, The Salem Press, 1910.

Eaton, A. W. H., "The Settling of Colchester County, NS, by New England Puritans and Ulster Scotsmen", Ottawa, Transactions of The Royal Society of Canada, Third Series 1912, Vol VI, Section II, 1912, p 221 et seq. (At Mayflower Society library, Oakland, CA.)

Filby, P., "Passenger and Immigration Lists Index", Detroit, Gale Research Co, basic volume 1981; a series containing numbered references. The 1982-1985 Cumulative Supplement, Vol 3, L-R, p 2033, lists George Meekins citing reference 4742, "A List of Settlers Vituald At This Place [Halifax] Between 18th of May and 4th June 1750, etc", published in "Report of Trustees of The Public Archives of Nova Scotia for The Year Ended 30 Nov 1941", Halifax, Provincial Secretary King's Printer, 1942,

Appendix B, pp 21-45.
Gilroy, D. L., "Loyalists and Land Settlement In Nova Scotia", Halifax, Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Pub 4, 1937.
Guppy, H. B., "Homes of Family Names in Great Britain", London, Harrison and Sons, 1890.
Holder, J. M., "NS Vital Statistics From Halifax Newspapers 1848-1851", Halifax, Genealogical Association of NS Pub 18, 1987 (LDS 6087572-Microfiche)
Hanna, C. A., "The Scotch-Irish or The Scot in North Britain, North Ireland, and North America", 1902; reprint, Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1968, 2v.
Holmes, T. C., "Loyalists to Canada - 1783 Settlement of Quakers and Others at Passamaquoddy", Camden, ME, Pictou Press, 1992.
Hutchins: Grace (Meeken) Hutchins, personal communications 1992-to date.
IGI: See Church of LDS.
LDS: See Church of,
Lovell, John, "Lovell's Canadian Dominion Directory 1871", Montreal, 1871,. 8 vols, v 8 NS, LDS Fiche 6046766.
Lower, M. A., "Patronymica Britannica - A Dictionary of The Family Names of The United Kingdom", 1860; reprint NY, Heraldic Publishing Co, 1967.
"Loyalist Lineages of Canada 1783-1983", Toronto Branch, UELA, 234 Eglinton Ave East, Suite 601, Toronto, Ontario M4P 1K5, 1984; not consulted. (Extracted in Bunnel?)
Marble, A. E., "Deaths, Burials, and Probate of Nova Scotians 1749-1799 From Primary Records", Halifax, Genealogical Association of Nova Scotia, Pub 15, 1990; Vol 2 (L-Z).
Matheson,C. E., "Surnames In Ireland", Dublin, 1909; reprint Baltimore, Gen'l Pub Co, 1968
M'Klrlie, P. H., "History of The Lands and Their Owners in Galloway", London 1906, 2v.
Miller, T., "Historical and Genealogical Record of The First Settlers of Colchester County", Halifax, A & W MacKinlay, 1873.
Milner, W. C., "History of Sackville, NB", Tribune Printing Co, 1934 (LDS)
Milner, W. C., "Records of Chignecto", "read before NS Historical Society 1907" (LDS 1597884)
NEHGR: "New England Historic Genealogical Register", Boston, New England Historical and Genealogical Society, v 1 - 1840.
NYGBR: "New York Genealogical and Biographical Record", NY Genealogical and Biographical Society, v 1 - 1869.
Palmer, G., "Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of The American Revolution", Westport, CT, Meckler Pub, 1984; for list of provincial units, cites Katcher, Philip R. "Encyclopedia of British, Provincial, and German Army Units 1775-1783", 1973, the latter not consulted.
Paterson, James, "History of The Counties of Ayr and Wigton", Edinburgh, 1863-1871, 3v. (NEHGS Loan Library)
Patterson, D. F., "The Pattersons of Kings Co", ms, author, 1977 (NEHGS CS90 P3 1977).
Pigeon: Ruth Pigeon, personal communication 28 Jul 1993, line of Margery (Meekins) Lewis.
Punch, T. M., "Genealogical Research In Nova Scotia", Halifax, Petheric Press Ltd, 1978
Reaney, P. H., "A Dictionary of British Surnames", London, Rutledge and Kegan Paul, 1958.
Rubicam, M. "The Old United Empire Loyalist List", 1969.
Sabine, L., "The American Loyalists", Boston, Little and Brown, 1847 edition.
Saunders: Mrs Pearl Saunders, personal communciations Mar 96, Meekins at Berwick, NS.
Smith, James F., "Old Pugwash Families", from articles in the Oxford Journal, Oxford, NS, published by North Cumberland Historical Society, 1985 (LDS 1697557 Item 5).
Smith, L. H., and H. H., "Nova Scotia Immigrants to 1867", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1992, v1 but not so titled; v2, 1994.
"Story of Five Islands, Colchester Co, NS", compiled by The Women's Institute, Five Islands, Sackville, NB, The Tribune Press Limited, 1969 (out of print). (FHC-Salt Lake US/CAN 971.612/F1 H2s; also at NEHGS). Cites as references: Longworth, "History of Colchester Co", (1886, reprinted as Creighton, S., "Israel Longworth's History of Colchester Co, NS, 1886", The Book Nook, 10 Dominion St, Truro 1989,

FHC-SLC US/CAN 971.612 H22); John William MacBurnie, "History of Five Islands Settlers" (1879), not found; Thomas Miller, "Historical And Genealogical Record of First Settlers of Colchester Co" (1873), at Sutro. Because Story copied extensive passages from Longworth on Five Islands, perhaps it also copied all available in MacBurnie regarding Jeremiah Meekins.

Sutherland, C. H., "Sutherlands and Westchester, NS", Agincourt, ON, Generation Press, 1988 (at FHC-SLC).

Virginia Historical Magazine 1:94-95 (for Jeremiah Minkim).

Vital Records of Hyde Park, MA.

"Westchester Township Book 1782-1970", NEHGS Microfilm F1039.5 W47 N68.

Whyte, D., "A Dictionary of Scottish Emigrants To Canada Before Confederation", Toronto, Ontario Genealogical Society, v 1 1986, v 2 1995.

WTB: see Westchester Township Book.

U.S. Census

	Enumeration District	Sheet	Line
Samuel Meekin			
1900 - Attleboro Falls, Bristol Co, MA	209	35	50
1910 - Attleboro Falls, Bristol Co, MA	217	8	39
Raymond T. Meeken			
1900 - Boston, MA, Ward 22	1534	22	12
1910 - Boston, MA, Ward 24	1638	27	
1920 - Boston, MA	482	11	67
Edgar R. Meekin			
1920 - Norfolk, Norfolk, Co, MA	213	1	77

DEED SUMMARY - JOSEPH MEEKINS

Deeds: Hants Co (H), Parrsboro District (P), Colchester Co (C).

Our Nr	Seller (M- = Meekins)	Buyer	Date Sign	Deed Co: Bk/Page	(a = acre) Summary
01	Thomas Smith	Joseph M-	1797	H:06/211	Newport: farm 400 a
02	Joseph M-	Archibald Smith	1797	H:06/358	Newport: farm (1) sold
03	DeWolf & Clark	JosephM-JohnSimpson	1799	C:3A/482	Economy: Gore land 1200 a
04	JosephM-John Simpson	Alex Simpson	1801	C:04/071	Economy: part of (3) sold
05	Joseph M-, wife	Robert Simpson	1802	C:04/136	Economy: part of (3) sold
06	Joseph M-	Joshua Eagles	1810	C:06/149	Economy: part of (3) sold
07	Joseph M-	John Simpson	1810	C:06/152	Economy: part (rest?) of (3) sold
08	John Stewart	Joseph M-	1810	P:02/144	West of 5 Is, East Swan Creek Lot 8
09	Archibald Thompson	Joseph M-	1811	P:02/215	5 Is: Thompson Grant Lot 5
10	Joseph M-, wife	James Marsh Jr	1814	P:02/248	5 Is: Thompson Grant Lot 5 (9) sold
11	Robert Kenwood	Joseph M-	1815	P:02/282	5 Is: Thompson Grant Lot 6

APPENDIX B3

BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR CHAPTER 3 - MILLER, RUSHTON

All books listed may not be cited in this text. Review B1 - Bibliography for books not found here. Books read on LDS film are listed here.

Abstracts of New York Wills.

Ancestral File: see Church of LDS.

Arnold, J. H., "Vital Records of RI 1636-1850", Providence, Narragansett Pub Co, 1894.

Austin, J. O., "Genealogical Dictionary of RI", 1897; reprint Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co 1982 with additions and corrections by G. Andrews Moriarty.

Baird, C. W., "History of Rye, NY", 1871; reprint Harrison, NY, Harbor Hill Books, 1974.

Bolton, R., "The History of County of Westchester", NY, Jno J. Cass, 1905, 2 v; later texts state errors in family connections are frequent in genealogies in v 2.

Bradley, A. G., "The United Empire Loyalists", London, Thornton, Butterworth, 1932; (also Bradley, A. G., "Life of Dorchester", Toronto, Morang, 1907, not read.)

Brown, G. S., "Yarmouth, NS, Genealogies Transcribed From The Yarmouth Herald", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1993.

Brown, H. R., "The Valley of The Remsheg [Wallace Bay]", Halifax, North Cumberland Historical Society Publication No 4, 1973.

BT: Genealogical articles from newspaper "Boston Transcript", available on microfiche.

Bunnel, A. G., and U. E., "The New Loyalist Index", Bowie, MD. Heritage Books, 1989. (Some entries cite UEL, "Loyal Lineages of Canada", suggesting incorporation of text.)

Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Family History Center (Oakland, CA).

- Ancestral File: set of CD-ROM discs with family lines submitted by individuals, without professional review, usually without sources given; 1993 edition.
- IGI (International Genealogical Index): listing of 200 million names with birth, marriage events with sources available on microfilm. Entries are of vital records extracted by church staff and from submittals by individuals. 1988 , 1993 edition editions are on microfiche; a modified 1988 IGI on CD-ROM (version 2.18) allows search (e.g., in all US plus Canada.) 1988 microfiche is cited unless noted.
- Family History Library Microfilm.

Clark, M. J., "Loyalists in The Southern Campaign of Revolutionary War", Baltimore, 1981.

Coldham, P. W., "American Loyalist Claims", Washington, National Genealogical Soc, 1980.

"Collections of The NY Historical Society", an annual publication.

Coons, W. S., "Koon and Coons Families of Eastern NY", Rutland, VT, Tuttle Pub Co, 1937

Couch, F., "Genealogy of Hill, Dean, Pinckney (etc) Famililes", Newburgh, NY, author, 1907

Crowell, F. E., "New Englanders in Nova Scotia", NEHGS Microfilm B/7/19, 1979 (NEHGS). A filming of author's articles published in Yarmouth Herald plus his additional handwritten notes. The only collection found of early families lines analogous to Savage in New England. There are two indexes found. Names of families covered are listed in Punch; names of persons are listed in Smith-1992. The published articles are reprinted in Brown, G. S.

Davis, N., "Westchester [NY] Patriarchs", Bowie, MD, Heritage Books, 1988.

Duncanson, J. V., "Falmouth: A New England Township In Nova Scotia", 1965; reprint Belleville, ON, Mika Publishing Co., 1985.

Duncanson, J. V., "Newport: A Rhode Island Township In Nova Scotia", Belleville, ON, Mika Publishing Co, 1989.

Duncanson, J. V., "Rawdon and Douglas: Two Loyalist Townships In Nova Scotia", Belleville, ON, Mika Publishing Co., 1989.

Dutton, W. L., "The Dotten Family In US and Canada", typed ms, 1970 (LDS 1320561 Item 2)

Eagles, D. E., "Eagle Families of North America", Sarina, ON, author, 1982

Eagles, D. E., "Horton Township Records", Sarina, ON, author, 1974

East, Robert A. and Judd, Jacob, ed, "The Loyalist Americans: A Focus On Greater New

York", Tarrytown, Sleepy Hollow Restorations, 1975, p 14: Crary, C. S., "Guerilla Activities of James DeLancey's Cowboys In Westchester Co".

Eaton, A. W. H., "The History of Kings County, NS", Salem, MA, The Salem Press, 1910.

Eaton, A. W. H., "NY Loyalists to NS"; not found.

Eaton, A. W. H., "The Settling of Colchester County, NS, by New England Puritans and Ulster Scotsmen", Ottawa, Transactions of The Royal Society of Canada, Third Series 1912, Vol VI, Section II, 1912, p 221 et seq. (At Mayflower Society library.)

Fernow, B., "Calendar of Wills 1626-1836 NY", NY, Colonial Dames of NY, 1896.

Fish, W., "The Fish Family", Rutland, VT, Tuttle Publishing Co., 1948.

Gilroy, D. L., "Loyalists and Land Settlement In Nova Scotia", Halifax, Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Pub 4, 1937.

Huling, R. G. "RI Emigration To Nova Scotia", Narragansett Historical Register 7:91, 1889

Hunt ms: Hunt, J. G., "Descendants of Thomas Hunt Sr", Arlington, VA, mimeo, 1936 (Sutro)

Hutchins: Grace (Meeken) Hutchins, personal communications 1992-to date.

IGI: See Church of LDS.

Jones, Jr, Henry Z., "The Palatine Families of NY", author, 1985; p 498.

Jowsey, J. C., "Cumberland Co Families", author, 1988 (FHC-Salt Lake).

LDS: See Church of,

Lines, E. H., "The Descendants of John Maccoone of Cambridge, MA, and Westerly, RI", Mesa, AZ, author, 1991 (LDS 1597907)

Lovell, John, "Lovell's Canadian Dominion Directory 1871", Montreal, 1871, 8 vols, v 8 NS, LDS Fiche 6046766.

"The Loyalist Gazette", a periodical.

"The Loyalist Legion", periodical of the United Empire Loyalist Association.

Marble, A. E., "Deaths, Burials, and Probate of Nova Scotians 1749-1799 From Primary Records", Halifax, Genealogical Association of Nova Scotia, Pub 15, 1990; Vol 2.

McCollum, C. L., "General Data of The McCollum ... Families", ms CA State Library, Sutro Branch, CS71 M1287 1926. See also BT 3670 Dec 21, 1925.

Milner, W. C., "Records of Chignecto", "read before NS Historical Society 1907" (LDS 1597884)

Morrison, L. A., "History of Alison or Allison Family", Boston, 1893.

NEHGR: "New England Historic Genealogical Register", Boston, New England Historical and Genealogical Society, vol 1 dated 1847.

NYGBR: "New York Genealogical and Biographical Record", NY Genealogical and Biographical Society.

O'Callaghan, E. B., "Lists of Inhabitants of Colonial New York", extracts from "The Documentary History of The State of New York", 1849-1851; reprint Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1979.

O'Callaghan, E. B., "History of New Netherlands", NY, D. Appleton & Co, 1855, v 2, p 234

--, "Old Families of South-East Massachusetts", Chicago, J. H. Beers, 1911.

"Old Wills of New Rochelle (NY)", New Rochelle, NY, DAR Chapter of -, 1951.

"Orderly Book Of The Three Battalions of Loyalists Commanded By BG Oliver de Lancey 1776-1778 To Which is Appended A List of NY Loyalists In The City of New York During The War of The Revolution Compiled By William Kirby", NY Historical Society, 1907.

Palmer, B. S., and H. W., "Palmer Ancestry and Genealogie", typed ms, 1923-1930 (LDS 1176581 et seq). Introduction, list of lines, and first line (not ours) is published as Palmer, H. W., "Palmer Families In America", Neshanic, NJ, Neshanic Publishing Co, 1966.

Palmer, G., "Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of The American Revolution", Westport, CT, Meckler Pub, 1984; list of provincial units cites Katcher, Philip R. "Encyclopedia of British, Provincial, and German Army Units 1775-1783", 1973, the latter not consulted.

Pelletreau, A. M., "Early Wills of Westchester County, NY", New York, Harper, 1898.

"Rhode Island Genealogical Register".

Rubicam, M. "The Old United Empire Loyalist List", 1969.
Sabine, L., "The American Loyalists", Boston, Little and Brown, 1847. John Rustin is only in 1847 edition, p 588; he is not listed in 1864 edition.
Savage, J., "A Genealogical Biography of First Settlers of New England", reprint Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1965.
Scofield, H., "A Scofield Survey", High Point, NC, mimeo ms, 1972 (Sutro, CA Hist Soc). Smith, James F., "Old Pugwash Families", from articles in the Oxford Journal, Oxford, NS, published by North Cumberland Historical Society, 1985 (LDS 1697557 Item 5).
Smith, L. H., and H. H., "Nova Scotia Immigrants to 1867", Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, v 1 1992, v 2 1994.
Steiner, B. C., "History of The Plantation of ~1enunkatuck, Town of Guilford, CT", Baltimore, author, 1897; p 135.
Sutherland, C. H., "Sutherlands and Westchester, NS", Agincourt, ON, Generation Press, 1986 (FHC-Salt Lake).
TAG: "The American Genealogist", a journal; vol 1 1922.
Trinity Church (NYC): bp and m records 1749-1783 published in Coll NY Hist Soc for 1870 pp 145-408; and also in NYGBR 67:201 through 72:338:

bp: 67:201, 369;
68: 66, 157, 271, 371
69::56. 146;

m: 69:268, 369
70: 41,163, .271, 379
71: 75, 180, 290, 388
72: 75, 160, 230, 338

Vital Records of Dartmouth. MA
of Newport, RI.
of Portsmouth. RI.
"Westchester Township Book 1782-1970", NEHGS Microfilm F1039.5 W47 N68.
Wilson. T. B., "Inhabitants of New York 1774-1776", Baltimore. Genealogical Publishing Co. 1993. Reference to Elizabeth Rushton cites Mathew, F. G., ed, "NY In The Revolution as Colony and State, Supplement", Albany, 1901 (supplement to Roberts); pp 118-125: "The Poor Who Came Out of The City of New York Aug 1776".
Wright, Esther Clark, "The Loyalists of New Brunswick". Fredericton. NB. author, 1955. Wright. E. C., "Planters and Pioneers", Hantsport, NS, Lancelot Press. 1978. WTB: see Westchester Township Book.

CD

Canada Maritime History Archive (p 268): a CD titled "Ships and Seafarers of Atlantic Canada", Maritime History Archive, Memorial University of Newfoundland, St. John's, Newfoundland, Canada A1C S57 (1998).

APPENDIX C·SURNAME INDEX TO FAMILY CHARTS

This is **not** an every-name index. Only Charts B-(Meeken), C-(Johnson), and E-(Wells) are included. Family names are the paragraph titles on the charts. Names in parenthesis are incomplete lines within another family's paragraph.

C54 Abbot C23	C23 Browne, Christian	C69.1 Durkee
E50 Aldis	E33 Browne, James	E66 Dyer
C68 (Allen, Abigail)	B60 Brownell	B60(2) Eddy
C57 Allen, George	E70 Bugby	B61 Earle
E55 Allen, James	C58 Bushnell	C45 Eastman
C68 Andrews, Henry	B61 Carr	C23 Eastow
C69 Armstrong	C71 Case-early	E90 Eliot
E76 Astin	C57 Case, John-CT	C22 Elkins
E32 Atwood, Philip	E80 Case, William-MA	B60(2) Ellis
E85 Atwood, Stephen	C35 Challis	E31 Emerson
E40 (Ayers, Anne)	E70 Chamberlain	C62 Emery
E51 Avery	C31 Chandler, Wm- Newbury	E60 Fairbanks
E67 Babcock	C65 Chandler, Wm- Roxbury	E50 Faxon
E90 Bachiler, William	E35 Chapman	B80 Fish
E31 Bailey/Bayley, John	E31 Cheney	C56, E50 Fisher
B60(2) Bailey, William	B80 (Child, Ann)	E50 Fiske
E85 Bangs	C68, E66 Clapp	C56 Flower, Hannah
C54 Barnard, Robert	E55 Clark, Joseph	E85 Flye
E41 Barnard, Thomas	E67 Clark, William	C30 Foot
C35 Barnes	B41 Clarke	E60 Foster, John
E67 Barrell	E25 (Clew, Prince)	C41 Foster, Reginald
C35 Bartlett	C20 Clifford	B42 Fowler, Henry
E32 (Bassett, Hannah)	E90 Clough	C31 Fowler, Philip
C21 Batchelder, Stephen	C20 Coffin	B60(2), E26 Freeman, Edmund
C62 Batt	C62 Coffley	E60 Freeman, Ralph
B41 Baxter	E36 Colbath	C22 French
C22 Bean	E67 Colburn	E70 (Frost, Hannah)
E80 (Bell, Abigail)	C36 Colby	C56 Fuller
E35 Berry, John	E81 Cole	E15 Gibbons
E32 Betts	E81 Collier	C68 Gill
C36 Blaisdell	B40 Coon	E70 (Gilbert, Hannah)
E76 Bland	E76 Cox	E15 Gilman
E67 Blott	B70 Crandall	B60(2) Godfrey
B42 Bonnett	E40 Cromwell	C31 Goodale
E76 Borden	C40 Crosby	B70 Gorton
E35 Bosworth	C40 Cross, John	C69.1 Gould
E20 Boulter	C69.1 Cross, Robert	E20 Gove
C65 Bourne	C30 Currier	E50 Gowing
C69 Boynton, John	E32 Cutler	C69 Grant
C45 Boynton, William	E33 Cutting	C51.1 (Green, Elizabeth)
C67, F3 Bradbury	E55 Damon	C61 Greenleaf
E25 Bragdon	C65 Douglas	C56 Greenway
E26 Brewster	C20 Dow	E55 Guild
B60 Brightman	E76 Drake	C70 Hadden
E50 Brock	C66, F1, F2 Dudley	E41 Haines
C61 Brown, Richard	E90 Dunham	(intentionally blank)

C51.1 Hall, Mary	C22 Judkin	E40 Nutter
B80 Hall, William	C62 Knight	C36 Osgood
C40 Hammond	E41 (Knight, Joan)	C68 Otis
E85 Harding	E15 Ladd	C21, E75 Page
C62 Hardy	E51 Lane	B80 Paine
C51.2 (Harty, Margaret)	C69.1 Lee	B41 Palmer (CT/NY)
C42 Harris	E40 Leighton	C57 Palmer (Plymouth)
B70 Harvie/Harvey	E81 Lewis	C36 (Parker, Elizabeth)
C57 Hatch	E90 Lindall	E41 Parker, Hugh
E20 Hayes	C51.2 Linton	C69 Parrat
B70 Hazard	C62 Kelly	B60(2) Parsons, Hugh
C69 Hazen	C42 (Kent, Joanna)	C69.1 Parsons, Jeffrey
C56 Herring	C45 Kimball	C22 Partridge
C50 Hibbard	C22 Lissen	B50 Patterson
C66 Hilton	E41 Littlefield	C69.1 Pickworth
E25 Hinckley	C58 Lombard/Lambert	E36 Pickering
E55 Hinsdale	C31,E31 Lowell	E61 Rridge
C23 Hobbs	E60 (Lyon, Katharine)	C56 Pierce
C68 Hodges	E26 Lumpkin	B42 Pinckney
Cl Hogg	C68 Macy	C36 Pinder
E70 Holbrook	B61 Manchester	E36 (Pitman, Mary)
C54 Holmes	C57 Manter	E65 Pitcher
E85 Hopkins	C56 Marret	C41 Platts
C69 Hopkinson	B41 Marsh	E55 Plimpton
E20 Horne	E20 Marston	E66 Pond
C51.1 How	C41 Martin	E25 Pope
C35 Hoyt	C58 Marvin	E26 Prence
C51.2 Hudson	C69.1 Masters	E20 Prescott
B42 Hunt	E41 Matthews	C42 Pulsifer
E60 Hunting	E26 Mayo	E32 Putnam
E33 (Huse/House, Hannah)	B80 McCollum	E76 Rawlings/Rollins
C21 Hussey	Bl Meeken, Meekins	C65 Raymond
E15 Hutchins	C58 (Metcalf, Mary)	C52 Reed
E32 Hutchinson	E60 Metcalf, Michael	B80 (Rhodes, Michal)
C41 Jackson	B50 Miller	E25 Richards
C41 Jameson	E25 Milles	E90 Ridley
E25 Jenney	E21 Moulton	E70 Riggs
C51 Jewell	E36 Munden	E50 Robbins
C41 Johnson, John	E51 Munjoy	E80 (Robe, Elizabeth)
Cl Johnson, Matthew	E61 Newcomb	E21 Roberts
C55 Jones, Lewis	B42 Newell	E51 Robinson
C45 Jordan, Francis	C41 North	E70 Rockwood
E85 Jordan, Robert	C54 Northend	E45 Rogers, John
C69.1 Jordan, Stephen	C51.1 (Nutten)	C36 Rowell

C57 Rowley	B60 Smiton	E33 Ward
C54 Pearl, John	E85 Snow	E60 Ware
E35 Pearl, Nicholas	C51 Spaulding	C35 Warner
C69 Pell	B60(2) Sparchurst	C69.1 Warren
E51 Penniman	C42 Stackhouse	C51.2 Waters
E75 Perkins, Abraham	E30 Stain	B60(2) Webb
C30 Perkins, John	E35 Stanyan	E40 Webber
E21 Perkins, Isaac	C54 Stevens	C62 Webster
E32 Phelps	E10 Straw	C35 Weed
E21 Philbrick	C68 Street	E40 (Weeks, Alice)
C40 Pickard	E60 (Stuard, Mary)	C35, E10 Wells
C58 Rudd	C69 Swan	C51.1 Wheeler
B40 Rushton	E20 Swayne	C67 Wheelwright
E65 (Russell, Margaret)	E35 Symonds	C61 Whipple
E81 Ryder	E67, F4 Talbot	E55 White, Domingo
C20, E20 Sanborn	C55 Tarbell	E67 White, John
E51 Sanders/Saunders	C20 Taylor	C51.2 Whitmore
B60(2) Sanford	C69 Tenney	*C55* Whitney
C30 Sargent	E32 (Thomas, Elizabeth)	870 Wilcox
E35 Scott	E51 Thompson	C30 Williams
B42 Secord	E20 Titcomb	840 Wilson
E15 Shapleigh	E60 Tompkins	C45 (Wilson, Jane)
C22 Shaw	E76 Towle	C35 Winsley
E15 Sherburne	E15 Treworgy	E90 Winter
C51 Shepard, Ralph	B80 Tripp	C66 Winthrop
C70 Shorthouse	C20 Tuck	B61 Wood, John
C22 Sleeper	E67 Turell	C69 Wood, Thomas
E90 Smally	E40 Tuttle	C31 Woodman
C70 Smedley	E70 Twitchell	B60(2) Woodward, Nathaniel
C25 (Smith, Betty)	E32 (Upton, Abigail)	E55 Woodward, Peter
E25 Smith, James (ME)	E51 Veazie	C60 Worth
C51.1 Smith, John (CT)	E65 Wadsworth	C35 Worthen
C65 Smith, Nehemiah	C50 Walden	C70 Wyat
C70 Smith, Nicholas	E90 (Waldon, Ann)	C70 Wyeth
E35 Smithson	B61 Walker	E41 Young

Total 377

RECAPITULATION OF MISSING FAMILIES

Surnames are known but parents not yet found.
(Date of marriage or child's birth)

B80 Child, Ann- Newport RI 1758
B80 Rhodes, Michal- Newport RI 1726

C68 Allen. Abigail- Scituate 1690
C62 Coffley. Agnes- Newbury 1640
C51.1 Green, Elizabeth- Concord 1656
C51.2 Harty. Margaret- Cambridge 1666
C42 Kent, Joanna- Gloucester 1684
C58 Metcalf, Mary- Saybrook CT 1646
C36 Parker, Elizabeth- York ME 1632
C25 Smith, Betty- Springfield NH 1786
C45 Wilson, Jane- Ipswich 1635

E40 Ayres. Ann- Dover NH 1645
E32 Bassett, Hannah- Salem 1652
E80 Bell, Abigail- Rehoboth 1754
E25 Clew, Prince- Boston 1770
E70 Frost, Hannah- Oxford 1753
E70 Gilbert, Hannah- Roxbury 1682
E85 Harding, Pruldence- Eastham 1680
E33 Huse, Hannah- Charlestown 1670
E60 Lion, Katherine- Roxbury 1652
E36 Pittman,Mary- Londonderry NH 1715
E80 Robe, Elizabeth- SE MA 1729
E65 Russell, Margaret- Dorchester1652
E25 Selve, Jane- Boston MA 1770
E60 Stuard. Mary- Salem MA 1672
E32 Thomas, Elizabeth- Boston 1679
E32 Upton. Abigail- Reading 1664
E90 Waldon, Ann- Eastham 1638
E40 Weeks, Alice- Erling NH 1630?
C45 Wilson, Jane- Ipswich 1635

RESEARCH NOTES

C25 Betty Smith: A clue may be that Betty Smith, who married Jonathan Sanborn at Kingston NH, had a sister Abigail Smith also of Kingston who married Jonathan's brother Joseph. This suggests Smith is their maiden name.

E33 HUSE: James Brown b 19 Jan 1647 Charlestown, glazier, m 16 Mar 1670 at Charlestown Hannah Huse of Charlestown. To Salem 1678. He d 26 Feb 1701 Newbury; she d 18 Nov 1713. (*Perley, Savage, Wyam, NEHGR 29:184*).

Hannah House (Huse) m 16-1 mo 1670 at Charlestown James Brown, glazier, who was b 19-6 mo 1647, d 27 Feb 1707/8. They lived after 1672 at Salem and Newbury and had many children. Says Putnam in his large 1913 book on descendents of Lt Joshua Hewes, in the section on other House/Huse families in Boston area prior to 1800, and he places Hannah House in this section as unassigned. (Putnam, Eben, *Lt Joshua Hewes*, author 1913, p 427). This result from Putmam's study suggests Hannah will not be easy to identify.